

तमसो मा ज्योतिर्गमय

VISVA BHARATI  
LIBRARY  
SANTINIKETAN

954.438

K 182

V. 6











INDIAN MUTINY

OF

1857-8.



**WHEATLEY'S AND MALLESON'S HISTORY**  
OF THE  
**INDIAN MUTINY**  
OF  
**1857-8**

EDITED BY  
**COLONEL MALLESON, C.S.I.**

*NEW EDITION*

**IN SIX VOLUMES**

**VOL. VI.**

BY **COLONEL MALLESON, C.S.I.**

*WITH AN ANALYTICAL INDEX*

BY **ERNEST C. PINCOTT**

*MEMBER OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY*

**AND**

**LONGMANS, GREEN, AND CO.**  
**39 PATERNOSTER ROW, LONDON**  
**NEW YORK AND BOMBAY**

1897



I WOULD DEDICATE THIS VOLUME TO THE MEMORY OF  
**SAMUEL WAUCHOPE, C.B.,**  
COMMISSIONER OF POLICE IN CALCUTTA DURING THE MUTINY OF 1857  
AS A BEARING WITNESS  
TO HIS MANY EXCELLENT QUALITIES AS A MAN -  
AND AN OFFICIAL.





## PREFACE TO THE SIXTH VOLUME

In the original edition of this work I attached to the third volume an account in detail of the events of the Mutiny in five civil districts. There was a special reason why five districts only should be selected, and my publishers yielded readily to a suggestion I made that in this complete edition, a short sketch should be given of the occurrences in other civil stations where the mutiny was rampant. I have endeavoured to accomplish this task, but many difficulties, for during the ten years which have elapsed since the first edition appeared, many of the actors have been removed, leaving no journals or other record of the scenes through which they passed. The reader, however, will, I think, find in this volume information, which, if not altogether new, is now for the first time allotted its proper place in a history of the Mutiny.

I have been specially anxious to bring to the public notice the services of those who were splendidly distinguished more or less overhauling the preceding volumes, and the glare of the military and naval gallantry amongst them. I would mention the names of Sir Orme Cavenagh, and of the late Sir John Nicholson, of the Service, in Calcutta; of Mr. D. B. Hall, of the Service, and of Mr. Jenkinson, of the Service, in the Punjab; of Mr. Sherrin, of the Service, in Gorákhpúr; of Mr. Ross, of the Service, in Saharánpúr; of Mr. D. B. Hall, of the Service, in Mathurá; of Mr. A. B. Hall, of the Service, in Bengal; and of Mr. B. B. Hall, of the Service, in the Punjab. There are many others whose names are not mentioned, but whose names are recorded in the journals of the Mutiny, and should have omitted many details of the Mutiny, and from the loss of the journals of the actors.

## PREFACE

would be recorded. I shall hope, if such should prove to be the case, to have an opportunity hereafter of remedying the shortcoming.

[illegible]

## PREFACE.

vii

India south of the Satlaj, the Pretorians of the paramount power suddenly rose in revolt. The native princes, whom we had first conquered, then protected, far from making common cause with the revolted, hastened to huddle together round the scattered remnants of that paramount power, and aiding it with all their resources, helped to maintain it, until it should receive renewed strength from its island home. It is hard to say, indeed, how the British would have fared, if Sindhiá—second in descent from the Sindhiá who had fought Wellesley and Lake, and third from the Madhaji who died just as his plans for a Maráthá empire had ripened—had moved against us in June and July, 1857.

I would have leave to add a few words regarding the spelling I adopted when writing of places in India. My system has been ~~avilled~~ at by some, has been supported by others. I have been glad to find that whilst among the former retired Indians, disinclined to break with the haphazard system dear to them from long connection, the modern school has ranged itself on my side. How, indeed, in this age of progress and enlightenment, could it be otherwise? I have simply spelt names as those names are written in the vernacular language of the country to which those names belong. It is the more necessary that this system should be adopted, as, in India, every name has a meaning and that meaning would be utterly lost, if the no-system originated by an ignorance of the native languages, and blindly accepted by their successors, were adhered to. I will add another reason for adopting the Indian nomenclature, which, to my mind, is unanswerable. That nomenclature is adopted now, with a few exceptions, which I regret, by the Government of India in its official Gazette, to a great extent adopted with the same exceptions in the press of India, and also adopted by the Guide-Books and Gazetteers, which constitute the principal sources of information regarding the country to the tourist. In these days the number of tourists who visit India in the winter is increasing. Let us take the case of one or more of these intending travellers. Before starting on their tour they buy a Murray's Handbook and possibly a Forbes's Guide to Conversation. Certainly Murray's Handbook is indispensable, for the descriptions, especially in the Handbook for Bengal, which includes the North-Western Provinces and Delhi, are just what the traveller requires. Probably he begins to read the Handbook before he sets out, or, certainly, on the

journey, and becomes familiarized with the names. Now, Captain Eastwick, who wrote Murray's Handbook, is a very purist in the way of spelling. All his places are spelt as the natives write them. They are spelt so, likewise, in Forbes's Manual, and in his dictionary; so, generally, though not absolutely, in the new and revised edition of Thornton's Gazetteer. When the traveller lands in India, and, speaking to natives, pronounces names and things as he has found them spelt in the Guide-Book he has studied, he finds he is understood. He sees, on the other hand, that the native can with difficulty comprehend those who pronounce native names as the adherents of the time-honoured indeed, but utterly haphazard system spell them. That system may, I am thankful to say, be numbered with the past. No polished writer of the present day who has any knowledge of India and its people would dream of using it. It is dying out, and will shortly disappear. Future generations will wonder that a people who call themselves enlightened should have tolerated the barbarism so long.

In conclusion, I would with great respect lay the last volume of this work before the public as the concluding words of an attempt to describe, faithfully and without prejudice, the most marvellous episode of modern times. There had been nothing to equal it in the world's history before. I repeat here, what I have said in a previous volume, that no harder task was ever suddenly thrown upon a nation than that cast upon the British in 1857. In achieving it, they literally "conquered the impossible": that is, they performed a task which, I believe, no other people in the world could have accomplished. They conquered, because, in the darkest hour, they never despaired; because, "believing in their own energies, they dared to be great."

G. B. MALLESON.

27, WEST CROMWELL ROAD,  
1st October, 1889.

# CONTENTS OF VOL. VI.

	PAGE
Preface . . . . .	v

## BOOK XVIII.—THE CIVIL DISTRICTS.

### CHAPTER I.

#### THE TERRITORIES UNDER THE LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR OF BENGAL.

Purpose of this Final Volume. . . . .	1
General Description of the Lower Provinces . . . . .	2
Detail of the Divisions comprising those Provinces . . . . .	3
Description of Oriss and Katak . . . . .	4
Peacefulness of the Oriss Division in 1857-8 . . . . .	5
Bardwan and the Presidency Division . . . . .	6
Calcutta and the Government . . . . .	7
Sound views of the English Mercantile Community regarding the re- pressing of the Revolt . . . . .	8
Lord Dalhousie's opinion regarding the action of the Government and Sir P. Grant. <i>Note to</i> . . . . .	8
Mr. J. P. Grant and Sir Patrick Grant . . . . .	9
Major Orfeur Cavenagh . . . . .	10
Great services rendered by Orfeur Cavenagh to the Government in the early part of 1857 . . . . .	11
Formation of the Volunteer Guards . . . . .	15
Colonel Montagu Turnbull . . . . .	17
Cavenagh and the Volunteers . . . . .	18
The Eve of "Panic Sunday" . . . . .	19
How the Body Guard was disarmed . . . . .	21
How the Yeomanry Cavalry was formed . . . . .	22
Précis of Major Cavenagh's service and character . . . . .	23
Mr. Samuel Wauchoppe . . . . .	23
Great services rendered by Mr. Wauchoppe . . . . .	24
Mr. Daniel Mackinlay . . . . .	24
The Twenty-four Parganahs . . . . .	25
Murshidabad . . . . .	26
Jalpaiguri and Colonel Sherer . . . . .	27
Dhákah and its dangers . . . . .	28

	PAGE
The Khwaja Abdul Gani	29
Capacity and Conduct of Mr. Davidson	29
Precautions taken by Mr. Halliday	30
The Sipahis break out and escape	30
Chitrágón	31
Asám	31
Western Bihár	32
Mr. William Tayler, Sir Vincent Eyre, and Mr. Vickers Doyle, the saviours of Bihár and Bengal	33
Eastern Bihár and Mr. George Yule	34
Chutá Nagpúr and Captain Dalton	35
The principal dangers to, and importance of, Bengal	36
How these dangers were averted	37

## CHAPTER II.

THE TERRITORIES UNDER THE LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR OF THE NORTH-  
WESTERN PROVINCES.

## THE BANÁRAS DIVISION.

What the North-Western Provinces were	38
Banaras and Mr. H. C. Tucker	39
Mr. Frederick Gubbins	40
Mr. Land, Mr. Archibald Pollock, Mr. Jenkinson	41
Initial Difficulties at Banáras in 1857	42
Devotion of Sítat Singh	43
And of the Raja, Devnarain Singh	44
Loyalty of the Rájah of Banáras and of Pandit Gokal Chand	45
Energy of Mr. F. C. Chapman	45
The District and Station of Mirzapúr	45
Energy of St. George Tucker and Prudence of Colonel Tucker	46
Revolts in the District	47
Mr. Moore is killed at Pali	48
Arrival of the Revolted Sipahis from Dánápúr	48
And of Mutineers from Chutá Nagpúr	49
Renewed energy of Tucker, of Walker, of Elliott, and of F. O. Mayne.	49
Jaunpúr	50
Energetic conduct of Mr. Land and Mr. Jenkinson	51
Loyalty of the Dube Clan and its Chief	51
Gallantry of Venables and Dunn	52
Gorákhpur	52
Mr. Wynyard and the Difficulties of his position there	53
He receives extra powers to act independently	54
The Sipahis manifest discontent and the Prisoners try to escape from the Gaol	54
Wynyard amid great difficulties holds his own	55
Fugitives from Oudh arrive	56
Some Gurkhas reach Gorákhpur	56

# CONTENTS OF VOL. VI.

xi

Wynyard receives from the Governor-General an Autograph Letter of Thanks	57
The Mutiny at Sigauli necessitates the evacuation of Gorkhampur	57
All the Officers save Mr. Bird quit the place	58
The result to Mr. Bird of his remaining	59
Credit due to Wynyard and his Companions	59
Ghaziपुर and Mr. A. Ross	60
Good Services rendered by Mr. Bax	61
The District continues to be disturbed till the end of 1858	62
Azamgarh	63
Conduct of Mr. Astell, Mr. Horne, Mr. Venables, Mr. Dunn, and of Ali Baksh	65
Disorganised state of the district	65
Mr. Venables and Mr. Dunn organise measures to restore Order	65
They are joined by Messrs. Davies and Simson with Troops of sorts	66
Venables, forced to retreat, covers his retreat in a manner worthy of Mowat	66
Mr. H. C. Tucker, of Benares, orders the evacuation of the District	67
Fidelity of certain Native Officials	67
The subsequent history of Azamgarh	67
Credit due to Venables, Dunn, Archibald Pollock, and Hercules Ross	68

## CHAPTER III.

### THE ALLAHÁBÁD DIVISION.

Locality and Early History of Allahabád	69
Early news of the Mutiny at Allahabád	70
The Nawab of Nizám gives the first check to the Rebels	70
The Natural Divisions of Allahabád	71
Measures taken to preserve and to restore Order	72
The weaknesses of Amateur Judges contrasted with the measured justice of Trained Officials	72
The Necessary Arrangements of the Division	73
Mr. M. H. Court's great services	73
The Collector on the spot and his Superior in Calcutta	74
Fathpur	75
Kanpur, Mr. Sherer, and Captain Bruce	76
Difficulties with the District Landowners	77
Judgment and merciful policy of the Conquerors on the restoration of Order	78
Bandah	78
The Nawab and Mr. F. O. Mayne	79
Resolute conduct in difficult circumstances displayed by Mr. Mayne	80
He is forced to quit Bandah	81
Consequent Anarchy in Bandah	81
Painful position of the Nawab of Bandah	82
The English re-occupy Bandah	83



	PAGE
Justice and Mercy of Mr. Mayne—his high qualities recognised by his countrymen . . . . .	83
Hamirpūr . . . . .	83
Slaughter of Europeans at Hamirpūr . . . . .	83
Anarchy prevails there until Sir Hugh Rose reconquers Central India . .	84

## CHAPTER IV.

## THE AGRA AND BOHILKHAND DIVISIONS.

The Districts of the Division of Agra . . . . .	85
Mathurā and Mr. Thornhill . . . . .	85
The Winter of 1856-7 is unmarked by any extraordinary event in the Mathurā District . . . . .	86
The Circulation of the Chapātīs breeds suspicion . . . . .	86
On receiving news of the Mutiny at Mirāth, Thornhill despatches the Ladies and Children to Agra . . . . .	87
The Situation becomes perilous . . . . .	88
Troops from Bhartpūr arrive . . . . .	88
Captain Nixon who commands them proposes to suspend his movement on Delhi to render Mathurā secure . . . . .	90
At length the Bhartpūr Troops start for Delhi, Thornhill following them to the verge of his district . . . . .	91
When he hears of the Mutiny of the Sipāhī Guard at Mathurā . . . . .	91
Sends information to Agra . . . . .	92
The Troops of the Bhartpūr force Mutiny . . . . .	93
Thornhill and Joyce set out for Agra . . . . .	94
Incidents of the Journey . . . . .	95
They reach Agra, the first bearers of ill news . . . . .	95
Mr. Colvin's mind wanting . . . . .	96
Thornhill returns to Mathurā and puts up with the Sēths . . . . .	96
By great striving succeeds in maintaining order . . . . .	97
The toils close around him . . . . .	98
Flight being necessary shall they take the Land-route or the River-route? . . . . .	99
Thornhill and Joyce make for Agra by the Land-route . . . . .	99
Incidents of the Journey . . . . .	100
Final recovery of Mathurā . . . . .	102
Farrukhābād and Fathgarh . . . . .	102
Mainpuri and Itawah . . . . .	103
Bohilkhand . . . . .	103
Bijnaur and Mr. Shakespear . . . . .	103
The effect produced by the Mutiny at Bijnaur . . . . .	104
Mr. Shakespear takes measures to meet the difficulties of the situation . .	104
He secures, as far as he can, the Money of the State . . . . .	105
Māhmūd Khān, Nawāb of Najibābād, gives trouble . . . . .	106
The Successful Mutiny at Bareilly greatly increases the difficulties of the situation . . . . .	107
Shakespear and Gough manage to send a portion of the Money to Mirāth . . . . .	107

# CONTENTS OF VOL. VI.

Shakespear, by tact and temper, controls the Nawáb	109
Is forced at last to place that Chief in charge of the District	109
And returns with the Officials and Ladies to Rurki	109
The Nawáb instals himself as Ruler for the King of Delhi	109
And begins to persecute the Hindus	110
Shakespear transfers charge of the District to two loyal Muhammadans	110
But these are driven out by the Nawáb	111
The Nawáb massacres the Hindus and carries his raids across the Ganges	112
Bolazagon attacks and defeats the Rebels at Khankal	113
Jones's Force enters Rohulkhand	114
Shakespear resumes his Duties and renders great service to General Jones	114
He reorganizes the District with tact and judgment	115
The Mirath Division	116
Dehra Dún, Mr. Keene, and the European Population	116
Mr. Keene organizes defensive Measures	117
He receives bad news from outside his District	118
Marches against the Rebels, who escape	118
Practical manner in which Keene surmounted the difficulties regarding Food and Money	119
Dehra Dún, under his guidance, passes through the ordeal	120
Saharanpúr and Mr. Spankie	120
Testimony of Baird Smith to the splendid services of Spankie	121
Muzaffanagar and Mr. Edwards	123
Energetic action of Mr. Edwards	124
Mirath and Mr. Wallace Dunlop	125
Mr. Dunlop sets out from the Himalayas, where he hears of the Munny	
--Adventures on the Road	126
He reaches Mirath, enlists Sikhs, and raises Volunteers	127
Formation of the famous "Khaki Risála"	127
The "Khaki Risála" marches against and attacks the Gajars	128
Atrocities of the Gajars	128
Devastations of Sáh Mall	129
Dunlop sets out to check them	129
Initial success of his march	130
Dunlop's single combat with the nephew of Sáh Mall	131
Defeats Sáh Mall, who is slain	131
Receives, and effectively answers, an insolent message from Narpat Singh	132
With the fall of Delhi the necessity for the labours of the Khaki Risála ceases	133
Who and what were the volunteers of the Khaki Risála	133
Revolt at Bulandshahr	134
Splendid exertions of Mr. Brand Sapté, Mr. Ross, Mr. Alfred Lyall	135
General revolt of the district	135
Recovery of the district	136
Curious case of a Christian girl who married a Muhammadan trooper	136
Justice rendered to Mr. Brand Sapté	137
Aligárh	137
Splendid exploit of eleven Englishmen	138

# CONTENTS OF VOL. VI.

Benarès Division . . . . .	138
Burghon and Hissar . . . . .	139
Panipat and Rohtak . . . . .	140
The sympathy was with the Mughal . . . . .	141

## CHAPTER V.

### SINDH AND THE NATIVE STATES OF INDIA.

Sindh and Sir Charles Napier . . . . .	142
Frere becomes Chief Commissioner in 1850 . . . . .	143
Splendid work accomplished by Frere . . . . .	144
Rough description of the Province . . . . .	145
Frere goes to England and returns on the eve of the Mutiny . . . . .	145
Clear diagnosis of Frere as to the course to be adopted . . . . .	146
Dennises his own province to save the Empire . . . . .	146
The Native States of India . . . . .	147
Their position prior and subsequent to the year 1818 . . . . .	148
Sindhia and Holkar . . . . .	148
What is Rajpūtānā? . . . . .	149
Bikanir . . . . .	150
Jaisalmir . . . . .	151
Krishnagarh . . . . .	151
Karsuli . . . . .	152
Alwar . . . . .	153
Donk . . . . .	154
Dholpur . . . . .	154
Udaipur . . . . .	155
Dungarpur . . . . .	156
Banwar . . . . .	157
Farfābgarh . . . . .	158
Jaipur . . . . .	158
Jodhpur . . . . .	159
Bharipur . . . . .	160
Bāndi . . . . .	160
Kota . . . . .	161
Malwar . . . . .	162
Sirohi . . . . .	163
Summary of the attitude of Rajpūtānā in 1857 . . . . .	164
Similar conclusions to be drawn from the attitude of Central India . . . . .	165
The Nawab of Jāunpūr . . . . .	166
The Begam of Bhopāl . . . . .	166
Rewah, Urohaht, Chhatarpur, Dattā, Samptar . . . . .	167
Jhānsi and Bundelkhand . . . . .	167
Western India . . . . .	168
Southern India . . . . .	168
How in the places in which no attempt had been made to suppress native customs by the introduction of western doctrines the people remained loyal . . . . .	169
And—the opposite . . . . .	170

CHAPTER VI.

THE INDIAN NAVY.

	Page
The officers of the Indian navy	170
Lewis and Mayo at Dhákah and in the Abor Hills	170
Carw and Butt in the Shahabád district	171
Chicken gains the Victoria Cross	172
Services of Duval, Wray, Scamp, Barron, Burbank, and Windus	172
Chitty and Sweeny render excellent service on the western coast	172
Appreciation of the services of Griffith Jenkins	173
Official appreciation of the services of the officers of the Indian navy	173
One final military episode	173
Devotion, unselfishness, and death of Tomkinson	174
A MAP OF INDIA	in pocket



# HISTORY OF THE INDIAN MUTINY

## BOOK XVIII—THE CIVIL DISSENT

### CHAPTER I

#### THE TERRITORIES UNDER THE DIRECT CONTROL OF THE GOVERNMENT

I purpose in this final volume to relate the deeds of those Englishmen in India who were soldiers, who placed in most difficult circumstances, and with support but that afforded by the Government, were living in the midst of a population, and around them exposed to imminent danger, not only from the revolution, but from the people, whom they had sentenced to death, and from the people, whom the miscreants, whom they had once controlled, but who had now become the leaders in slaughter and outrage, and whose nerve, never ceased to bear themselves proudly, and forgot what was due to their own honor and their reputation as Britons. The glorious action of these men in the territories, which were also military stations, has been recorded in the five preceding volumes. Whenever it may be necessary to return to those stations to explain, as in the case of Kanpur, the civil measures which followed military repression, I shall ask the reader to accompany me thither. But my main object, in this volume, is to tell the story of the stations which were not military stations, in which the British, isolated from his fellows, unaided by the military, and, perhaps, of a sterner character, and assisted, or, at least, cases, having upon him the responsibility for the lives of women and children, had no aid but that afforded by his strength, God, by his own stout heart, and by a fixed determination, that, happen what might, he, at least, would show himself not unworthy of the name

Plan of this volume.

which gave him, hitherto, that to the very last hour, however terrible the trial, he would do his duty. The record will show that the Civil Service of India possessed, as I believe it still possesses, many such men, heroes in the truest sense of the term. Of the dangers to which such men were exposed, of the trials they endured, of the resolution and gallantry with which they pursued their way to ultimate triumph, this volume will, I trust, be a permanent record.

I propose to treat the subject in its geographical arrangement, constituting each Governorship, each Lieutenant-Governorship, and each Chief Commissionership the initial unit, parcelling out each unit into its several particles called divisions or commissions, each division into its several districts, each district into its several stations. In this manner I shall take the reader through a part of British India in which there was tumult or outbreak during the period of the revolt of the Sipáhis.

I begin with the territories under the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal.

The territories under the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal, called sometimes the Lower Provinces, lay between longitude  $82^{\circ}$  and  $97^{\circ}$ , the most westerly portion being Bhokár in the Chutia Nagpur Commissionership, and the most easterly point, that of Sadia in Upper Asám, and between latitude  $20^{\circ}$  and  $26^{\circ}$ , the most southerly point being the Chilka Lake in Orissa, and the most northern points Tirhut and Sadia. These territories were bounded to the north by Nipál, Sikkim, Bhútán, and the lands occupied by the Áká, Duffá, Miri, and Mishmi tribes; to the east, by Burmah; to the south by Burmah, the Bay of Bengal, and the Madras Presidency; to the west, by the Central Provinces, Rewá, and the North-Western Provinces. The area of these territories was estimated at 280,200 square miles, the population at sixty-five millions. The races constituting this population are more various than those of any other part of India. The Hindu population contains all the castes of the Hindúas with many subdivisions. Of these the Kayastha, proceeding from a Kshatriya mother and a Sudrá, or low-caste, mother, are the most numerous. These supply the clerks and

\* I use the past tense because, since the events of 1857-58, and some outlying districts were severed from the territories under the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal and formed into a separate Chief Commissionership. This occurred in 1874.

copyists, of whom Bengal is so prolific. The Brahmans trace their origin to Brahmans who immigrated from Kanauj when that famous city felt the tyranny of the Muhammadan invader. The Muhammadan population, which is most numerous in the south-eastern parts of Bengal, consists of descendants from Afghans and a large number of converts from low Hindu, Arakanese, and aboriginal tribes. Aboriginal tribes, who cling to their old customs, are chiefly met with in the mountainous parts of Asám, in eastern Bengal, in Orissá, in Chutia Nágpúr, and in the Rajmahal hills. Immigrants from these tribes are freely employed in the tea districts of Asám. The languages spoken are as various as the populations. In Bengal there is Bengálí with its several dialects; in Orissá, Uriyá; in Asám, Asámese; in Bihár, Hindi and Hindustáni. I am unable to enumerate all the languages spoken by the aborigines.

In the time of Clive these territories were spoken of as the provinces of Bengal, Bihár, and Orissá; but at the present day this division is purely geographical. The territories under the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal were, in 1857, divided into divisions or commissionerships, and these again were subdivided into districts, that is, every Commissioner of a division had under his control a certain number of districts under an officer responsible primarily to himself. These districts combined went to form the division.

Modern  
nomenclature  
of these  
territories

In 1857 the number of divisions was eleven. They were Orissá, containing three districts, Katak, Puri, and Báleshwar; Bardwán, Western Bengal, with its five districts, Bardwán, Bánkurá, Birbhúm, Huglí and Haurah, and Midnapúr; the Presidency, with Calcutta and the twenty-four parganahs, Nadiá, and Jessor, Rájsháhí, with its seven districts, Mureshidábád, Dinájpúr, Málidá, Rájsháhí, Rangpúr, Bagura, and Pahná, Koch Bihár, with Dárjiling, Jalpaiguri, and the tributary state of Koch Bihár; Dhákah, with its six districts, Dhákah, Faridpúr, Bakirganj, Maimansingh, Silhat, and Kachhar; Chitragón, with Chitragón and the hill tracts, Bhaluá (Noakhálí), Tiparah and Hill Tiparah; Asám, with its nine districts, Goalpára, Kamráp (Guahatí), Dibrang, Nagaón, Sibságar, Lakkhimpur, the Garo hills, the Khasá and Jaintia hills, the Nágá hills; Patná, or, more correctly, Western Bihár, with its six districts, Patná, Gayá, Sháhábád, Sárán, Champáran, and Tírhút; Eastern Bihár, with Munger, Bhágalspúr, Párná, and the Santál par-

Names and  
numbers of  
the divisions  
and  
districts.



ganahs; Chutiá Nágpúr (the south-west frontier Agency), with Lohárdágá, Hazáribagh, Singhbhúm, Mánbhúm, and certain tributary Mahalls, such as Bhukár, Koraá, Sirgújá, Udaipúr, Jáshpúr, Gangpúr, Bonai, Sarúndá, and others equally small, covering altogether an area of 12,881 square miles,

I begin with Orisá with its three districts, Katak, Púri or Jagannáth, and Báleshwar\* and its nineteen tributary Mahalls. Until 1803 Orisá had belonged to the Maráthá family called the Bhonslá, which ruled in central India, with Nágpúr as its capital. But in that year Marquess Wellesley and his illustrious brother had wrested the province, as it was then called, from the Bhonslá, and it has since remained an integral part of the British dominions in India. The majority of the inhabitants are called Uriyas, but the term is often applied to indicate the lower classes only. The chief classes among the Hindus are the Brahmans, the Karans, the Khandaits (swordsmen); there are also Talingas and Bargaris, descendants of the Maráthás. The Musalmáns of this division are chiefly descended from the Pathans who, under Sulaimán Kararání, King of Bengal, and his general, Kalapahar, defeated, in 1567, Mukund Deo, the last Hindu king of Orisa. In the tributary Mahalls are still to be found original tribes, some of whom, such as the Konds, were in the habit, within the experience of living men, of sacrificing human beings. These aboriginal tribes speak a language differing from Uriyá, which is the general language of the division.

Katak is in one respect the principal district of Orisá, for its capital, also called Katak† forms the headquarters of the division. This town is built on the apex of the delta of the Mahánadí river, which rising in the Raipúr district of the central provinces, and running a course of 520 miles, pours down upon the delta through the narrow gorge of Naraj, seven miles west of the town, and, dividing into two streams,

\* Báleshwar is generally spelt by the English "Balasore." The spelling is barbarous and incorrect. Nothing can be clearer than the derivation and meaning of the name as correctly written. Báleshwar means "Young Lord," and is applied in the Hindi writings to Krishna. The name commemorates the visit of the incarnate deity to the district.

† The word "Katak," written improperly in English "Cutlack," and wrongly accented on the last syllable, means, in Sanskrit, "a royal metropolis," "a city," and also "an army." The people of Orisá adopt the first meaning. Vide Murray's *Bengal*.

encircles Katak on the north and east, and by its branch, the Kátjuri, on the west. The town contains fifty thousand inhabitants. In 1856 the officers, to whom was confided the charge of the division of Orissá, were the commissioner, Mr. G. F. Cockburn; the judge of Katak, Mr. J. J. Ward; the magistrates, of Katak, Mr. R. N. Shore, of Púri, Mr. A. S. Annand; of Báleshwar, Mr. H. M. Reid, and the deputy collector at Púri, Mr. C. Jenkins.

But few signs of disaffection occurred in this division in the early days of the general revolt. In his narrative of events the Secretary to the Government of Bengal was almost invariably able to give the happy assurance that "the public peace has remained undisturbed in this district and the tributary Mahalls." So undisturbed did that peace continue that, as related,\* the Government were able to direct that the Madras troops there located should march to a part of the country where their service would be more useful. The Sipáhis of that army had resisted the suggestions made to them by some malcontents that it would be to their advantage to take the law into their own hands, as European troops were coming to disarm them and then to march them hundreds of miles away, and had continued faithful to their salt. A slight variation from the customary favourable report took place in November 1857, by the mention of the fact that the Rájah of Bamnugháti was apprehensive of an outbreak amongst the Dharnahs, one of the aboriginal tribes of the division. But under the influence of events which occurred at no great distance from the scene of apprehended disaffection about this period, notably the defeat of the rebels by Major English at Chatrá,† in Chutia Nágpúr, the Dharnahs changed their minds, and did not venture to disturb the public peace. Nor after this period was there any suggestion of disturbance in the province of Orissá, save that which may have been occasionally caused by passing bodies of fugitive Sipahis. It will be seen in the course of the narrative that this comparative tranquillity in his own district had the effect of impelling Mr. Cockburn, the commissioner, to work with untiring energy and success for the maintenance or restoration of order in districts which were not so fortunate.

From the division of Orissá we proceed to that of Bardwán. This division is bounded on the East by the river Hugli, to

Peacefulness  
of the Orissá  
division.

\* Vol. IV. page 98.

† Vol. IV. page 102.

the north by the Santál Parganahs, to the west by Chutiá Nágpúr, and to the south by Orisá. Its principal inhabitants are Hindus of all castes with a proportion of Muhammadans. The languages spoken are Bengálí and Hindustání. The division, which is also called the division of western Bengal, is subdivided into five distriets, viz., Bardwán, Bánkura, Birbhúm, Húgli and Haurah, and Midnapúr: to this last pertained, in 1857, the salt stations of Tamulúk and Híjl. The chief station of the division is Bardwán. In 1857 the officers stationed in this division were the Commissioner, Mr. W. H. Elliott; four judges, Mr. J. H. Young, Mr. P. Taylor, Mr. H. V. Bayley, and Mr. G. P. Leicester; the magistrates, Mr. H. B. Lawford, Mr. A. J. Elliott, Mr. J. J. Grey, and Mr. G. Bright; the collectors, Mr. P. H. Schaleh and Mr. W. H. Broadhurst; the deputy collector, Mr. H. C. Raikes.

The division of Bardwan was fortunate in having no history during the time of the great Mutiny. It had, no doubt, its alarms and its occasional episodes of interest. Thus it was at Haurah that, as recounted in the second volume,\* Neill astonished the station-

possessed no  
notorious  
history.

master by forcibly detaining the train till his troops should reach the right bank of the river. It was from Chinsurah, in the Húgli district, that the Highlanders marched to disarm the Barrackpúr brigade. But there was no outbreak. The fate of the Bardwán division was linked with that of the Presidency, and the fate of both depended on the turn affairs should take in Calcutta, at Barrackpúr, at Jalpaiguri, in the two Bihars, and in eastern Bengal.

The division next to that of Bardwán is called the Presidency division. It comprises the capital, Calcutta, and the twenty-four Parganahs, Nadiá, Jessor, and the Sundarban,† a marshy district south of the twenty-four parganahs, intersected by many branches of the Ganges and rivers such as the Matá, the Kapadak, the Mollinchu, the Marjátá, and the Haringhátá. It is unnecessary to name all the officers, civil and military, of this division. Those upon whom lay the greatest weight of responsibility, and who contributed the most to ensure the safety of the capital, will be mentioned in the following pages.

\* Pages 98-9.

† The word "Sundarban" is derived from "sundar," beautiful, and "ban," a forest.

The political events which occurred in Calcutta and the neighbourhood during the memorable years 1857-8 have been recounted with sufficient fulness in the preceding volumes. It has been abundantly proved that the members of the British mercantile and trading communities were not only free from panic, but that they discerned the signs of the times and the proper method of dealing with the difficulties of the hour far more clearly than did the officials who surrounded Lord Canning. To that noblemen I have endeavoured to render full justice. In 1857 he was yet new to India, and he dealt with the sudden emergency on the advice of the officials he had inherited from his predecessor; hence his early mistakes. It is not too much to affirm that on every one of the points on which he differed from the non-official community he was wrong, and the members of the non-official community were right. I need only mention (1) the first refusal to accept the offer of the European community to form a volunteer corps; (2) the slowness in dealing with the mutiny at Barrhampur, and the mode of dealing with it; (3) the delay in depriving the native troops at Barrackpur of their arms—a delay which caused the memorable panic of the 14th of June, a panic which did not reach the members of the mercantile community nor the European residents of Calcutta generally, but which drove many of the highly-placed officials to take refuge or to send their families to take refuge on board the ships lying in the river, and thousands of Eurasians to scour in terror the plain leading to Fort William. Of this I was an eyewitness.\* The fourth matter in which the mercantile community showed greater prescience than the ruling power, was in the earnestness with which they pressed disarming of the regiments at Dinspur. In the famous interview their leaders had with Lord Canning at a moment, be it remembered, when

---

\* For making this statement in the *Red Pamphlet*, written on the spot and with the most complete knowledge of the events, I incurred the lasting enmity of the men who either went themselves, or sent their families, to take refuge on board the ships in the river. When, some ten or twelve years ago, my name came up for selection to the "Athenæum Club," one of these, a member of the committee, declared that even if I were elected by every one present, he would exercise his right of veto. He subsequently explained that he had no personal dislike to me, but that he had felt so keenly the statements made in the *Red Pamphlet*—which, I may add, have never been denied and are absolutely true—that he had vowed that its author should never be enrolled in the club to the membership of which literary men naturally aspire.

that nobleman had in hand a sufficient number of troops for the purpose, and when those troops were being sent off daily by the river route which would take them by Dánápúr, they foretold all the evils which would happen if the Government should fail to display a lack of firmness and decision. Attached at the time to the Military Audit Department of the Government of India, I naturally was not present at the interview, but I received an account of what happened there within half an hour of its conclusion from the lips of the principal spokesman and leader of the mercantile community, Mr. Daniel Mackinlay.

Sound views  
of the  
mercantile  
community.

From him I learnt that Lord Canning was very curt, and very downright in his refusal; that, after he had listened with firmly-pressed lips to the prayer of the deputation to the effect that they had vast interests in western Bihar, that those interests would be seriously imperilled if the earliest opportunity were not taken to disarm the native regiments at Dánápúr, and that such an opportunity now presented itself, he replied in the fewest possible words that these troops should not be disarmed. The actual instructions which the Government gave on the occasion \*—the thrusting of the responsibility which properly belonged to them on to the shoulders of an old officer at the station itself—have been related in the third volume. The four subjects I have referred to indicate the measure of foresight and capacity which characterised the men whom Lord Canning had inherited from his predecessor as the advisers whom he could trust. They were the unsafest of guides. Their advice was always wrong. In every instance they had to retrace their steps, and to do that which they had publicly declared they would not do. But their incapacity to arrive at a right decision, to act on that decision after it had by accident been arrived at, marked them out as most unfortunate advisers to a Governor-General new to India and her traditions. A Wellesley, indeed, would have swept them aside with a contemptuous wave of his hand; but Lord Canning, though a brave, conscientious, and, in many respects, an able man, was not a

---

\* Regarding this, Lord Dalhousie, the immediate predecessor of Lord Canning, wrote at the time: "The last business of Dánápúr exceeds all powers of imagination. General Lloyd, it is said, put undue faith in the Sípáhís; but why was it left to General Lloyd, or to General or Mr. Anybody, to order the measures so obviously necessary to safety?"—Trotter's "Dalhousie," pages 205-6.

Wellesley. When, then, one of these men advances the claim, as one of them has done, to have been "the right hand of Lord Canning" during the earlier stages of the revolt, and whilst that Lord was yet in Calcutta, he prefers a claim which his opponents may well admit, for it is absolutely condemnatory of himself.

To the general feebleness and incapacity of the counsellors and staff-officers of the Governor-General there were exceptions. To one of these, Mr. J. P. Grant, I have made special reference in the third volume. Mr J. P.  
Grant. Mr. Grant was a man of remarkable ability. He pointed out to Lord Canning in vigorous words the dangers of the situation. To his penetrating glance, Mr. Beadon's line of six hundred miles was all "moonshine." He was constantly urging action, and action in the right direction. Had Mr. Grant's advice been followed matters would have progressed far more satisfactorily. But Mr Grant was not a soldier: and there were two soldiers in the Supreme Council, Sir John Low and Sir Patrick Grant. The latter had come up on special call from Madras, because, from his previous acquaintance with the Bengal Army, of which he had been Adjutant-General, he was supposed to possess the knowledge requisite to enable the Government to deal successfully with the situation. It was but natural then that on military matters Lord Canning should prefer the advice of this experienced soldier to the counsels of his civilian namesake. Of the proceedings of Sir Patrick Grant in Calcutta two stand Sir Patrick  
Grant. revealed. There are, in fact, no others of moment.

On reading what these two proceedings were, one is tempted to inquire whether, to obtain such advice as he gave, it was worth the trouble and the expense to send for Sir P. Grant from Madras. The first of these refers to his reasons for not taking the field in person: \* the second to his thrusting on the shoulders of General Lloyd the responsibility of disarming or of not disarming the Sipáhis at Dánápur.† It may be urged that Sir Patrick knew General Lloyd, and that a commander-in-chief is justified in casting a portion of his responsibility on a subordinate whom he knows and trusts. The result proved that Sir Patrick's action was a mere shifting of responsibility to a man who, if Sir Patrick knew him at all, he must have known was not strong enough to bear the burden. The occasion was eminently one in which a strong man would have said: "The

\* Vol. III. pages 20-21.

† Vol. III. page 40 and note.

times are critical; everything, possibly the very safety of Calcutta, depends upon the prompt disarming of the three Sipáhi regiments at Dánápúr. We have troops at hand who will pass that station. I will warn General Lloyd and tell him he must take the first opportunity to deprive these men of their muskets. The disarming will not then detain the regiments more than twenty-four hours at the utmost. A great danger will then be removed. I will at once issue the necessary orders." A strong man, I repeat, would have argued in that way. Sir Patrick Grant did not. He, I repeat, was content to shift the responsibility to the shoulders of General Lloyd. But though he shifted it for the moment, the real responsibility of the non-disarming of the Sipáhis and of the consequent horrors and bloodshed rests, and will rest, on the shoulders of Sir Patrick Grant.

I can fancy some of my readers exclaiming in words similar to those employed by Sir John Kaye when the evidence in favour of the Government was too weak for him to express an unexplained approval of its policy: "It is so easy to be wise after the event."\*

The mercantile community wise during the event

But my contention is that Mr. Mackinlay and the mercantile community were wise at the time. They pressed the policy, now admitted to be the right policy, upon Lord Canning and Sir Patrick Grant. Their vision, at least was clear. It was the Government of India which was blind and deaf at the time and became wise only after the event. The mercantile community possessed the prescience in which the Government was deficient.

Some of the members of the Government have, indeed, since admitted that on one point at least the Government were wrong, and those whom the Government persecuted were right.† And I have no doubt whatever but that they have made the same admission with respect to other instances. I am sure that Lord Canning would have done so. His conduct after he had shaken off his Calcutta advisers presents a marked contrast to his conduct during the time he was under their influence.

An officer who rendered marked service to the Governor-General in Calcutta during the early days of the mutiny, and indeed to the very end, was the Town-Major, Major, now Sir Orfeur, Cavenagh. Major

Major Orfeur Cavenagh

Cavenagh was a very gallant officer, who, attached to the Irregular cavalry, had lost his leg at the battle of Maharájpur, had afterwards been appointed to accompany Jang Bahádúr during his tour in Europe, and had at a later period been appointed Town-Major of Fort William, then under the direct authority of the Governor-General. He had returned from Europe only in the November of the year preceding, 1856. During his journey to Calcutta from Bombay he had learned from loyal natives, and had himself noticed, the great change which had taken place in the feelings of the people towards his countrymen. Disaffection to the British rule, he was told, was very general throughout the country, and had even extended to the soldiery. Major Cavenagh was not much surprised at this last statement, for the tendency of the centralising system in the army, for many years in progress, had been, he knew and had deplored, to deprive commanding officers of their powers, and reduce them to the status of mere cyphers, with but slight interest in their work or in their men.

Major Cavenagh had returned but little more than two months when the symptoms which he had noticed began to develop. On the 26th of January, 1857, the telegraph-house was fired at Barrackpúr. The same day one of the sergeants attached to the fort related to Cavenagh a remarkable conversation he had overheard between two Sípáhís. It was to effect that the Europeans in the garrison were entirely in the hands of the Sípáhís, that the arsenal and magazines could be easily mastered; the Europeans surprised in their sleep and murdered; that then it would be easy to seize Fort William. They added that the programme had been begun by the firing on the previous evening of the telegraph bungalow at Barrackpúr.

discovers the  
plot of the  
Sípáhís in  
January,  
1857.

The story did not come as an absolute surprise to Cavenagh, and he at once took steps to guard against the threatened mischief. As soon as he had completed the necessary preparations, which, he truly says in his autobiography,\* "in all human probability saved Fort William and Calcutta, and possibly our Indian Empire," he drove to Government House, saw Lord Canning, and gave him a full account of all that had happened, and of the measures he had taken. Lord Canning expressed

there it.

obtains Lord  
Canning's  
approval.

\* *Reminiscences of an Indian Official*, by Sir Orfeur Cavenagh, page 279



his entire approval, and, at Cavenagh's suggestion, sanctioned the transfer of an additional company of the 53rd Foot to Fort William.

The precaution taken by Cavenagh baffled the mutineers for the moment. Two days later, however, as he was walking in his garden he was accosted by the non-commissioned officer of his Sipáhi guard. This man told him that the Sipáhis, especially the old soldiers, whilst gratefully recollecting the benefits the Government had showered upon them during their period of service, were really afraid that an attempt was about to be made, by means of the new cartridges, to take away their caste; that it was reported among them that those cartridges were being prepared with hog's lard and beef suet, and that the best way of proving to the men that their suspicions were unfounded would be to appoint a high-caste Hindu and Múhammadian to superintend the preparation of them in the arsenal. Cavenagh listened attentively to the man's talk and then told him that he must be perfectly aware that neither the Government nor their officers would sanction any plan detrimental to their religious tenets, adding that it would be easy, he thought, to arrange that they should witness the manufacture of the cartridges. This opinion, repeated to the men, and followed by the granting of the required permission, seemed to remove all doubts from their minds. "Unfortunately," adds Cavenagh, "the arsenal authorities objected to the arrangement, and the permission was afterwards withdrawn."

For more than a month nothing further occurred to rouse the suspicions of the Town-Major. But in March, the ruler of Gwálnár, Maharajah Sindhiá, visited Calcutta. The story of the *fête* contemplated to be given in his honour at the Botanical Gardens on the 10th of the month, and its postponement, has already been told.\* That the Sipáhis really contemplated the seizure of the Fort and the massacre of the Europeans whilst the *fête* of the British population should be separated from them by the breadth of the unbridged Hugli, is, I think, abundantly clear. The postponement of the *fête* led their guilty minds to suspect that the plot had been betrayed, and that the postponement was the

The Botanical  
Gardens  
plot

is baffled by  
the postpone-  
ment of the  
*fête*

consequence of that betrayal. Various circumstances combined to fix this idea in their minds: none more so than the sudden return of Cavenagh to the fort when he had given out that he was about to cross the river.\* Disconcerted by a change of programme, the reason of which seemed so apparent, the Sipáhis in and out of the fort resolved to continue to feign loyalty, and actually made prisoners of a body of their own comrades, who, unaware that the plot had been postponed, were carrying out their part of it. These men were brought to trial and were sentenced to fourteen years' penal servitude. Cavenagh took advantage of the parade of the troops of the garrison for the purpose of witnessing the placing of the condemned men in irons, to give a warning and exhortation to the assembled Sipáhis. They listened with apparently respectful attention. But after the parade had been dismissed, a circumstance happened which must, in the light of the events which were shortly to happen, be regarded as, at least, very curious. "A native officer," writes Cavenagh, "who was a member of the court-martial, observed to me, in the course of conversation, that we did not know how to treat Orientals; that when I had satisfied myself of the guilt of the prisoners, instead of convening a court-martial, and thus delaying their punishment, I ought to have ordered a parade the next morning, and caused them to be blown away from guns, as such a measure would have had a beneficial effect in deterring others from following their example." It is more than probable that this very man was one of the plotters.

Native remark  
of a Native  
officer to  
Cavenagh.

Shortly afterwards, the mutiny broke out at Mirath, and the alarm spread all over the country. Cavenagh, responsible for the safety of a large fortress, to guard which he had but one wing of an English regiment, redoubled his precautions. The native brigade at Barrackpúr still remained armed, and it was known that the Sipáhis composing it were for the most thoroughly disaffected. Ten days after the news of the events at Mirath and Dohli reached the Presidency, there fell the anniversary

The celebra-  
tion of the  
Queen's  
birthday.

\* The postponement of the *fit* had not, by accident, been communicated to Cavenagh, and he had proceeded as far as Garden Reach before he became acquainted with the fact. His return to the Fort was, then, as great a surprise to himself as it was to the Sipáhis.

of the Queen's birthday. The Queen's birthday is always a great day in India, and when the Viceroy is in Calcutta, he gives a state ball in honour of the occasion. The troubled condition of affairs in 1857 did not permit of any deviation from this practice, and the invitations were issued for the 25th May. But the feeling of insecurity was very widely spread. The reticence of the Government; the knowledge that Fort William was but slenderly held; that the public buildings throughout the city were guarded by troops, believed, and believed with reason, to be steeped to the eyes in mutiny; that four regiments of Sipáhis were within three hours' march of Government House; and the possibility that those troops, those in the fort, and those on duty at the public establishments, thoroughly conversant with the habits of the English on the celebration of the birthday of the Queen, might take the opportunity to make a clean sweep of the assembled guests at Government House\* on the night of the 25th of May, justified a suspicion that the celebration of the Queen's birthday might be made the occasion for a tumult, and warranted the Government in taking precautions to meet the possible danger. It devolved on the Town-Major to make or at least to suggest the precautions that should be taken. The birthday, for some good reason, was I have said, kept on the 25th May. Major Cavenagh tells that he waited on the Governor-General on the 24th May to take his orders as to the parade which was always held in honour of the occasion. He proposed "that the balled ammunition in pouch with the native troops, which would, as usual, be exchanged for the blank cartridges required for the *feu de joie*, should not be returned to them." True to his policy, or rather to the policy of his advisers, of feigning confidence even when they felt none, Lord Canning would not sanction this arrangement "unless any symptoms of disaffection were displayed." In vain did Cavenagh plead that whilst there was not the slightest chance of any overt act being committed on parade, yet that if

Cavenagh  
suggested  
precautions,

---

\* There was much reason in these forebodings. They were founded on the practice of the Sipáhis elsewhere. Only a fortnight before, at Mírát, they had chosen the day on which they knew that the European troops would be at church with their side-arms only, to rise; and, in Calcutta itself, only a short time before, they had fixed as their day of rising that on which all English Calcutta would be assembled in the Botanical Gardens, separated from the city by the river Hágli.

any disturbance were to arise in Calcutta, the fact that the Sipáhis were in possession of several rounds of service cartridges would make a considerable difference in the strength of the detachment he would send from the fort for its repression. "The argument," he tells us, "was not deemed convincing." The Sipáhis, then, retained their ballled cartridges. The parade and the ball passed off quietly; but, in the light of after events, there can be no doubt but that a great risk was deliberately encountered, and encountered on sentimental grounds only.

which are not sanctioned.

A few days later, the 4th June, a soldier of the Sikh nation suggested in conversation with the Town-Major, a mode of strengthening the resources of the Government at which the fertile mind of Cavenagh eagerly caught. The Sikh represented that there were in his regiment quartered at Barrackpúr about a hundred of his countrymen untrammelled by the religious prejudices of the Hindus, ready to go anywhere and do anything, and that they would be glad to be incorporated in a distinct corps. Cavenagh brought the matter to the notice of Lord Canning, and, a little later, the suggestion of the Sikh soldier became an accomplished fact. The Sikhs were carefully taken from all the regiments at Barrackpúr, formed into a separate body, and employed with excellent effect in guarding the important post of Rániganj, the then terminus of the railway.

Formation of a Sikh battalion.

Four days later the danger of feigning a confidence which was not felt having been brought home to Lord Canning and his advisers, Cavenagh was directed to replace the native guards at the Treasury, the Bank, and the Mint, by European details. Cavenagh carried out the instructions which he received on this head with remarkable tact and discretion. In this way, one great danger was averted.

The Sipáhi guards are replaced by Europeans.

Regarding the formation of the Volunteer Corps, or as it was called, the Volunteer Guards, which rendered such efficient service in Calcutta, and, there can be no doubt, averted many dangers, Cavenagh was consulted by the Governor-General on the 11th of June. The idea had presented itself spontaneously to the Europeans in Calcutta some time before, and had been received by the Government with a refusal which was regarded, and I think justly regarded, as insulting. They were told by the Secretary to Government

The Volunteer Guards.

in words which have been often quoted in the preceding volumes, and which cannot be referred to too often, conclusive as they are of the blindness of the Government even so late as the 25th of May, that "everything is quiet within six hundred miles of the capital. The mischief caused by a passing and groundless panic has already been arrested, and there is every reason to hope that in the course of a few days tranquillity and confidence will be restored throughout the Presidency." In conclusion, the Home Secretary contemptuously told the applicants that if they felt any alarm they might apply to the Commissioner of Police, who, it transpired, had received orders to supply them with clubs.

But the interval between the 25th of May and the 11th of June had, by the latter date, brought the intelligence of the members of the Government of India to the level which the intellect of the mercantile community had reached on the former date. On the 11th of June, Lord Canning sent for the Town-Major to consult with him as to the conditions under which he should grant the prayer which he had rejected on the 25th of May. The advice given by Cavenagh was characterised by his usual practical good sense. He gave his opinion that

Cavenagh's  
advice as to  
the formation  
of the  
Volunteers

"the corps should not be highly drilled, but sufficiently so to enable the men to act together and to use their arms; that it should consist both of cavalry and infantry, that the former should be employed chiefly in patrols, and the latter stationed as pickets at the most important buildings in the town, so as to form places of rendezvous upon which others might concentrate; that the uniform should be brown holland or blue flannel; that old army non-commissioned officers (pensioners and time-expired men) should be attached, to instil into them some notions of discipline, and that the corps should be regularly divided into troops and companies, each man being, as far as possible, posted to the troop or company composed of persons living in his own neighbourhood." Cavenagh's suggestions were generally adopted, and the corps was at once formed. Subsequently, a battery of artillery was added to it.

It is impossible to leave the Calcutta Volunteer Guards without a few lines as to the men who composed the corps. They were men of all classes; men in the civil service, covenanted and uncovenanted; officers on the staff of the

Government, bound to stay in Calcutta; merchants, traders, tradesmen, clerks; Englishmen, Scotchmen, Irishmen, Frenchmen, Germans, all bound together by the determination to preserve the position of the European in the country of his temporary adoption, in times of extraordinary danger. The best fellowship ruled amongst all nationalities and all professions. The regiment attained a very high proficiency in drill. Seen on parade the men earned and deserved admiration. Every man gave his heart to the service; and the result was in all respects most satisfactory. To the Government, until the reinforcements arrived, and even later, the Volunteer Guards were a tower of strength.

The personnel of the Volunteer Guards.

A few lines as to some of the men who composed the corps. The commandant of the cavalry was Colonel Montagu Turnbull, a splendid specimen of a cavalry officer. He belonged to the old Bengal cavalry, and, at the time, held the appointment of Government Agent for Army Clothing. Not only was he "every inch a soldier," possessing an inspiring presence and most genial manners, but he was loved by all with whom he came in contact. I never heard a single man speak ill of him, nor do I believe that he had an enemy. He was the man of all others to secure the confidence and affection of the men of the classes forming the cavalry of the Volunteers, and he secured both.\*

Montagu Turnbull,

The first commandant of the infantry was Major John Strachey, of the Engineers, now a General and a member of the Indian Council. He did not hold the post long, as when Mr. Grant proceeded to the Central Provinces in the capacity of Lieutenant-Governor, he selected Major Strachey as the Secretary to his administration. Major Davies, a thoroughly competent and efficient officer, succeeded him. Would that I were able to name all the good men and true who gave to the movement their hearty and efficient support. Some of them were men who have since made their mark. There was George Kellner, then a clerk in the Financial Office, who subsequently became Sir George Kellner, K.C.M.G., the confidential *employé* of Cabinet ministers. There were several

John Strachey

Major Davies,

George Kellner

\* Colonel Turnbull was a great supporter of the Turf. His horse, "Hermit," obtained in India almost as great a distinction as did his namesake in England.

young members of the Civil Service, some of whom have since risen to distinction. There was the merchant, Fred. Goodenough, bearing a name illustrious both in the army and the navy. There were the Americans, Wilmer and Tuckerman, both trusty soldiers and boon companions; the German, Von Ernsthausen, one of the noblest and best of men; the Under-Secretary in the Foreign Office, Robert Simson; the Solicitor, Henry Berners, one of the most popular men of his day; the barristers, Richard Doyne and Arthur Macpherson; the Advocate-General, William Ritchie, conspicuous on his big black horse; his companions in the cavalry, the merchants, Kilburn and George Brown, and many others whose names are difficult to recall, but who did their duty manfully and well. These men never forgot that, in the strictest sense of the term, they were volunteers; volunteers for the maintenance of peace and order when the staff of authority had broken in the hands of the Government which wielded it; nor, on their side, will the community of Calcutta, of which they were the noble representatives, ever fail to remember with pride the great services which their forerunners voluntarily rendered during an unprecedented crisis.

It may be profitable here to record the opinion as to the formation of the Volunteer Guards of the officer who, more than any other individual in Calcutta, was instrumental, by counsel and by action, in maintaining public order in Calcutta during the early days of the mutiny. "After the first offer of their services," writes Sir Orfeur Cavenagh, "and the refusal to accept it, they certainly had little confidence in the Government, which they believed, and believed rightly, had failed in the first instance to recognize the extent of the danger with which our empire in the East was threatened. Hence, previous to the formation of the volunteer corps, there can be little doubt than an anxious feeling existed, a feeling that was not at all unnatural, considering that the European garrison in the fort, which consisted of only one weak regiment, would have been utterly unable, in the event of an outbreak, to afford adequate protection to the scattered inhabitants of a large town . . . . From the instant, however, that the corps was embodied, this feeling completely disappeared. They felt that arrangements had been made to utilise their courage and energy, and confidence was restored."

Wilmer,  
Tuckerman,  
Von Ernst-  
hausen,  
Robert  
Simson,  
Ritchie.

Cavenagh  
and the  
Volunteers.

Indeed, so relieved was Major Cavenagh, who, be it remembered, was responsible, under Lord Canning, for the public security, that very shortly after the formation of the corps he was able to spare four hundred English soldiers to be sent to the Upper Provinces, and this, despite the fact that the anniversary of the Muharram, a Muhammadan festival, attended, even in peaceful times, with danger, was close at hand.

On the 13th of June, the day immediately preceding that known as "panic Sunday," Cavenagh discovered an intrigue hatched by a spy, acting professedly on the part of the King of Oudh, then residing at Garden Reach, a suburb of Calcutta, and the mutinous Sipáhis. He had the spy imprisoned. That same night he received information from General Hearsey, commanding at Barrackpúr, to the effect that there was every probability of an immediate rising of the troops at that station; further, a despatch from the Military Secretary, directing him to issue orders for the march of a wing of the 37th Regiment, just arrived from Ceylon, to Cox's bungalow\*; to despatch steamers to Srirámpúr to bring over the 78th Highlanders from Chin-surah; to despatch tents to Barrackpúr for their accommodation, and, if possible, to send some cavalry to patrol the Barrackpúr road. These orders were received some time after midnight.

The eve of  
"panic  
Sunday."

The Town-Major, notwithstanding the largeness of the requirements and the lateness of the hour, was equal to the occasion, and carried out to the letter the instructions he received. The last order was that which tried him the most, for he had no cavalry at his disposal except the volunteers who had been embodied but two days before, and who, although one troop of them had received their arms, had not had a single day's drill. To the captain of that troop, however, Cavenagh applied in his difficulty. The captain responded with alacrity, summoned his men, who replied with equal zeal, and these men performed with energy the duty required of them.

The 14th and  
15th June.

Then followed "panic Sunday," and the day following the arrest of the King of Oudh. These events have been so fully described in a previous volume† that it is not necessary to

\* Cox's bungalow was a locality used as a hunting-meet, a few miles from Calcutta.

† See Vol. III. pages 15-17, and note to page 17. I have there related what



repeat the story here. I will only mention that the spy who had been discovered tampering with the Sipáhis, and whom Cavenagh had imprisoned, escaped in a mysterious manner.

Throughout the month of July reports were very prevalent in Calcutta as to an intended rising on the occasion of the 'Íd.\*

Apprehensions regarding the 'Íd.

It would seem as though the panic had spread to the Muhammadans, for we find Cavenagh relating how a Muhammadan in a respectable position asked an officer to afford him shelter in the fort during the festival, on the plea "that, owing to his well-known English proclivities, he was sure to become one of the first victims of his co-religionists in the event of an outbreak." That some mischief was intended was clear. Cavenagh relates the arrest of three Muhammadans who were believed to be actively engaged in the conspiracy, and the skill which the principal of them displayed in parrying inconvenient questions, and in shaping his replies so as to ascertain exactly how much the Government did know. "It was clear," he adds, "from the expression of his countenance, that a great internal struggle was taking place between his fears and his feeling of honour and fidelity to his companions." Eventually the latter feeling prevailed, for he revealed nothing.

An incident during the same month proved that though at this period (July 1857) the fortunes of the British appeared to be very low, all the Sipáhis were not traitors. Two native plotters, who had endeavoured to seduce some men on guard in Calcutta from their allegiance—the one by revealing a plot which he had actually arranged, but which subsequently failed in execution, for blowing up a river-steamer laden with ammunition for the upper provinces; the other, who tried, by inducements of higher pay, to bring

Some loyal Sipáhis.

---

I actually saw. What I saw Dr. Mouat also saw and recorded. My house was in Chauringhi, facing the Maidán. Standing at my gate, I and others saw the Maidán covered with fugitives, making their way, some on foot, some in carriages of sorts, towards the fort. It was a sight never to be forgotten. Cavenagh states that on his return home he found his quarters in the fort besieged by a crowd of persons "seeking shelter in the fort, and full of rumours of the worst description," but otherwise noted nothing particular. It is evident from his narrative that he was not on the Chauringhi side of the fort.

\* The 'Íd, properly called 'Íd-i-azhá or 'Íd-i-kurbán, is a Muhammadan festival held to commemorate the offering up, by Ibráhím (Abraham) of his son Ishmáíl (Isaac).

the Sipáhis to declare for the King of Dehlí—were apprehended by the Sipáhis to whom they had addressed themselves, and handed by them to justice.

Up to the 29th of the month (July) a guard of Sipáhis had been on duty at Government House, the residence of the Governor-General. That the representative of British authority in India should, at such a crisis, be at the mercy, practically, of a guard of native troops, appeared to the Town-Major to be fraught with danger. The subject was a delicate one on which to address Lord Canning, for the lofty courage of that nobleman had always discountenanced any arrangement having for its object the safety of his own person. Cavenagh, therefore, solicited and obtained the intervention of Mr. Halliday and Sir Patrick Grant. The intervention produced the desired effect, and from the 1st August a European guard was detailed for night duty at Government House.

The guard  
over Govern-  
ment House.

But there was another guard equally liable to suspicion, some of the soldiers of which attended daily at Government House, and accompanied the Governor-General on all his movements out of doors. This was the body-guard, a regiment formed mainly of Muhamadans, well armed and well mounted. On the 4th August Lord Canning spoke to Cavenagh as to the advisability of disarming these men, and Cavenagh, with his usual alacrity, took the matter in hand, engaging to report how it could best be carried out. But then a curious circumstance occurred. I will relate it in Cavenagh's own words. "As the Bálíganj-lines" (the location of the body-guard) "were a little beyond the limits of my ordinary rides, and I thought it advisable to study the ground before moving down with troops in the darkness of the night, the next morning I rode to the lines, and after conversing with the native officers, and taking the opportunity of scanning the locality, so as to enable me to decide on the plan, to be pursued in the event of my receiving the order to disarm the corps, I proceeded onwards as if merely taking my usual morning exercise. Previous to returning to the fort, however, I called at the residence of the commanding officer, which was upwards of a mile from the lines, to mention to him the subject of my conversation with Lord Canning, when he stated that the native officers had been with him just before my arrival, and recommended that the corps should be disarmed,

The Body-  
Guard

and he believed that the work was then being carried on. This actually proved to be the case. As I had to visit some barracks in another quarter of the town, to ascertain whether the wants of some troops that had been landed that morning had been provided for, it was late when I reached my quarters, where I found an urgent summons awaiting me to proceed to Government House. The troopers of the body-guard on duty had

made their appearance without their arms, and the Governor-General was naturally under the impression that I had taken it upon myself to anticipate

his orders; but when I explained that the men had voluntarily given up their arms, and despatched them under an escort to the arsenal, where they had been received just as I was leaving the fort, he was much pleased, being evidently glad to have been relieved of the responsibility of having to decide the question." It is clear from this circumstance, and from the splendid conduct of sections of the native regiments at Lakhnáo, that there were many men in those regiments who had not been contaminated, and whose direct fear was lest their comrades, who had been seduced, should compromise them. About this time another Sipáhi proved his loyalty by handing over to justice a man who had tempted him by showing him a ball of wax, in which was concealed a letter, offering a large reward to any one who would blow up one of the magazines in Fort William. It was designed to throw this to the Sipáhis within the fort.

As affairs took a turn for the better in Bihár and the upper provinces generally, so did the anxiety regarding Calcutta diminish. The festival of the 'Id passed off without disturbance. In the middle of August Sir Colin Campbell arrived in Calcutta, and, shortly after, reinforcements began to pour in.

The Yeomanry Cavalry.

Prior to this Lord Canning had sanctioned the formation of a Yeomanry Corps, that is, of a body of cavalry formed of Europeans who cared to serve temporarily and to proceed north-westward on duty, wherever they should be sent. There happened to arrive at the moment from England Major J. F. Richardson, commandant of the 8th Irregular Cavalry, then quartered at Baréli. Richardson, as strong and brave as a lion, had rendered splendid service in the siege of Multán, and was just the man for the Yeomanry Cavalry. Him, then, Lord Canning selected to command it. Under his orders the regiment

Major J. F. Richardson.

rendered most useful services in the Gorákhpur and Ázamgarh districts. In addition to, or rather, unconnected with this regiment, Cavenagh had been engaged in enlisting stray, or unemployed Europeans, chiefly sailors, for the public service. These were formed into sections, and despatched to isolated civil stations which would have been otherwise unprotected. There they were found most useful.

*Enlistment of sailors.*

Major Cavenagh continued to render excellent service throughout the troubled period. But the crucial epoch had passed away when the reinforcements arrived. During the earlier eight months of the year the fate of Calcutta had practically depended upon his zeal, energy, and good sense. It was not possible that any man should perform the duties devolving upon him with greater tact and greater success. Cavenagh was a singularly unobtrusive man. He never pushed himself forward. He did his duty quietly and most thoroughly. In the crowd of officers who thronged Government House on State occasions, he was noticeable first by the fact that, in consequence of the loss of his leg at Mahárájpúr, he had to use a walking-stick; secondly, by his unvarying calmness and composure. Even when, as it subsequently transpired, the most serious danger threatened Calcutta, a danger of which Cavenagh held the key, no one could have surmised from his face and manner that the town ran the smallest risk. When others were fussy, he was always calm, always cool, always self-possessed. No one appreciated these sterling qualities more than Lord Canning. His confidence in Cavenagh grew till it became rooted. He said little at the time, but he never forgot what Cavenagh had done; and when, two years afterwards, a vacancy occurred in the Government of the Straits Settlements, he selected to fill the post the man whose quick insight and calm courage had been the main cause that Calcutta passed safely through the fiery trial of 1857.

*Precis of Major Cavenagh's service and character.*

Another officer, to whose tact and energy Calcutta was greatly indebted during the same period, was Mr. Samuel Wauchope, of the Civil Service, Commissioner of Police. Wauchope was—alas! that I should be obliged to write in the past tense—admirably constituted to carry on successfully the duties of his office in trying times. He had already rendered splendid service by clearing

*Samuel Wauchope.*

Lower Bengal of dákaitis (robbers). To a charming manner he united the most wonderful tact; a coolness that was proof against surprise, however sudden; a reticence, when reticence was necessary, that no provocation could disturb; and a very lovable disposition. He, too, was unobtrusive, careful of the feelings of others, the soul of honour, a gentleman of the highest stamp. His office made him acquainted with many episodes of life in Calcutta; but he kept his own counsel, was always cool, never ruffled, reporting what he had to report calmly, and carrying out his orders with tact and discretion. This calmness, which was not assumed, for it was natural to the man, was a main cause of his strength and influence. He was to be seen every morning, riding alone or attended by a police-orderly, in the worst parts of the town, issuing his orders as if no danger were abroad, and often staying to see that they were carried out. If he did not come so prominently before the Governor-General as did Cavenagh, it was because the latter served immediately under the Governor-General, whereas Wauchope owed allegiance to the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal. But it was well indeed for Calcutta that her police arrangements were directed by a man so calm, so cool, possessing so brave a heart, and nerves that no danger could affect. Courteous to all, he was intimate only with a few. But I do not think he had an enemy in the world. For his services he obtained the Companionship of the Bath.

Where all did their duty nobly and thoroughly it may seem invidious to mention two only by name. But to tell of all would be to give a list of all. There was neither flinching nor panic in the European community in those days of trial and suspense. That there prevailed a deep feeling of di-satisfaction with the Government is most true. But that feeling rather spurred on the members of the European community to assist the Government when it admitted that such assistance would be acceptable. In this endeavour it is hard to say that there was a first. Mr. Daniel Mackinlay, a merchant of great energy and determination, spoke indeed the voice of the community, but its other members were, in earnestness and in devotion to duty, in the same line with him. Among the officers and members of the Civil Service there was apparent the same resolute bearing, the same desire to contribute to the utmost extent to the safety of the State.

In prominently mentioning, then, Major Cavenagh and Mr.

Wauchope, I have mentioned the two men whose positions gave them opportunities which no one else enjoyed. They were the pivots, more especially was Major Cavenagh the pivot, upon which the machine of British power in Calcutta turned. Had either given way, the machine would have broken.

Cavenagh and Wauchope the main pivots.

The Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal, Mr. Frederick Halliday, lived at Álipúr, one of the suburbs of Calcutta. I have described his character in a preceding volume.\* Mr. Halliday. Mr. Halliday theoretically ruled over the eleven divisions which formed Bengal, as Bengal was then constituted. But in the trying times of 1857, supervision was often impossible. Events happened so suddenly, so unexpectedly, that the Commissioner of the division, the magistrate of a district, had seldom time to refer for instructions. He had to act as he judged best, on the spur of the moment. The Lieutenant-Governor's duty was, therefore, mainly confined to the expression of approval or disapproval of an act after it had been accomplished, and in compiling a weekly report of the state of affairs in the several divisions for the supreme government. His own initiative action in western Bihár has been already recorded and commented upon. That in eastern Bengal will be narrated in this chapter.

Of the twenty-four parganahs, it is only necessary to state that they comprise the sub-divisions Diamond Harbour, Álipúr, Damdamah, Bársat, Báserhát, Barrackpúr, Sátkhírá, and Barnípúr. Their history in 1857 is closely connected with that of Calcutta. The judge here was Mr. Latour; Mr. F. A. Lushington was the collector; and Mr. Hamilton Ferguson the magistrate.

The twenty-four parganahs.

The same remark applies very much to Nadiá, the second district in the Presidency division: there Mr. R. M. Skinner was the judge; Mr. H. C. Halkett the collector; Mr. F. R. Cockerell the magistrate. With an area of 3,400 square miles, and a population of 1,800,000, the Nadiá district is watered by the Bhágíráthí river; by the main stream of the Ganges, called Padmá, and its offshoots, the Jalanghí, the Matábhángá; and the branches, Bhairah, Iohamátí, Churní, Gorai, and Pangási or Kumár. Its principal station is Krishnagarh on the Jalanghí. The other stations are

Nadiá.

Nadiá and Santipúr, both on the Bhágíráthí. Not far from Santipúr is the field of Palásí, historically known as Plassey.

The third district of the Presidency division is Jessor, called by the natives Jashahar. There, Mr. F. L. Beaufort was the judge; Mr. F. C. Fowle, the collector, Mr. F. B. Lane, the deputy collector. Its stations are Jessor, on the Bhairáb Nadí; Khulná, and Bágherhat. Its tranquillity was not essentially disturbed during the events of 1857.

We come now to the fourth division in the Lieutenant-Governorship of Bengal, the division known as *Rájsbáhi*. *Rájsbáhi*. It comprised the districts Murshidábád, Dinájpúr, Máldá, *Rájsbáhi*, Rangpúr, Bagurá, and Pabná. The commissioner was Mr. F. Gouldsbury; the judges, Mr. D. J. Money, Mr. K. H. Rupell; the collectors Mr. W. T. Taylor, Mr. A. G. Macdonald, Mr. E. E. Woodcock, and Mr. A. Pigon. The magistrate, Mr. E. W. Malony, accompanied by four comrades, did good service by disarming some thirty Najibs (military police) attached to his district, and others whose names I have been unable to ascertain.

Murshidábád, the capital of Bengal when Clive landed on the banks of the Húgli to retrieve the fortunes of the British, was still the residence of the descendant of the Mír Jafar whom that great soldier had placed on the *Masnád*. Immediately south of it is Kásimbázár, well known in the earlier history of the East India Company; and five miles below it, on the left bank of the Bhágíráthí, is the civil station of Barhámpúr. Barhámpúr, it will be recollected, was the scene of the mutiny of the 19th regiment of native infantry, the regiment which gave the first overt example to their comrades throughout India. But when that regiment was marched to Barrackpúr, all danger of disturbances in Barhámpúr seemed to vanish. The Nawáb-Názim was loyal, and, besides, his power had been so completely shorn that he was incapable of rendering permanent injury. Thenceforth, though there might be occasional uneasiness, caused mainly by mutinying Sawars or disbanded Sipáhis, there was no permanent danger. The same may be said of the other six districts which went to form the division.

Adjoining the division of *Rájsbáhi*, and, apparently, in 1857, under the orders of the same commissioner, is the division of Koch Bihár, comprising the mountainous district of *Jalpaiguri*. *Darjiling*, and the district of *Jalpaiguri*. Koch

Bihár is a tributary state, the ruler of which in 1857 was a minor, under the guardianship of the British.

At Jalpaiguri \* were the 73rd Native Infantry, and two troops of irregular cavalry, the whole commanded by Colonel Sherer. The reports of the Bengal Government show that the conduct of the men of the 73rd and of the cavalry had long spread, and continued to spread, uneasiness, and often more than uneasiness, in the surrounding districts. How Colonel Sherer managed to keep the men of both arms under restraint has been already told.† But to the official and non-official residents of Dárjiling, and of the Rájsháhí division, the fact that the 73rd remained armed at Jalpaiguri throughout the most trying period of the mutiny, was always a source of danger. The Sipáhís of the 73rd were not more trustworthy than their comrades who rose at Allahábád and Miráth; and I cannot for a moment doubt but that if they had had the same opportunities as had the regiments stationed at those places, they would have gone over, bag and baggage, to the rebels. I discussed this question with Sir George Sherer, who commanded them, long after the passions caused by the events of 1857 had subsided. His idea was that the native troops did not rise, first, because he had checked the incipient attempt by an act of vigour which overawed them; secondly, and to a greater extent perhaps, because they felt themselves isolated at Jalpaiguri. They had no clear conception, till it was too late, of what was going on in the outer world, whilst the fact that at all the stations within easy distance, the British were holding their own, seemed to indicate that even were they to rise, their prospects of escape at a season when the country below them was partly inundated, were by no means assured. It is more than likely that, isolated as they were, they did not hear of the events at Kánhpúr, Lakhnáo, Dehlí, and Miráth, until the deeds there perpetrated had been avenged. The merit of maintaining them quiet is, however, undoubtedly due, in the first instance, to Sir George Sherer. Had he contented himself with obeying literally the order he received from divisional headquarters to dismiss from the service the proved ringleaders of an intended rebellion, he would simply have spread the

Colonel  
Sherer.

---

\* Jalpaiguri, so called from the "Jalpai," the Indian olive, which grows there.

† Vol. III. pages 91-93; Vol. IV. pages 297-301.



infection of revolt throughout the district. Whereas, by dismissing them "from the muzzles of loaded guns" \* he stamped it out. Still, the fact that a native regiment and two troops of irregular cavalry remained, armed, at Jalpaiguri, during the most critical period of the mutiny, was a source of weakness and alarm to the districts I have mentioned. This feeling became more accentuated, and the danger became real indeed when the fugitive mutineers from Dhákah and Chitnagáon entered the district. In a previous volume I have narrated the resolute and successful manner in which Sherer met this new emergency.

The next division to be mentioned is Dhákah, with its districts, Dhákah, Faridpúr, Bákírganj, Maimansingh, Silhat, and Kachhár: the commissioner was Mr. C. T. Davidson; the judges, Mr. J. E. S. Lillie, Mr. E. S. Pearson, Mr. W. T. Walter, Mr. F. B. Kemp, and Mr. A. G. Shawe; the collectors, Mr. R. C. Raikes, Mr. F. Radcliffe, Mr. F. A. B. Glover, and Mr. B. H. Cooper; the deputy collector, Mr. R. B. Chapman; the magistrates, Mr. H. A. R. Alexander, Mr. E. C. Craster, Mr. C. E. Lane, and Mr. T. P. Larkins. The superintendent of Kachhár was Major G. Verner. The principal station of this division was also called Dhákah, and there were stationed two companies of the 73rd Native Infantry—the regiment, the bulk of which was at Jalpaiguri, commanded by Sherer—and a detail of artillery. To afford some sort of protection to British interests in that quarter, the Government had, with a wise prevision, despatched thither, in August, eighty-five sailors of the Indian navy, commanded by the first-lieutenant of the 'Punjaub,' Lieutenant T. E. Lewis, a most excellent officer. The position of the 73rd Native Infantry, with the bulk of its men armed, at Jalpaiguri, and two companies armed at Dhákah, had caused great anxiety to the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal. But, whilst he hoped that the reasons mentioned in the preceding page would stave off an outbreak at Jalpaiguri, he was very nervous as to the consequences which would probably follow a successful outbreak, or even an evasion, at Dhákah. The Sipáhis at Dhákah would probably, in such case, make their way to Jalpaiguri. Once that they were there, it would be no longer possible even for Sherer to retain his men within bounds. If they were to break out, the worst consequences were to be feared. The stations of Purniá, Kishanganj, and

Muzaffarpúr: the fertile districts of Tirhut; would lie at the mercy of the mutinied Sipáhis. The greatest danger was thus to be apprehended from Dhákah; and it behoved Mr. Halliday to take measures which would be the most likely to baffle the inroad which a successful outbreak, or a successful evasion at Dhákah, would be certain to provoke from Jalpaiguri. In this view Mr. Halliday obtained the permission of the Government of India to enlist from 200 to 250 sailors. These he proposed to station mostly at Purniá, in the Bhágalpúr division, which lay on the route the Sipáhis must take, should they break away from Jalpaiguri.\*

The principal native landowner at Dhákah was a gentleman of good lineage, who spoke and wrote English well, and whose sympathies were entirely with the British. His name was † Khwájá Ábdul Ganí. On the 23rd of October, this gentleman brought to the notice of the commissioner that a feeling of alarm prevailed among the native community of the place in consequence of the rumours in circulation, that the two companies of the 73rd Native Infantry stationed there were dissatisfied, and that they had told people living near the lines that a battle would shortly be fought between themselves and the English sailors, and had advised them therefore to remove their families. The Khwájá added that, in his opinion, there was a simple remedy for the existing state of things; and that remedy consisted in removing the two companies back to their headquarters, that was, to Jalpaiguri. He concluded: "We all feel perfect confidence in the protection afforded by the sailors under Lieutenant Lewis, and satisfied that if these Sipáhis were once removed, the whole native community would feel extremely grateful to the Government, and be able to pursue their several avocations in peace and quietness. This order would, also, no doubt, give pleasure to the Sipáhis themselves, as they have always expressed a great wish to leave this."

In forwarding the Khwájá's letter to the Lieutenant-Governor, the commissioner of the division, Mr. Davidson, stated that the removal of the Sipáhis would be hailed with delight by both the native and the European community, but, with a prescience which betokened the

Khwájá  
Ábdul Ganí.

Mr. David-  
son's pre-  
sence.

\* Blue Book. Further Papers, No. 7, pages 93-95.

† Khwájá is a title indicating that the bearer of it is a man of distinction.

possession of the large views of a statesman, he added, there was a matter of very great importance in connection with the proposal, and that was, the effect which the return of the detachment to Jalpaiguri would have on the headquarters of the regiment stationed there. "On that point," wrote Mr. Davidson, "I am unable to offer an opinion."

The despatch of the two companies to Jalpaiguri was of course, not to be thought of for an instant. But the possibility that they might make their way thither brought clearly to the mind of Mr. Halliday the danger which such action would cause. Then nothing could prevent the 73rd from mutinying. They would break away from Jalpaiguri. Their natural route, he recognized, would take them by way of Kishanganj to Purnia. Should they reach that place unopposed great disaster must follow; for, as I have said, not only would that station and Kishanganj be open to pillage, but Muzaffarpur, and the rich district of Tirhut would be liable to devastation. It was for this reason that he asked and obtained the permission from the supreme government above referred to, to enlist a body of from 200 to 250 sailors to serve at Purnia, Dinápur, and Rangpur.

Mr. Halliday's  
action.

The Sipáhis  
escape for the  
moment.

The event proved that the situation had been correctly gauged by Mr. Halliday. But the precautions, wise as they were, had they been the only precautions taken, would have been insufficient. Towards the end of November, the conduct of the Sipáhis at Dhákah became so threatening, that Lewis, on the 22nd, attempted to disarm them. How, instead of disarming them all, he drove the bulk of them from the station, in the dreaded direction of Jalpaiguri; how, after running many dangers from the splendid exertions of George Yule, of Richardson, and others, the rebels finally escaped into north-eastern Oudh, only to fall there by the bullet and the sword, has been told at length in a preceding volume.\* In that volume an attempt has been made to render due justice to the gallant men, civilians, and soldiers, whose untiring exertions saved central Bengal and eastern Bihár from plunder and murder.

The remaining districts which went to form the division of Dhákah were Faridpur,† Bakirganj, Maimansingh, Silhat, and

\* Vol. IV. pages 292-308.

† The Faridpur in eastern Bengal must not be confounded by the reader

Kachhár. Faridpúr, the chief town of the district so named, was a civil station. It would not appear that the public order was disturbed there during 1857, a proof, among many others, the people of eastern Bengal, at all events, were not disaffected. The same remark applies to Bakirganj and its chief civil station, Barisál; to Maimansingh and the station of the same name; and to Kachhár. Silhat was not only quiet in itself, but, as related in the fourth volume,\* the chief civil officer there contributed, by means of the loyal Silhat Light Infantry, to the pursuit and ultimate destruction of the rebels.

The Dhákah division.

The seventh division in Bengal is Chitragáo, having the districts Chitragáo, Noákhali, Tiparah, and Hill Tiparah. At the station of Chitragáo was a detachment of the 34th regiment Native Infantry, the same regiment which, at Barrackpúr, on the 24th of March, had allowed Manghal Pándi † to assault his officer, and which had subsequently been disbanded. It had long been understood at Chitragáo, that the detachment was animated by the sentiments which had marked the companies at headquarters. But little surprise, then, was felt when, on the 18th of November, the detachment mutinied, plundered the treasury, released the prisoners from the gaol, burned down their own lines, fired the magazine, and then left the station, carrying with them three elephants, the property of the State, and the bulk of the treasure they had "looted." Their subsequent action, and the pursuit and ultimate destruction of these men, has been described in an earlier volume.‡ The manner in which the other portions of this division were affected by the action of the rebel Sipáhis has been narrated in the same chapter.

Chitragáo.

We now come to Ásám, in 1857 the eighth division under the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal. Ásám comprised the districts of Goálpára, with a chief station of the same name, situated on the left bank of the Bráhmáputra, opposite to its junction with the Manás; of Kámrúp, with its chief station Gauhatti, on the Bráhmáputra; of Durang, with its chief town, Tezpúr; of Naugáo, with its chief station of the same name; of Síbságar, likewise with a chief station of

Ásám.

who may possess no knowledge of India with the town of the same name in the Murádsábád district of Rohilkhand, mentioned at pp. 366-9 of the fourth volume.

\* Page 296.

† Vol. I. page 395.

‡ Vol. IV. pages 292-7.

the same name; of Lakkhimpúr, with a town also so called as its capital; of the Gáro hills; of the Khasiá and Jaintiá hills; and of the Nágá hills. Ásám was then a commissionership, under the direct orders of the Governor-General. The commissioner and governor-general's agent was Colonel F. Jenkins. It would seem, from the reports of the Government of India, that peace in these districts was not disturbed in 1857. The inhabitants, that is to say, displayed no sympathy with the mutineers. As a measure of precaution, however, the Government despatched thither in August a body of sailors belonging to the Indian navy, and, doubtless, the effect produced by their presence was most salutary. These men, and their comrades under Lieutenant Lewis, had a further opportunity, in the early part of 1859, of showing, in a campaign against the Ábór hillmen, their dash and their efficiency. I shall refer to this expedition in a later page of this volume.

The ninth division of the territories under the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal, is the division of western Bihár, commonly called, after its capital, the division of Patná. Of this division, with its important districts, Patná, Gayá, Sháhábád (with its station, Árah), Sárañ, Champáran, and Tirhút, I have written at great length in the preceding volumes.\* It is not too much to say, that western Bihár was, with the exception of the Presidency division, the most important division under the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal. It was in touch with the revolted North-West; with Oudh; with Nipál. Its population consisted of a hardy race, inured to toil, and who, in the early days of English rule, had made excellent soldiers. Considerable tracts of territory were held by large landowners, men of ancient lineage and large influence. The city of Patná had always played a great part in the affairs of the province. At the time it was the headquarters of the dangerous sect of the Wahábís, whose policy of subverting the overlordship of the British had been, and continued to be, extremely active. A great disaster in western Bihár in the early days of 1857, any time, that is, before the end of August, would, if energetically followed up, have been fatal for the moment to British interests in Calcutta. Had, for instance, the rebel Sipáhis taken Árah, the entire province would have risen. Kunwar Singh, who cared little for Dehlí, but who had wrongs,

---

\* Vol. III. pages 24-89; Vol. IV. pages 810-44.

deeply felt, to avenge in Calcutta, would, there can be no doubt, have directed the risen masses towards the capital. There was nothing to stop his progress. There were, Kunwar Singh. in eastern Bihár, and at Barrackpúr, native regiments who would have joined him. He was one of the few of the rebel leaders who had the instincts of a real general. It is difficult to see how, under such circumstances, Calcutta could have escaped. That it did escape, was due, primarily, to three men: to William Tayler,\* for maintaining order throughout western Bihár until reinforcements could reach Calcutta; to Mr. Vickers Boyle, for his prescience The men who saved Bihár and Bengal. in preparing, victualling, and storing with ammunition, a house in which the residents of Árah could find refuge and defence; to Vincent Eyre, for his relief of the Árah garrison—a relief attempted on his own intuition, on his own responsibility, with a force considerably smaller than the force which had previously failed. That other men most gallantly assisted is most true; but except for the action of the three men mentioned, all the gallantry in the world would have been ineffectual to save the territories under the rule of Mr. Halliday from a convulsion infinitely more dangerous, and fraught with greater permanent misfortune for British India, than either the seizure of Dehli or the rising of Oudh. The survivors of the bearers of those names may be assured that to them, and not to the tardily acting Government which they served, history, and posterity instructed by history, will attribute the saving of the province of Bengal from a disaster, which, though it would ultimately have been retrieved, would have dealt a blow at British domination in India, the effects of which would have been felt even in the times yet to come.

The sister-division, that which divides the province of Bihár, is called eastern Bihár, though, in ordinary parlance, Eastern Bihár. it, too, has taken the name of its capital and chief district under English rule, the name of Bhágulpúr. Eastern

---

\* The mealy-mouthed men of the present day, who apparently think that murder and mutiny can be repressed with rose-water, have attributed it as a crime to Mr. Tayler that he caused mutineers, taken in the act of rebellion, or proved to be accomplices of that act, to suffer the extreme penalty of the law. They do not care to reflect that it was the conviction spread amongst the population that, so long as Mr. Tayler should remain Commissioner of Patná punishment would follow crime, that acted as the great deterrent to outbreak.

Bihár comprises the districts, Munger, the capital of Bengal under Mir Kásim (1762-3), possessing a very solid fort; Bhágulpúr; Púrníá; the Santál parganahs, and the town of Rájmahall, to the north-west of which, on the right bank of the Ganges, stands the once famous fort of Teliágarhi, regarded in ancient times as the key of Bengal. In the days of Muhammadan rule, that is, in the period anterior to 1757, the district of Púrníá and the Santál Parganahs were not included in the province of Bihár. In 1857 the Commissioner was Mr. George Yule.

What Mr. Yule was, and the great services Mr. Yule rendered,

Mr. George  
Yule and his  
noble com-  
rades.

I have already described.\* In an earlier page of this chapter I have shown how the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal, dreading lest the mutinously-disposed troops stationed at Dhákah should get out of hand, quit that station, and make their way towards Kishanganj, Púrníá, and Tírhút, had (October 27) applied to the supreme Government for permission to enlist sailors to defend those places from an ugly rush; and how, having obtained that sanction, he enlisted and despatched those sailors to the places indicated. With respect to the action of the Sipáhis at Dhákah, the prevision of Mr. Halliday was amply justified. They did break out; they did escape; and they did make their way towards the places he had indicated. But those sailors had not reached Púrníá when Mr. Yule heard, towards the end of November, that the rebel Sipáhis were on their way thither. How he at once marched on Púrníá, how he, by his prompt action, saved Kishanganj, has been told in some detail in the fourth volume.\* The same volume has also recorded the difficulties caused to Yule at an earlier period by the revolt of the 5th Irregular Cavalry at and around Bhágulpúr, and by the rebellion in Chutiá Nágpúr. His vigorous energy, nobly supported as he was by the civilians and planters of his division, by a small detachment of the 5th Fusiliers; later, by a small body of Europeans and Gurkhás from Darjiling under Captain Curzon, and, a little later still, by the Volunteer Cavalry under Major Richardson, completely "countered" the initial blow dealt by the mutinous Sipáhis from Chitragáo and Dhákah.

The hilly division called Chutiá Nágpúr, occupies a long

---

\* Vol. IV. pages 297-302. See also pages 91-2.

stretch of land along the south face of Bihár, the west face of Bengal proper, the northern face of Orísá, and the south-eastern face of the central provinces. It comprises several petty states which had had their day of independence, and whose rulers generally were glad to try to profit from the existing turmoil. As a consequence, the rebellion throughout this division was almost general. The acting Commissioner, Captain Dalton, was a man of vigour and intelligence. He was ably seconded by the officers serving under him, Captains Davies and Oakes, by detachments of Rattray's Sikhs, and by other officers whose regiments had mutinied. The Rájah of Rámgarh, a petty chief whose domains were situate in the Hazáribágh district, displayed also a loyalty that was proof against temptation. Yet the difficulties Dalton had to encounter were enormous. How, by the aid, sometimes of the Madras troops, sometimes of detachments of European troops moving along, and momentarily diverted from the grand trunk—a road which the mutineers often threatened, and sometimes invaded—he sometimes staved off, and sometimes retrieved, disasters, has been told in the fourth volume.\* The incidents were sometimes almost tragic, the position always difficult, often dangerous; the perseverance and energy of our countrymen unsurpassed. Amongst those who specially distinguished themselves, in addition to those already mentioned, were Lieutenant Graham, Lieutenant Earle, of Rattray's Sikhs; Lieutenant Stanton, of the Engineers; Major Simpson; Colonel Forster, commanding the Shekawáti battalion; very specially, Mr. Cockburn, of the Civil Service, Commissioner of Katak; Mr. Lushington, Commissioner of Singbhúm, and the military officers mentioned in the pages referred to. Few officers were engaged in work more harassing. Throughout the disturbances in the north-west—indeed, to the very end of 1858—Chutiá Nágpúr continued to be the weakest point in the very centre of Mr. Beadon's famous line of six hundred miles. This line was at any moment liable to be pierced. It often was pierced; and, by reason of the continued turmoil in Chutiá Nágpúr, the danger in traversing it was always considerable.

Such were the territories under the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal. The points of danger, it will be seen, were, speaking

Chutiá  
Nágpúr.

Captain  
Dalton.

His gallant  
associates.

\* Vol. IV. pages 95-100; and 304-8.



broadly, six in number. There was Calcutta, dangerously near to Barrackpúr, yet resting practically on the base by which the reinforcements necessary to meet the rebellion must arrive. Calcutta was safe, then, if she could avert insurrection till the middle of August. How

The principal  
dangers to  
Bengal.

nearly she approached the dangerous point; in January when, but for the precautions taken by Cavenagh, Fort William would have been seized, and the garrison massacred; in March, when the timely change of day for the *fête* to Maharájah Sindhiá again averted an outbreak which would in all probability have led to a similar result; on any day in June up to the fourteenth, when the disarming of the troops of the Barrackpúr brigade prevented a demonstration, always till then possible, and the consequences of which might have been fatal; again, when Dunbar's detachment was beaten back from Árah, and the military authorities at Dánápúr, thoroughly cowed, were intrenching themselves at that station; once again, when the mutineers from Dhákah and Chitragáon broke from their stations, and poured into eastern Bihár. The other points of danger have been sufficiently indicated. They were western, and, a little later eastern, Bihár; Jalpaiguri, saved by the splendid audacity of Sherer; and Dhákah and Chitragáon, in eastern Bengal. There was danger, though not so near a danger, from Chutiá Nágpúr, which, like western Bihár, remained, long after the other places had been secured, a festering sore. Times had changed since the Mughuls administered the affairs of their empire from Ágra or from Dehlí. Then, it was all-important that the successful claimant to the throne

The import-  
ance of  
Bengal.

should maintain himself in the heart of Hindustán; should secure the possession of those two central and important cities. Then, Bengal counted for little. She was a dependent province, governed by a viceroy. From her unwarlike people no recruits were drawn. The possession of her fertile plains, though desirable, was not vital to the cause of the ruler of Hindustán. She was the very last on the list of the provinces it was advisable for him to acquire. But, in 1857, Bengal possessed an importance infinitely greater. She held the gate by passing through which British interests were to be saved. That gate was Calcutta. For some time, then, Calcutta was the most important point in India. Dehlí might be taken, the province of Oudh might rise in revolt; the provinces nearer, those of eastern and western Bihár, of

eastern Bengal; the stations of Jalpaiguri and Barrackpúr might be in flames, but so long as Calcutta was held, hope—a hope amounting to certainty—of ultimate success still remained. How the watchfulness of Orfeur Cavenagh, in the very front line, and of Wauchope, in the second, saved Calcutta from the dangers within the Maráthá ditch which encompassed her; how those threatening from Jalpaiguri were averted by Sherer, and those from Barrackpúr by the formation of the Volunteers, and the instance of the non-official European inhabitants of the town: how William Tayler, Vincent Eyre, Vicars Boyle and his heroic comrades at Árah crushed the danger threatening from western Bihár; how George Yule thrust the rebels from the eastern division of that province, has been told in these volumes. Thenceforward Calcutta was safe. Warfare continued, indeed, in western Bihár and Chutiá Nágpúr, but it was not warfare of a nature threatening to Calcutta. The capital had been saved, and, in January, 1858, Lord Canning was able to quit it for the scenes near to which rebellion was still combating for victory. Thither I propose to follow him.

## CHAPTER II.

THE TERRITORIES UNDER THE LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR OF THE  
NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES.

## THE BANÁRAS DIVISION.

**THE** North-Western Provinces received the name of the "North-West," not because they formed the actual north-west boundary of British India, but because, when the Bengal Presidency was divided in 1833, they constituted the north-western portion of that Presidency. At that time the Panjáb and Oudh were still independent. But after the conquest of the Panjáb in 1849-50 the territories between Bihár and Dehli retained the name which had been bestowed upon them in previous times, though, strictly speaking, that name was no longer applicable. The territory still officially retains the designation of the "North-West Provinces."

In 1857, the several divisions of the North-West were classified as follows. There were the Banáras division, comprising, besides the city which gave it its name, the districts of Mirzápúr, Jaunpúr, Gorákhpur, Gházipur, and Ázamgarh; the Allahábád division, with the districts, Allahábád, Fathpúr, Káunpúr, Bandah, and Hamípúr; the Ágra division, containing the districts, Ágra, Mathurá, Mainpúrí, Itáwah; the Baréli division, comprising the districts, Baréli, Sháhjahánpúr, Murádábád, Bijnáur, and Budáon; the Míráth division, with the districts Míráth, Muzaffarnagar, Saháránpúr, Bolandshahr, Dehrá Dún, and Áligarh; the Dehli division, comprising the imperial city, and the districts, Gurgáon, Hisár, Pániput, and Rohtak. I propose now to relate the events which occurred in these several divisions and districts, except so far as they may have been told in the previous volumes, in the order in which I have placed them.

To begin, then, with the Banáras division. The Commissioner was Mr. H. C. Tucker, the judge was Mr. Frederick Gubbins, the magistrate and collector was Mr. F. M. Lind, his deputy or assistant, Archibald Pollock: another assistant was Mr. Jenkinson. There were others in subordinate positions, but, at this distance of time, it is difficult to ascertain the names of those who were temporarily located in a great station.

District of  
Banáras.

The district of Banáras has an area of 998 square miles, and a population of, in round numbers, 900,000. It is bounded to the north by Gházípur and Jaunpúr; to the west and south by Mírzápúr; and to the east by the Sháhábád district of western Bihár. Its chief towns are Banáras and Rámnagar, the latter the residence of the Rájah, about two miles above Banáras. The population of the city is of a very fluctuating character. Being a holy city, the headquarters of Hinduism, it attracts, at certain seasons, pilgrims from all parts of the country. A population, then, which normally might be reckoned at about 200,000, was often considerably higher.

Statistics of  
district of  
Banáras.

In the second volume of this history, Sir John Kaye has given a glowing description of the character of the Commissioner, Mr. H. C. Tucker. Mr. Tucker was, in every sense of the term, a good man, but his nature was but ill-adapted to deal with a crisis such as that which was coming upon Banáras in the early days of 1857. Readers who will refer to that chapter,\* will find that even his panegyrist is constrained to avow that Mr. Tucker's policy was a policy of absolute inaction. He would have met death as calmly and heroically as the most gallant soldier that ever lived, but he would not, by any act of his, have given even the appearance of provoking an attack. Fortunately the other civilians, Messrs. Gubbins, Lind, Pollock, and Jenkinson, were men of a different type, fully impressed with the necessity of doing all that men could do to meet, and, by precautionary measures, by measures involving, it might be, the taking of an offensive attitude, of averting the dangers which threatened the Englishmen and the Englishwomen who were practically to be defended by their exertions, or lost by their supineness. The defence of the city and the civil station passed, then, really into their hands, and,

Mr. H. C.  
Tucker.

by the measures they took, and which are fully recorded in the chapter referred to in a footnote, they saved it till the arrival of General Neill relieved them from their most pressing danger.

It is no part of my scheme to describe again scenes which have been narrated at length in other parts of this history. But I wish to record a few words regarding the noble men to whose determination and firmness Banáras was saved from pillage, and the Europeans living there from slaughter, in 1857.

Prominent among these is Mr. Frederick Gubbins.

Mr Frederick  
Gubbins.

It was my good fortune to know Mr. Gubbins well. I was with him on the occasion referred to by Sir John Kaye,\* when "by a grand display of energy in a local crisis," he acquired "an immense ascendancy over the minds of the people." It was indeed an occasion which not every man would have met so calmly and so decidedly. The people of Banáras, angered by the enforcement of a regulation which was not pleasing to them, had risen upon Mr. Gubbins whilst he was visiting the city unattended, save by an orderly—had driven him from it with stones and brickbats, and had then shut their shops defiantly, declaring they should not be re-opened until the obnoxious regulations were repealed. Mr. Gubbins, who was then magistrate, gave them forty-eight hours for consideration, made meanwhile his plans, and then entering the city attended by one or two friends and some native orderlies, went from shop to shop, directing the owner, as he stopped before each, to take down the shutters. The hours given for reflection had done something; the calm and resolute manner of the magistrate did the rest. The shopkeepers obeyed his orders. They recognised in Mr. Gubbins a man whom they must obey, and thenceforth they obeyed him.

I have never known a braver man than Mr. Gubbins. For nearly four years I was in the habit of seeing him daily, and I never knew him flinch from any duty or from any responsibility. His manner was the calmly resolute manner of the man who knows what his duty is, and does it without pomp or bluster. He would have made a splendid soldier. His self-possession never deserted him. He could think and reason clearly when all around him might have lost their heads. He was never at fault. He always did well what he felt he could do at all.

Fitly associated with Mr. Gubbins was the magistrate, Mr.

F. N. Lind. Tall of stature, resolute in character, brave, clear-sighted, and ever ready for action, Mr. Lind was an invaluable coadjutor to such a man. How, acting together, they prevented the retreat of the military to Chanár, and thus saved the situation, has been told in a previous page.\* Full justice has never been rendered to this excellent public servant. It is certain that to his exertions and those of Mr. Gubbins it was due that the most important city between Ágra and Calcutta was maintained until the arrival of Neill conjured the danger for the time.

Mr. F. N.  
Lind.

Mr. Archibald Pollock, the youngest son of the Field-Marshal who, as general, had retrieved in 1841, the reputation of our arms in Afghanistan, was in all respects worthy of his lineage. He was a good civil officer, resolute, and capable of any self-sacrifice in the cause of his country. He continued to render excellent service for many years after the mutiny had been suppressed, and when he died some ten years ago, India mourned the loss of one of the best officials of whom the Civil Service could boast.

Mr. Archibald  
Pollock.

Mr. E. G. Jenkinson was inferior to none of these. He was then very young, with light hair and a pleasant face, full of energy, zeal, and daring. He was always on horseback, and was almost always doing something which endeared him to the community. On one occasion when a carriage was conveying Mr. Gubbins and two companions to the treasury to take possession of the money deposited there, the roar of guns, indicating the outbreak of mutiny at the military cantonment close by, was heard. The carriage proceeded on its way in the direction of the sound. At length it approached a bridge which it was necessary to cross.

Mr. E. G.  
Jenkinson.

\* Vol. II., page 152 and note. With reference to that note I may be allowed to state that the report of Mr. Tayler referred to by the author, and quoted by him, is absolutely correct. The Commissioner implied his approval of the plan suggested by Colonel Gordon to retreat on Chanár. It was then that Mr. Gubbins, backed by Mr. Lind, used the words mentioned in the text: "I will go on my knees to you not to leave Banáras." Mr. H. G. Keene, C.I.E., who has gone over the same ground, supports this view. In his interesting book, *Fifty-Seven*, he thus writes: "Mr. Lind, strongly dissenting" (from the view of a retreat on Chanar) "refused to stir from his post without the decision of a council; and when the council met, and Mr. Tucker, the Commissioner, seemed almost inclined to give way, Lind and Gubbins used the strongest arguments against the movement." He then relates the passionate appeal of Gubbins given in the text.

Jenkinson, who was riding, noticed that some rebels located in the vicinity were about to take the opportunity of discharging their guns at the inmates of the carriage. With characteristic gallantry he dashed forward and interposed his person between the carriage and the assassins. Fortunately the aim taken did not prove true. In other ways he rendered yeoman's service, maintaining the communications with Allahábád, and raising levies to repress the revolted Rajpúts in the Ázamgarh and Jaunpúr districts. If Gubbins and Lind were the heads who planned and directed all the operations, Pollock and Jenkinson were the hands to carry out their suggestions and orders. Never were there two more willing and able coadjutors. They were noble specimens of their service and of their countrymen. Of the four who contributed so much to the safety of the Banáras division, Pollock, as I have said, has gone to his last home. Frederick Gubbins, made a Companion of the Bath for his services, lives in a foreign land. Lind died in 1887. Jenkinson, after an honourable service in India, retired. He was subsequently employed as police under-secretary in Ireland, and for the good services he rendered was made a Knight-Commander of the Bath. He still lives.

It happened that a great scarcity of food came, in 1857, to add to the difficulties of the situation. But no difficulties were too great for the noble-hearted men whose names I have mentioned. How Messrs. Gubbins and Lind took measures to meet all emergencies; how they constantly patrolled the streets, and exercised their influence with the dealers in grain to procure an abatement in prices; how they persuaded the Commissioner to authorise the sale of grain to the Sipáhis at a price lower than that prevailing in the markets, the Government bearing the loss caused by the difference, has been told in the second volume. It has been told also how, the Mint, a central building, was fixed upon as the place to which all the residents should resort in the event of an outbreak; how it was to a certain extent fortified, and placed under an European guard. The watchful care of Messrs. Gubbins and Lind did not stop there. Looking at the events which had happened at Kánhpúr, they felt that no place of refuge could be secure which did not actually touch the river. They pressed, then, upon the military authorities the advisability of fortifying the high ground on the bank of the river, at the

Difficulties,  
how sur-  
mounted.

Wise pre-  
cautions  
initiated by  
Gubbins and  
Lind.

point where the ferry crosses to the opposite bank during the rainy season—and where the bridge of boats was fixed during the drier periods of the year—the point known as Rájghát. To assist them, and lighten the financial burden of such a work, they offered the labour of the convicts in the gaols. The sanction of the Government was obtained, though not until much pressure had been exercised, to the scheme, and in a very short time there was seen standing on the site of an old Hindu castle, and commanding the approaches to Banáras by river and by land, a fortification irregular but strong, quite capable of maintaining the point, now become the most important point, in the line between Calcutta and Allahábád.

Prominent amongst the other members of the community of Banáras who rendered splendid service during those troublous times, was Súrát Singh, a Sikh gentleman of good family, who was detained by the Government at Banáras on political grounds. Súrát Singh, though exiled from his own country, was loyal and more than loyal to the nation which had annexed that country. He had imbibed a very great admiration for the character of Mr. Gubbins. Quiet and unostentatious in manner, he had been supplied by nature with a calm resolution which made him equal to any emergency, however pressing. Prior to the outbreak of the mutiny of the native troops in the cantonment adjoining the city, he had shown his goodwill by the exercise of his influence with those of his own countrymen, who formed one of the regiments there located, and in calm and judicious counsel. At length the day came when he was to be tried. On the 4th of June, the attempt made to disarm the Sipáhis culminated in mutiny.\* The civilians and the other non-combatants knew that the crisis was upon them, and they had assembled to await its result on the roof of the Treasury over which there was then a guard composed only of Sikhs. Amongst them was Súrát Singh, calm and cheerful as it was his wont to be. He had been standing by the side of Mr. Gubbins. Suddenly he left him. Almost immediately after he had left, the sound of firing from the direction of cantonments proved that the game had begun in earnest. The sound had scarcely reached the ears of the assembled party, when Súrát Singh returned bearing in his hand a double-barrelled gun. The firing still continued. A

Súrát Singh.

---

\* Vol. II. pages 162-65.



few minutes later, and it was announced that the Sikh guard over the Treasury had received information that their countrymen were being slaughtered, and that they were displaying symptoms which might possibly terminate in action. Immediately Súrat Singh went amongst them. He had in his hand the life of the Englishmen on the roof. One hostile exhortation from him, and the massacre would have commenced. But he spoke words of a different bearing. He found the Sikhs indeed excited, questioning one another whether the hour had not arrived when they should take advantage of their position. But Súrat Singh quickly calmed them. He pointed out to them that the conflict then proceeding in the cantonment must have been unpremeditated, or the Europeans on the roof would not have placed themselves in their power; that he was quite sure of the good faith of the English, and that he intended to stand by them. These and similar arguments had the effect of calming the apprehensions of the guard, and the danger was stayed.

The good services of Súrat Singh did not stop there. After the mutiny had been suppressed in the manner described in the second volume, he took up his abode in the house of Mr. Gubbins, and, in those thousand and one ways, in which a loyal native can, in times of suspicion amongst his own countrymen, render unequalled service to the paramount power, gave himself, heart and soul, to the cause of order. After the suppression of the mutiny, the Government bestowed upon him a title and a reward.

Another loyal native of Banáras was the Ráo, Devnaráin Singh. He was loyal from the first whisper of disaffection, and placed all his influence, which was great, at the disposal of the Government. After the disbanding of the native troops, he, too, came to live in Mr. Gubbins's house, and aided greatly in the task, still a difficult one, of maintaining order in the city. I say, still a difficult one, because, although immediate danger from the Sipáhis on the spot had passed away, the districts around Banáras, were surging with revolt. For a very long time afterwards, Ázamgarh, Jaunpúr, and western Bihár, continued to be overrun with rebels, and at one time the city of Banáras itself was in very great danger.\* Under such circumstances, the aid rendered by Ráo Devnaráin Singh was invaluable. He was

Ráo Devnaráin Singh.

specially useful in procuring trustworthy agents who ferreted out the counsels of the rebels; watched the movements of disaffected men within the city, and the intrigues of the landowners without, and thus gave Mr. Gubbins the information upon which he was able to act with vigour and success. To the very last he was a tower of strength.

In a less marked manner, but not less sincerely, did the Rájah of Banáras cast in his lot with the British who had established his family in the position he had inherited. He was constitutionally a timid man, but his heart was in the right place, and he never for a moment flinched from the loyal course he laid down for himself from the first moment. Pandit Gokal Chand, a Brahman of the highest caste and possessing considerable influence, rendered excellent service by the support he gave to the British cause.

The Rájah of  
Banáras.

Pandit Gokal  
Chand.

Of the Englishmen, some indigo planters, some traders, who lived at Banáras or in its vicinity, were many who behaved with zeal and daring. Of these not one was more prominent than Mr. F. C. Chapman, an indigo planter. His energy in scouring the country could not be surpassed. Jenkinson placed at his disposal some of the native levies which he raised, and the name of F. C. Chapman, as the leader of these, became a terror to the disaffected. In the month of June or July Chapman was sent to Calcutta in charge of a powerful native whom he had made prisoner, and who was believed to be a man of importance. He was received with effusion by Lord Canning, who, in response to his wishes, appointed him second in command to Major Richardson in the corps of Yeomanry Cavalry, the formation of which Chapman was the first to suggest. With this corps Chapman continued to render good service.

Mr. F. C.  
Chapman.

I must now pass on to the second district in the Banáras division, the district of Mirzápúr.

The district of Mirzápúr has an area of 5224 square miles, and a population, now considerably in excess of a million, but, in 1857, just short of it. It is bounded to the north by the districts of Banáras and Jaunpúr; to the east by those of Sháhábád and Lohardága; to the south by one of the small states in Chutiá Nágpúr, known as the Sargujá state; to the west by the Allahábád district and the state of Rewah. It is crossed by the Vindhya and Kaimúr ranges, and

Mirzápúr.

is watered by the Ganges, the Són, and the Karmnáá. Its chief towns are Mirzápúr, and Chanár, the latter guarded by the famous historical fortress of the same name.

The town, Mirzápúr, is situated on the Ganges fifty-six miles from Allahábád, and twenty-seven from Banáras. The fortress, of Chanár, situate on a rock commanding the Ganges, is sixteen miles to the south-west of Banáras. It had been used in times then recent as a state prison, and not ten years had passed since the Rání of Láhor, the mother of Mahárájah Dhulíp Singh, confined there as a state prisoner, had managed to elude the vigilance of her guards, and to escape.

The civil officers at Mirzápúr, in 1857, were Mr. Lean, the judge;

Civil officers  
at Mirzápúr.

Mr. St. George Tucker, the magistrate and collector; and Mr. Balmain, his assistant; Mr. Moore, the joint magistrate. The troops consisted of a wing of the Sikh regiment of Fírúzpúr, but the mutiny had shown its earliest symptoms when the station received the unwelcome visit of the 47th Regiment Native Infantry, then on its way from Promé to Allahábád. This regiment was commanded by Colonel Pott.

The mutiny of the 10th of May at Miráth affected every station in India, especially those in the North-Western provinces. Mirzápúr was no exception to the rule. The slightest occurrence sufficed to cause alarm. The result was the display of watchfulness and a desire to meet promptly any sudden emergency on the part of the Englishmen stationed there. Mirzápúr passed unscathed through the trying days of May, and it was only when on the 7th of the following month, when a wing of the 47th Native Infantry arrived, that the Magistrate,

Arrival of  
the 47th N.I.

Mr. St. George Tucker, felt the imminence of the danger. By that time it had come to be understood that whilst a station unguarded, or guarded by Europeans or Sikhs, might escape an outbreak, the presence of a regiment of native infantry demanded constant and unwearying care and caution. Mr. Tucker was thoroughly alive to the danger of the situation, and he was fortunate in finding in Colonel Pott, the commanding officer of the new arrivals, a gentleman absolutely free from the prejudice in favour of his own men which affected the action of so many native infantry officers. The difficulty was how to remove the evil without causing the very commotion it was sought to avoid. It was necessary to act promptly, to assume responsibility, to cast regulations to the winds. Colonel Pott was equal to the occasion. He decided to give furlough

to the majority of the men of his wing, retaining a certain number only, whom he believed could be trusted. Taking possession of the magazine, he threw into the river all the spare cartridges, and the nipples of the spare muskets, thus rendering the weapons useless. On the 8th some of the treasure was despatched with the Sikhs to Allahábád: on the day following, the rest of it was placed on board a river-steamer and despatched to Banáras. Notwithstanding these heroic measures, which had the effect of removing all temptation to outbreak, many of the residents got frightened, and made for Chanár. St. George Tucker, in charge of the district, was a worthy comrade of Gubbins and Lind of Banáras. On the 10th, a small party of Sipáhis of the 50th Native Infantry arrived from Nagód, bringing with them a prisoner. Tucker, believing from the demeanour of these men that he could employ them usefully, marched with them a few miles on their return journey, and attacked and chastised some marauders who had plundered the property of the East India railway. A few days later he was able to accomplish much more. The inhabitants of a village called Gaurá, situate on the right bank of the Ganges, near the borders of the Allahábád district, had been particularly given to outbreak and plunder. Tucker took advantage of the arrival of a small detachment of the Madras Fusiliers to march against this village with that detachment, and the loyal men of the 47th Native Infantry. Whilst he made this movement, the Deputy Magistrate, Mr. P. Walker, made a simultaneous march along the lower part of the same district. The result was the occupation of Gaurá, the capture of some of the leaders of the outbreak, and the pacification of the district on the right bank of the Ganges. The Rájputs on the left bank, however, still continued contumacious. There were a number of townships which acknowledged as their chief a relative of the descendant of that Rájah of Banáras, who had been dispossessed by Warren Hastings, and were in open insurrection. Their chief, taking the title of Rájah of Bhudoí, appointed agents to collect the revenue, enrolled a force, plundered those of his neighbours who refused to acknowledge him, and closed the grand trunk road to the English. Against this man and his companions, Mr. Moore, the joint magistrate of Mirzápúr, and who had charge of the

Prudent conduct of Colonel Pott.

St. George Tucker.

Energy of St. George Tucker.

He clears the right bank of the Ganges.

Dangers on the left bank.

estates of the Rájah of Banáras, was making head as best he could. It happened that by a fortunate chance, one of his agents managed to secure the person of the rebel chief and one of his accomplices. These, caught red-handed in the act of rebellion, were tried by court-martial, condemned and hanged.

A reward  
offered for  
the head of  
Moore.

This act of summary justice, far from intimidating the rebels, incited them to defiance. The widow of the late chief offered a reward of 800 rupees to the man who would bring her the head of Moore. Moore was brought to trial in effigy before a pancháyat,\* condemned to death, and measures were directed to apprehend him, and execute the sentence. It happened that, on the 4th July, Moore arrived at the indigo factory of Páli, bringing with him some rebels whom he had captured. There he was suddenly attacked by the followers of the widow of the chief of Bhudoi. Moore defended himself vigorously, and, believing that a counter-attack would have its effect, sallied forth accompanied by the two managers of the factory, and some of his men, and charged the besiegers. These, however, were too numerous, and after a

Moore is cap-  
tured and  
slain.

desperate fight, Moore and the two managers were captured. They were immediately put to death. Moore's head was severed from his body, and carried to the widow, who paid for it the reward she had offered. The same day, a party of the 64th, led by Lieutenant Woodhouse, arrived on the spot, but the rebels had already left. They were joined the day following by St. George Tucker, with some of the 47th Native Infantry, and by F. O. Chapman, the planter I have already spoken of under the head of Banáras. These pursued the rebels. They had, however, to be content with driving them out of the district, for the insurgents were too agile in their movements, and knew the country too well to be caught. The district was momentarily pacified, and continued quiet for about a month.

The rebels are  
chased from  
the district.

On the 11th August, however, the disturbances were renewed.

Arrival and  
defeat of the  
Dánaphr  
Sipáhis

In a previous page of this history I have told how Vincent Eyre† had, on the 3rd August, relieved Árah, and how the rebel Sipáhis, after their defeat,

\* Pancháyat, a court of arbitration, so called because originally it consisted of five members. In course of time the numbers have been indefinitely increased.

† Vol. III. pages 66-67.

had disappeared from the vicinity of the beleaguered house. The district of Sháhábád, of which Árah is the chief station, adjoins the district of Mírzápúr, and into this Sípáhís, to the number of about fifteen hundred, repaired, after the rough handling which Eyre had given them. From the 11th to the 20th August they plundered the richer villages; then, on the last-named day, they set out for the station of Mírzápúr. But the delays they had made had given time to a party of the 5th Fusiliers, about three hundred strong, to arrive. These encountered the rebels about seventeen miles from Mírzápúr, and totally defeated them. They fled, then, into the Allahábád district, and ultimately made their way into Oudh.

But the district was not yet safe. I have shown how, on its southern side, the district touches one of the smaller districts of Chutá Nágpúr, then, and for many months afterwards, in a state of open rebellion. It was natural that occasional irruptions should take place from this quarter. Of these, one occurred on the 14th July; another, headed by Kunwar Singh himself, on the 8th September. The rebels, however, merely passed through, doing comparatively little damage. The southern part of the district was then transferred to the charge of Mr. F. O. Mayne, an officer of great energy and resolution, and he, by strenuous efforts, succeeded in keeping that part of the grand trunk road which bordered his charge, open for traffic and the passage of troops. The district continued, however, more or less disturbed up to the period when the last rebel had laid down his arms. The fact of the close vicinity to the Sháhábád district, and the presence there of Kunwar Singh, and after his death, of his brother, Amar Singh, rendered it impossible that it should be otherwise. It may be added that, to the very last, Mr. St. George Tucker continued to display the energy and foresight which characterised his proceedings at the earlier stage; that he was ably supported by his uncovenanted assistant, the Walker already spoken of; and by a young civilian, then recently arrived in the country, Mr. C. A. Elliott, who distinguished himself on more than one occasion; that he received valuable support throughout from the Rájah of Kantit and his brother, whilst the enmity of the Rájah of Singráulí added to his difficulties. It was most creditable that a district so important, liable to incursions on at least two sides by rebels, should have been sustained with means

Mutineers  
from Chutá  
Nágpúr  
arrive.

Energy of  
St. George  
Tucker, of  
Walker, of  
Elliott, of  
Mayne.

so inadequate, and the credit of having produced such a result is due to the three officers I have just named; and, associated with them, to Mr. F. O. Mayne.

The next district of which I would speak is Jaunpúr. The town, very famous in the Muhamadan period of Indian history, lies thirty-six miles from Banáras, and eighty-three from Faizábád in Oudh. In the district, as in all the districts of the North-West Provinces, the system introduced unsparingly by the late Mr. Thomason, the system of ruling an eastern people by cut-and-dried western ideas, a system already described as to its working for evil in a previous volume,\* was in full force. It had produced there more than usual dissatisfaction, for Jaunpúr had been a most important district, the seat even of a Government, and there were settled there many noble and ancient families. Under the hard and fast rule of Mr. Thomason, many of these had been dispossessed in favour of men without lineage or consideration. They remained, however, in the district, daily witnesses of the wrongs they had suffered. It will easily be understood that, when there arose signs of a general uprising against the foreigner, these men sympathised rather with their dispossessed brethren across the Oudh frontier, to which they were contiguous, than with the ruling power. How, acting with these, and with the revolted landowners of Ázamgarh and Sháhábád, they fought to the very last, has been told in the preceding volumes.

In 1857, the judge of Jaunpúr was Mr. R. J. Taylor; the magistrate was Mr. H. Fane; the joint-magistrate was Mr. Cuppage. But when the events of the 10th of May took place at Mirath, I rather think Mr. Taylor was absent. The troops consisted of a detachment of the Sikh regiment of Lodhiáná, the head-quarters of which were at Banáras, under the command of Lieutenant Mara.

The story of the occurrences at Jaunpúr of the 5th of June has been told in a previous page.† It will suffice here to say that nowhere in India was the overthrow of the British authority more sudden and more complete. Those who had lost their estates under our rule, writes Mr. Taylor, who made a special report to the Government on the occurrences in this division, "thought this a good time to regain them; those who had not, thought they could make a little profit by plundering their

\* Vol. V. pages 61-4.

† Vol. II. pages 178, 179.

weaker neighbours; the bolder spirits thought to secure more brilliant advantages by intercourse with the rebel powers in Oudh; and in this state they remained till the arrival of the Gurkhás on September 8th, restored a semblance of authority to the British Government. Then, a change was inaugurated in the *personnel* of the district. Mr. F. M. Lind, of whose high qualities and great services I have spoken when dealing with the Banáras district, became magistrate, and Mr. E. G. Jenkinson, already favourably mentioned in connection with the same district, his immediate subordinate. Acting with them, as deputy collector, was Mr. P. Carnegie, well known at a later period for the valuable services\* he rendered, when serving with the force under General Franks. The campaign that followed the arrival of the Gurkhás has been told in different detail in the fourth volume of this work. But it has not yet been sufficiently narrated how, in that campaign, Lind, and Jenkinson, and Carnegie, performed the duties of soldiers in addition to their own; how, as the Commissioner reported to the Government, they exhibited great gallantry in the field, and were most indefatigable in the performance of their duties. The same high official reported likewise the names of other Europeans, who, not in the service of the Government, contributed greatly by their zeal and energy to the restoration of order. Of such were the brothers Waleski, who, he reported, out of pure loyalty, accompanied the authorities on their return to Jaunpúr, and then shared the whole of the subsequent campaign. Of the loyal natives, he specially mentions, Hingan Lal, who, during the outbreak in June, sheltered the European officers at the risk of his own life, and continued to act loyally to the end; Madhú Singh, Zamindár of Bisháratpúr, who gave shelter to a considerable party of planters, and subsequently evinced on every occasion, zeal and energy in the cause of his masters; Rájah Sheo Ghulám Dubé, the chief of the Dubé clan, who watched over the interests of the English after the events of this 5th of June, and, who subsequently exerted himself on their behalf; Rájah Mahésh Naráin, who, on the re-occupation of Jaunpúr by Mr. Lind and his comrades, and the troops who accompanied them,

Mr. F. M.  
Lind.  
Mr. Jenkinson.

Mr. Patrick  
Carnegie

renders splendid service.

The Waleskis.

The loyal natives.



brought all his matchlockmen to the fore, and rendered excellent service. There were others of an inferior rank or power. But Pandit Krishn Singh, who fought for his alien masters, and, though beaten in the field, returned to render what service he could, must not be forgotten. Of Messrs. Venables and Dunn, whose exertions, and whose services were unsurpassed and unsurpassable, I shall write fully under the head of the district with which they were more particularly associated, the district of Ázamgarh.

I have dealt at so great length in the fourth volume with the military events in the Jaunpúr district, that I should only be guilty of repetition if I were to dwell further on the subject here. My object in this volume is to place on record the deeds performed, under very difficult circumstances, by men who, though not soldiers, displayed presence of mind, readiness of resource, courage of the highest order, and that carelessness of responsibility, which, in difficult times, is the truest test of a really great man. These qualities were displayed to the full in the Jaunpúr district by the gentlemen whose names I have mentioned. The district, and the neighbouring district of Ázamgarh, continued in a state of unquiet during the first six months of 1858, nor could it be said to be thoroughly secure until after the death of Kunwar Singh, recorded in the fourth volume.\*

The next district in the order arranged at the commencement of this chapter is the district of Gorákhpur. To that district I now pass on.

The district called, after the chief town within its borders, Gorákhpur, is bounded to the north by Nipál; to the east and south-east by the district of Sáran; to the south by Ázamgarh; and to the south-west and west by the kingdom of Oudh. It covers an area of 7346 square miles, and possessed, in 1857, a population somewhat exceeding three millions. \*

In 1857, the judge of Gorákhpur was Mr. William Wynyard, already mentioned in these pages; † the magistrate and collector was Mr. Paterson; the joint-magistrate was Mr. Bird. In such times as were those of 1857, the lead taken was independent of the actual position and rank of the officer. The strongest man invariably came to the front. Sometimes, as at Patná, that strongest

Position and  
extent of  
Gorákhpur

Mr. Wynyard.  
Mr. Paterson.  
Mr. Bird

man was the senior in position. At other times, as at Banáras, the second in rank quietly took into his hands the direction of affairs. At Gorákhpur, the senior in position was essentially a man of action. Mr. William Wynyard, therefore, was at once recognised as the man to direct and to execute the plans which might be necessary for the preservation of British authority within the district.

William Wynyard joined to great activity of body and a love of field sports, a nature that knew not fear, a mind well stored, and a thorough acquaintance with the character of the natives of his district. He had noted early in 1857, the tendency of affairs, but, his station being some distance off the main line of postal communication between Bengal and the North-

Wynyard, seeing the approach of storm, takes the responsibility

West Provinces, he did not hear of the mutiny at Mirath till a full week after it had occurred, the 17th of May. It happened that Mr. Paterson, the magistrate, was just on the point of quitting the station on leave of absence, for which he had applied and which had been granted. In the presence of the crisis then impending, and which he saw could not fail to bear with particular severity upon a place so near the Oudh frontier as was Gorákhpur, Wynyard took it upon himself to delay Paterson's departure. I mention this fact not because in itself it was of great importance, but because it produced from the Commissioner of the division a reply which indicated a belief common to almost all the high officials in India. Mr. Tucker thanked Wynyard for his action in having delayed Mr. Paterson's departure "till he has heard of the annihilation of the rebels." It was evidently not thought that the delay would be long!

to retain Mr. Paterson.

Mr. Tucker's opinion regarding the duration of the mutiny.

The troops of Gorákhpur consisted of two companies 17th regiment Native Infantry and a small detachment 12th Irregular Cavalry. The head-quarters of the former were at Ázamgarh, of the latter at Sigáuli.

The troops at Gorákhpur.

Very few days after the news reached him of the mutiny, Wynyard received information that the 17th Native Infantry could not be depended upon. The 12th Irregulars bore then a good character, and their commanding officer, Major Holmes, whose name was a household word in the army, was known to trust them implicitly. But, even granting that they were loyal, their numbers were few, and Wynyard felt that it would be necessary for him to look elsewhere for sure support.

Happily, at this conjuncture, the commissioner, Mr. Tucker, placed Wynyard in civil charge of the district, warning him that trouble might be on him at any moment, that Banáras was shaky, recommending him to act boldly and on his own judgment, and giving him authority to assume any amount of responsibility, civil or military. The way thus made plain to him, Wynyard proceeded to act. He enlisted recruits for the gaol and other local guards; he caused similar enlistments to be made in the districts; he wrote to the well-affected native landowners and to the European planters, authorising them to enlist well-affected natives for the Government service; he appointed a place of rendezvous in case of attack; and he despatched a hundred and twenty-five of the 17th Native Infantry and a detachment, thirty-four men, of the 12th Irregulars to Banáras in charge of treasure. This still left him burdened with one hundred and twenty Sipáhis and sixty Sawárs.

Wynyard  
receives  
from the  
Commissioner  
powers,

which he  
uses judi-  
ciously.

From that day forth for a long time to follow every post brought bad tidings from outside. One day it was the mutiny at Firúzpúr, the next the outbreak at Lakhnáo, then those at Nímach and Nasirábád. But the news received on the 5th of June was still more ominous for Gorákhpur. It told of the mutiny at Ázamgarh of the 17th Native Infantry, a detachment of which regiment was, as we have seen, on duty at Gorákhpur.

Continued  
arrival of  
bad tidings.

That detachment was commanded by Captain Steel, an excellent officer. He at once paraded his men, Paterson having disposed the cavalry and local levies so as to attack them if they should mutiny. Steel then addressed them, apparently with effect. They displayed no outward sign of discontent. But this apparent loyalty lasted only for the day. The very next morning Steel endeavoured to march the Sipáhis to Ázamgarh, but they refused to obey his orders, and one of them, whom the rest were evidently disposed to follow, was heard to declare that the money in the treasury should not leave the station without a fight.

Steel ad-  
dresses the  
men of the  
17th Native  
Infantry,

who, never-  
theless,  
refuse to  
obey his  
orders.

The day following, the 7th of June, the prisoners attempted to break out from the gaol, but they were baffled by the gaol-guard, energetically led

The prisoners attempt to  
break out, but are baffled.

by Mr. Bird, the joint magistrate, and Mr. Desmazures, an indigo-planter. Eight of the prisoners were killed in the attempt, and ten or twelve were wounded. That night the Sipáhis, apparently, resolved to join their comrades. They seized empty carts, and with these marched, armed, the following morning, towards the treasury. Their purpose was evident. They had determined to go, but not without the money. In this crisis, Steel and Wynyard, who, from the verandah of the former's bungalow, saw them approaching, went out to meet and to harangue them. Their arguments were effective, for the Sipáhis returned to their lines. Still business was at a standstill. Everyone felt that one day, sooner or later, the trial would come. There seemed no means of averting it.

Another attempt at mutiny is checked.

Next morning, however, Wynyard received from Major, afterwards Major-General the Honourable Sir Henry, Ramsay, the British Resident at the court of Khatmandu, a letter, in which he promised to send him two hundred Gurkhás from Pálpa, just across the border. This was cheering news. With the aid of that number of trustworthy troops, it seemed possible still to maintain the district.

Major Ramsay offers to send a reinforcement of Gurkhás.

But the following day showed that events were marching too fast for the Gurkhás. I have already told how, towards the end of May, Wynyard had sent money to Ázamgarh escorted by a hundred and twenty-five of the 17th Native Infantry and thirty-four men of the 12th Irregulars. On the morning of the 11th, the Irregulars returned, telling how, after leaving Ázamgarh, the Sipáhis had mutinied and had seized the money; how the Gházipur district was in revolt, and how the loyalty of Bihár depended upon the power of the Commissioner of Patná to maintain order in that turbulent city.

The Sipáhis in the district mutiny.

Nevertheless, Wynyard did not lose heart. Trusting to the 12th Irregulars, whose loyalty had, up to that time, been proof against seduction, he sent detachments to Ázamgarh, to Basti, and to other parts of the district, under his own officers or European residents, to restore order. And he succeeded. He proclaimed martial law in the district, suspended the ordinary forms of trial, and showed a zeal, an energy, and a resolution which had an extremely deterring effect upon the disaffected. They

Great and successful measures adopted by Wynyard.

argued that no man would act with such boldness unless he had resources of which they knew nothing.

And yet, all this time, Wynyard had not only no resources, but his superior officer was doing his best to deprive him of those whose timely arrival would still have saved the district. Mr. Tucker, the Commissioner of Banáras, wrote at this crisis to tell him that no troops could be spared from that city. This was true, and was probably anticipated. But what was

The commissioner attempts to prevent the coming of the Gurkhás

not anticipated, what in its result was fatal to many European lives, was the fact that at the same time Mr. Tucker was exerting all his efforts to prevent the arrival of the Gurkhás, whose number was now swollen to three thousand, in British territory. To accept the aid of Jang Bahádur was, in Mr. Tucker's opinion, an evil; but surely it was a lesser evil than that involved in the occupation of British territory by rebels! Yet that was, as the result proved, the only alternative.

On the 17th and on the 19th fugitives from Oudh arrived in Gorákhpur. On the 20th, Wynyard sent off all the ladies in the station—the wives of the clerks, who at the last moment refused to leave, excepted—to Banáras under an escort of twenty-five men of the

Fugitives from Oudh arrive.

12th Irregulars, seventy men belonging to the Rájah of Banáras, and accompanied by six officers and a sergeant who had escaped from Oudh. This party reached Ázamgarh in safety; but the districts were swarming with rebels; all the landowners were up. The road to Banáras was unsafe, and the party diverted their course to Gházipur.

On the 23th, the two hundred Gurkhás originally promised by Ramsay arrived from Palpa. It must have been a satisfaction to Wynyard thus to have saved for seven weeks a district on the borders of revolted, Oudh, contiguous to other districts in which the

Two hundred Gurkhás reach Gorákhpur

torch of mutiny had been lighted, and whose landowners had followed with light hearts the example set them by the Sipáhis. If, in the presence of adverse circumstances which he saw rising around him, Wynyard could not feel very sanguine as to the immediate future, at least he had grounds for hope. It needed but a decisive blow struck at some rebel centre to pacify the district, and it always seemed possible that any day might bring the good news.

The one thing requisite to pacify the district.

It was encouraging to Wynyard at such a crisis that he should feel that his conduct had been approved not only by his local superior, but by the Governor-General. Mr. Tucker, just at this time, wrote him a letter fully approving of his arrangements and of the manner in which he had carried them out, and on the 28th of June Lord Canning sent him an autograph letter expressive of his gratitude for the excellent service which, in conjunction with Mr. Paterson, Mr. Wynyard had rendered at Gorákhpur, and concluding with a hope that he might be still able to hold his ground; "if not," wrote Lord Canning, "have no scruple as to retiring in time. You have long ago saved your honour."

Wynyard receives an autograph letter of thanks and commendation from the Governor-General.

It was known on the 25th of July that more Gurkhás were approaching. The districts, however, were greatly disturbed. During the preceding three weeks many untoward events had happened. The slaughter of Káñhpúr had become known; the mutinies at Gwáliár and Baréli, the Ázamgarh district had been the scene of warfare, marked by the splendid gallantry of Venables and Dunn. The only counterbalancing news was that of the victories obtained by Havelock over the rebels and of his arrival at Káñhpur. But Wynyard still kept his hold on the district; the Nipál army was near, and having accomplished so much Wynyard was still hopeful that he might accomplish more.

Despite the arrival of news,

Wynyard maintains his hold on the district.

But on the 28th of July the fatal news of the mutiny of the 12th Irregulars at Sigáuli, of the murder of Holmes and his noble wife, and of the doctor, and the intelligence that the regiment was marching on Gorákhpur reached him. Instantly he sent off an express to the first division of Gurkhás to push on. They pushed on and arrived that evening.

News of the mutiny of the 12th Irregular Cavalry arrives. The Gurkhás march in.

The arrival of the Gurkhás produced a double effect. It saved the lives of the Europeans, but it necessitated the evacuation of Gorákhpur. How this was so is capable of easy explanation. The Gurkhás were under orders to march, by way of Ázamgarh, for Alláhábád. At that time Ázamgarh had again fallen into the hands of the rebels. The officer commanding the Gurkhás, Colonel Pahlawán Singh, declined to leave a detachment at Gorákhpur, or in any way to divide

The colonel of the Nipál troops in possession of the necessity of abandoning Gorákhpur.

his forces. Information had been received from English sources that the 12th Irregulars, red with the blood of their own officers, were marching on Gorákhpur. For the few English officials to remain there after the Gurkhás should have left it, and to meet alone the 12th Irregulars, accompanied by all the rabble of the districts, seemed indeed to be madness utterly wanting in method.

Two or three days were left for Wynyard and his colleagues to consider the course to be adopted. These days were well employed. On the 1st of August the men of the detachment 17th Native Infantry were peaceably disarmed. The few men of the 12th Irregulars were less successfully dealt with. These men gave up their arms, it is true, to their own commandant, Risáldár Muhammad Bakhsh; but they had scarcely done so when some of them made a rush at the arms, recovered them, mounted their horses, and galloped off. They were pursued by their own comrades under Captain Warren; six of them were killed, one was wounded and died of his wounds. The eighty-three loyal men remained staunch to the end.\*

The news which arrived two days later of the defeat of Captain Dunbar's detachment near Árah, and the receipt the following day of a letter containing Mr. Tucker's approval of a retirement upon Ázamgarh and Jaunpúr, decided Mr. Wynyard and the other gentlemen of the district to accompany the Gurkhás. The district was no longer tenable. "Have no scruples," Lord Canning had written, "in retiring in time—you have long ago saved your honour." Mr. Wynyard and his companions then, on the 13th of August, made over charge of the district to the loyal landowners, and rode that evening into the Gurkhá camp.

One, and one only, remained behind. This was the assistant magistrate, Mr. Bird. Mr. Bird was a great sportsman, affected the society of natives, and believed he could trust them. He, therefore, declined to accompany his countrymen. He soon had reason to repent it. Gorákhpur, after the departure of the Gurkhás, was contested for by the zamindárs of the neighbourhood, and Muhammad

Troops at  
Gorákhpur  
are disarmed.

Mr. Wynyard  
and all the  
officials but  
one quit  
Gorákhpur

The official  
who re-  
mained

---

\* These men did good service in the mutiny, and marched with Havelock and Outram to the relief of Lakhnáo. The Risáldár, Muhammad Bakhsh, was made extra Aide-de-Camp to the Governor-General.

Husén, calling himself the Názim, from Oudh. Eventually the latter took possession of the place. But before this happened one of the zamindárs, the Rájah of Gopálpur, entered the town and released the prisoners. One of these, a man whom Bird himself had committed for forgery, forced his way into the presence of his old committing officer, and <sup>insulted,</sup> seated himself on the table. The native guards declined to remove him. Bird then wrote to his European comrades for assistance, but it could not be given. The Gurkhá commandant declined to send a man. After four or five days of stirring adventure, going about with his life in his hand, Bird eventually escaped into the jungle. Muhammad Husén, who had by that time occupied Gorákhpur, offered a reward of five thousand rupees for his head, and whilst he despatched two hundred men to cut him off, sent as many more on his track. But Bird, a sportsman who knew thoroughly the bye-ways of the jungle, succeeded in baffling both, and in reaching Bétiah, in the Champáran district, eighty-two miles from Gorákhpur, in safety.

and forced to flee for his life, with a price upon his head.

Meanwhile the Gurkhá force, accompanied by Wynyard and his comrades, marched towards Ázamgarh. On the 20th of August they repulsed a spirited attack made upon their camp by the rebels at Gagha. On the 21st the force crossed the Ghághrá river and marched without further interruption on Ázamgarh which was reached on the 27th. Mr Wynyard was then nominated chief civil officer of the Ázamgarh district. On the 4th September left Ázamgarh to recover Jaunpúr. How both districts were fought for and maintained has been told in a previous volume.\*

The Gurkhá force meanwhile, proceeds to Ázamgarh.

The state of Gorákhpur immediately upon the departure of the English officials fully justified that departure. In few parts of India did the districts become more infested with men thirsting for European blood than in the districts bordering on Oudh. To have maintained Gorákhpur for three months without assistance, in the presence of disaffected Sipáhis, and surrounded by turbulent landowners, was a feat worthy of the highest praise—a feat which testified

The maintenance of Gorákhpur for three months redounds to the credit of Wynyard and the other officials,



to the courage, the tact, the judgment of those by whom it was accomplished, and which redounded greatly to their honour.

But, notwithstanding Lord Canning's emphatic declaration in this respect, notwithstanding the services subsequently rendered, Mr. Wynyard and his companions were not admitted within the favoured circle of official approbation. The more

necessary is it, then, that admiration should be accorded to them by their countrymen.

The next district in the order in which I have placed the districts of the Banáras division is the district of Gházipur.

Gházipur. In that district, in 1857, Mr. Trevor Plowden was the judge; Mr. A. Ross the magistrate and collector; Mr. J. R. Best his deputy. The native regiment at the station was the 65th Regiment, but recently returned from Burmah.

Mr. Ross was a strong man. The district, like all the districts in the North-West Provinces, had been much disturbed by the application to it of Mr. Thomason's system, and many of the dispossessed landowners had, prior even to the event of the 10th of May at Mirath, displayed turbulent symptoms. The treasury was full, and its contents were, apparently, at the mercy of the Sipáhis of the 65th. But the 65th, I have said, had but just returned from Burmah, and to that country the emissaries of the Maulavi, and the fiery spirits who had directed the plans for the corruption of the native army, had not penetrated. The quiescent attitude of the men of that regiment gave Mr. Ross, who at once took the lead at Gházipur, the one thing he required, viz., time.

He utilised that time to the best advantage, and, according to the opinion of no mean judge, Mr. Frederick Gubbins, "his prudence and firmness as magistrate had a great effect in preserving the peace of the district." May passed over without

serious disturbance. But when the troops at Ázamgarh mutinied, and the fugitives from that station came pouring into Gházipur, but forty-four miles distant, on the 5th and 6th of June, the real difficulties began. The district rose almost as one man. Even in the station itself order was with difficulty maintained, for, to use the language of the official report, "the police were helpless, and robberies were perpetrated to the very door of the

who are,  
nevertheless,  
left unre-  
warded.

Reasons  
for the qui-  
escence of the  
65th Native  
Infantry.

Effect of the  
Ázamgarh  
mutiny.

Court House itself." Had the 65th risen at this moment, Gházipur must have been lost. But the men of that regiment had openly declared that so long as the regiments stationed at Dánápúr should remain quiet they would continue to do their duty. Mr. Ross displayed under these circumstances combined judgment and daring. He shipped the contents of the treasury on board a river steamer, and despatched it to Banáras; and, proclaiming martial law, stimulated the military authorities to employ their men to restore order in the district. His measures so far succeeded that by the 16th June a great improvement was manifest. Doubtless the vigorous action of General Neill at Banáras and Allahábád was not without its effect on many of the more timid of the evil-disposed, for the month of June passed by and Gházipur remained quiet. Another cause which contributed to this result in the following month was the arrival, in succession, of river-steamers carrying troops to the north-west. The presence of these troops off the ghat greatly impressed the natives, and their report of what they had seen penetrated into the interior. Occasionally some of these were landed, and, in the beginning of July, a company of the 78th Highlanders was ordered to remain for the protection of the station. These men did good service. On the 7th July Mr. Bax, a district magistrate, accompanied a handful of these and some native horsemen to protect a threatened indigo factory, and to burn a recalcitrant village. This service was well performed, and produced a good effect. On the 14th, however, came a rumour that Kunwar Singh, chief of Jagdíspúr, angered at the action of the Government \* which had beggared him, was preparing to take forcible measures for the retention of his hereditary possessions. On the 27th, news arrived of the successful revolt of the three native regiments at Dánápúr on the 25th, and of their march towards Árah. To the residents of Gházipur it was incomprehensible why the Sipáhis of the 65th did not then rise. The term fixed by themselves to the rendering of allegiance to their foreign masters had arrived, and they made no sign. Fortunate that it was so, for had the 65th risen, Eyre could not have attempted to relieve Árah. Doubly fortunate, too, that that daring leader reached Gházipur before the

Quiet is maintained in June;

and in July.

Mr. Bax.

Vincent Eyre.

news had arrived there of Dunbar's disaster. How Eyre arrived there on the 29th, and how he at once took prompt measures to attempt, with an inferior force, a task in which Dunbar had failed with a larger, has been told at length in a previous volume.\* His triumph did more than effect the relief of the Árah garrison. Amongst the many important measures which it rendered possible was the disarming of the 65th at Gházipur. This was effected the first week of August without bloodshed.

The 65th are  
disarmed.

From that time until the incursion of Kunwar Singh into the Ázamgarh district in March 1858, order was maintained, thanks to the incessant exertions of Mr. Ross and of Mr. Bax, in the Gházipur district. "Mr. Ross had the satisfaction," writes Mr. H. G. Keene,† " (in which he stood almost alone amongst his colleagues at that time) of being able to carry on his duties in comparative tranquillity. A part of those duties was, however, of an extraordinary character and exceptional usefulness, namely, the collection of stores, supplies, and carriage for the European troops constantly hurrying westward. These modest labours deserved, perhaps, more recognition than they have hitherto received."

Good effect of  
Mr. A. Ross's  
exertions.

The result of Kunwar Singh's incursion into the Ázamgarh district has been told at length in the fourth volume ‡ There, also, it has been related how the retreat of the Jagdispur chieftain led him into and across the Gházipur district. This action completely demoralised the eastern portion of that district. Discontented chiefs, discontented landowners, discontented villagers, turned out to swell the army of the retreating chief. To them he owed in a great measure, that he was able to deceive his pursuers as to the exact point at which he would cross the Ganges. In the operations conducted by Brigadier Douglas in the Gházipur district, Mr. Bax and Mr. Leslie Probyn rendered signal service. Their task of reorganization began after the British troops had followed Kunwar Singh into Sháhábád. That task was difficult, but it was accomplished, and by the end of October order was completely restored.

The district  
remains dis-  
ordered till  
October  
1858.

\* Vol. III. pages 60-7.

† Fifty-seven. By Henry George Keene, C.I.E., M.R.A.S. London : W. H. Allen and Co.

‡ Pages 317 to 334.

The last district to be mentioned is *Āzamgarh*. This district has an area of 2147 square miles, and had, in 1857, a population of nearly a million and a half. It is *Āzamgarh*. bounded to the north by the Ghāghrā, to the south by the Ghāzīpur district, to the west by Oudh and the Jaunpūr district. Its vicinity to Oudh, and the Thomasonian policy of the Government of the North-West Provinces, had made it one of the most disaffected districts in India.

*Āzamgarh* was held, in the early part of 1857, by the headquarters of the 17th Native Infantry, commanded by Major Burroughs, and a detail of native artillery. The civil officers were—Mr. Henry Astell, the judge; Mr. Horne, the magistrate and collector. There were likewise the indigo-planters, Messrs. Venables and Dunn, and uncovenanted servants of the Government, such as Messrs. Legge, Dodsworth, Niblett, and others.

Mr. Astell,  
Mr. Horn,  
Mr. Venables,  
Mr. Dunn.

An account of the rising at *Āzamgarh* on the 3rd of June, caused by an attempt to remove the moneys in the local treasury to Banāras, has been given in the second volume \* of this history. But, connected as the events which succeeded the rising were with the actions of two men who were amongst the noblest characters produced by the great mutiny, I mean Messrs. Venables and Dunn, I think it necessary to enter more into detail than was required in a mere military narrative. The true story of the events at *Āzamgarh* was first told in his *Red Pamphlet*.† Mr. H. G. Keene has also related it in his very interesting book,‡ and it is given in the official records. It is only necessary here to state that, on the outbreak of the mutiny, the civil officers and some of the planters and other Europeans abandoned the station and fled into Ghāzīpur. At the moment they could scarcely do otherwise. Many, however, of the less prominent Europeans and Eurasians were unable to get away. Amongst these was Mr. Niblett, head clerk to the Collector. This gentleman found refuge on the night of the 2nd in the house of a loyal Muhammadan, his colleague in the Collector's office, Alī Bakhsh by name, and was by him sheltered till the 16th. Nor was this, as will be seen, the only way in which this loyal man rendered excellent service to his foreign masters.

Mr. Niblett,  
Alī Bakhsh.

Amongst the indigo-planters who had quitted the district to

\* Pages 160-2.

† Pages 84-5.

‡ *Fifty-seven*.

proceed to Gházipur for safety were Messrs. Venables and Dunn. They had had no more power than the civilians and the officers of the 17th Native Infantry to resist the first mutinous onslaught of a native regiment in full mutiny. But, on counting noses

Venables and  
Dunn propose  
to re-occupy  
Ázamgarh.

at Gházipur, it was discovered that some planters and some clerks had been left behind. These men were in danger of their lives, if indeed they had escaped. The first thought which occurred to Messrs. Venables and Dunn was that at all hazards an attempt must be made to search for and rescue these men. They communicated with Mr. A. Ross, the energetic magistrate of Gházipur, who approved the idea, and offered them a few native constables, mounted, to accompany them.

Astell and  
Horne  
refuse.

The civilians who had quitted Ázamgarh were, however, less willing to share with the two indigo-planters the risk of returning. They declared that without the sanction of the Commissioner of the division they would not budge. A message was instantly despatched to obtain the Commissioner's sanction. Had the Commissioner been Mr. Gubbins or Mr. Lind, there can be no doubt as to the answer which would have been returned. But the Commissioner was Mr. H. T. Tucker, and that gentleman sent back the very extraordinary reply that whilst he did not object to the return to the district of Messrs. Venables and Dunn, the civilians

Mr. H. T.  
Tucker  
supports  
them in their  
refusal.

were on no account to risk their lives. The two planters set out, then, the next day, with the few mounted constables Mr.

Splendid con-  
duct of  
Venables and  
Dunn

Ross had given them. Venables, being the more prominent man of the two, though, as Mr. Keene justly states, "in no degree the superior in moral qualities," for they both bore the stamp of Nature's nobility, directed his course to his estate near Durí Ghát, strengthened his force by adding to it some of his tenantry, then searched the villages near Ázamgarh for any refugees who might be lurking in them, and succeeded in finding some. He then marched on Ázamgarh, induced, by his daring action, the men of the 13th Irregular Cavalry, who held the place, to abandon it, and then took possession of and held it.

Courage and  
ability of Ali  
Bakhsah.

His labours, alike in recovering and holding it, were greatly facilitated by the action of Ali Bakhsah, the loyal clerk in the Collector's office above referred to. This man, who seems to have possessed a

genius superior to his station, had so contrived, during the fourteen days the place had been held by the rebels, as to baffle every attempt made by the revolvers to form a native administration, and that, apparently, without exciting suspicion. He had even done more. He had formed a Committee of Public Safety, and had managed to convey to the Commissioner at Banáras daily reports of his proceedings. The arrival of the two indigo-planters and their following was cordially welcomed by this man, who continued to render the most excellent service.\*

Ázamgarh, "abandoned by all its official guardians and administrators"—to use the true and emphatic language of Mr. Keene—"was dependent on the courage and vigilance of a few planters and subordinate employes." Truly may the same writer exclaim, "it was no sinecure." The Rájputs, the men who had lost their estates, the disaffected, the scheming, had risen all over the district. "The police," wrote Mr. Taylor, in his official narrative of the events at Ázamgarh, "helpless with terror, the Provisional Council unable to rule even the neighbouring villages, had not dared to cope with these audacious plunderers, and Mr. Venables soon found that he must try his power against them in the field, or be forced to save his own life by again abandoning the station." The first of these courses was that which was most congenial to Mr. Venables and his companions. Fortunately, from the cause I have stated in a previous page of this chapter, the 65th Native Infantry had remained loyal, and a hundred and fifty Sipáhis of that regiment had been placed at the disposal of Mr. Venables. With these, seventy-five mounted constables, and an old gun, this gentleman took the field against the rebels. At first their numbers prevailed. Five hundred of them attacked and stormed the police-station at Ázamgarh in broad daylight, and released their friends who had been confined there. Still Venables persevered. On the 16th July, having obtained an additional number of Sipáhis, he attacked the Rájputs of the Palwár clan, who were then threatening

Disordered  
state of the  
district.

First  
success.

\* Mr. Keene tells us that Ali Bakhsh was rewarded by promotion. I am confident that my readers will echo the sentiment expressed by that able writer and excellent administrator, that "his name deserves to be recorded perpetually as that of a true hero and faithful servant of an alien Government whose salt he had eaten."

Ázamgarh, at Koilsá. But the Sipáhis, half-hearted in the cause, or possibly secretly hostile, failed him at the decisive moment, and he had to fall back, followed by the rebels, on the station. Had the rebels pushed on with anything like vigour, it would have gone hard with Venables. They moved, however, with a caution which testified to the respect with which he had inspired them, and on the 18th they were still two marches

Arrival of re-  
inforcements.  
Davies,  
Simson,  
Catania.

distant from the station. On that very day there arrived Messrs. Davies and Simson, of the Civil Service, accompanied by ten officers detailed to join the force despatched by Jang Bahádur from Nípál: by twenty-five sawárs of the 12th Irregular Cavalry, and by a levy of loyal natives commanded by a gentleman called Catania. Venables then sent back the bulk of his unreliable Sipáhis to Gházipur, and, with a portion of the levies that remained, marched out to seek the rebels, leaving Simson and Catania's men in the station for the protection of the public

Venables is  
forced to  
retreat.

offices. But on this, the third occasion, he was equally unsuccessful. He found the rebels so strongly posted that with his inferior force it would have been madness to attack them. The rebels, noting his hesitation, and divining the cause, became then the assailants. Venables, unwilling to risk the fate of Ázamgarh on the result of a pitched battle, in which he had but a small chance of success, began an orderly retreat, covering a retrograde movement with his few horsemen and his one gun. These rendered yeoman's service. Constant discharges of grape from the gun kept the rebels at bay, whilst the horsemen, splendidly led by Venables and Dunn, made charge after charge on the advancing foe. He was thus enabled to re-enter Ázamgarh without much loss, except, indeed, that of prestige. But prestige is a living and very powerful factor amongst Asiatics. Knowing this, and ignorant at the moment of the full extent of

but his  
gallantry

the damage inflicted upon the rebels by the continued discharges of his one gun and his repeated cavalry combats, estimating it and the effect produced far below the actualities, Venables and his English comrades debated that evening as to the propriety of retiring on Gházipur. At this improvised council-of-war the theory that such a council never fights strongly asserted itself. But three voices, it is stated, were raised in favour of maintaining the position, and those were the voices of Venables, of James

Simson, and of Charles Havelock.\* But, the next morning, before any action had been taken, it was discovered that the rebel losses had been severe enough to cool their ardour. In that well-conducted retreat two hundred and fifty of them had succumbed to the grape shot or the sword, and the remainder had retreated, disheartened, to their villages.

makes the  
retreat equal  
to a victory.

This retreat completely disposed of the question debated by the council-of-war. But a few days later another misfortune, not in itself so immediately serious, but rendered more so by the manner in which it was treated by the Commissioner of the division, Mr. H. C. Tucker, came to disturb their minds. On the evening of the 25th of July the 12th Irregular Cavalry, stationed at Sigáulí, mutinied, and murdered their noble commanding officer and his wife. Noon of the same day had witnessed the mutiny, caused by the most culpable mismanagement, of the three Sipáhi regiments stationed at Dánápúr.† The news of the first-mentioned of these events reached Ázamgarh on the 28th; of the second on the 29th of July. With the second item of news came a letter from Mr. Tucker, authorising the evacuation of Ázamgarh. Under the circumstances, such a letter was tantamount to an order, and it was treated as such. The men who had so bravely fought for the retention of British authority in the district quitted the place on the 30th, accompanied, on this occasion, by the clerks and other Europeans and Eurasians, and by the loyal natives, and after some difficulty reached Gházipur. Behind them they left chaos. All the police-stations but two, and all the sub-stations but two, were deserted in consequence of their departure. The two sub-stations were those of Nagra‡ and Muhammadábád, and these were loyally held by the native officials, Asghar Ali and Muhammad Takí, both Muhammadans.

Mr. H. C.  
Tucker  
orders the  
evacuation of  
Ázamgarh.

Fidelity of  
native  
officials.

• I have now brought down the story of Ázamgarh to the point where it re-enters into the military history of the suppression of the Mutiny. How the Nipálese reached Gorákhpur at the end of July, and disarmed the Sipáhis there on the 1st of August; how they re-occupied Ázamgarh on the 13th of that month, has been

Subsequent  
story of  
Ázamgarh.

\* Afterwards killed in action at Tigrá. Vol. IV. pages 329-30.

† Vide vol. III. pages 42-7.

‡ Nagra is forty-five miles east of Ázamgarh on the road to Chaprá; Muhammadábád is some twenty miles from Nagra.



told in the fourth volume. In the interval between this period and the incursion of Kunwar Singh, Mr. Pollock, Hercules Ross. Archibald Pollock assumed charge of the district, and, aided by Mr. Hercules Ross, likewise of the Civil Service, an officer of signal merit, succeeded, by heroic exertion, in maintaining order. Amongst other achievements, he completely broke, by his energetic measures, the mutinous spirit of the Palwár clan. Then came the occupation of Kunwar Singh, and the splendid achievement of Lord Mark Kerr, also related in the fourth volume. In that volume, too, I have recorded the untimely death of the heroic Venables, and have given in full the tribute rendered to his memory by Lord Canning. Mr. Dunn survived the Mutiny, and, I am informed, still lives. In gallantry, in resolution, in devotion to the best interests of his country, Mr. Dunn fell in no way short of Mr. Venables. If his name did not come before the public so prominently, it was because, in circumstances of great danger, the man whose character is the strongest will always take the lead. Venables was a born leader of men. Dunn, in no way his inferior in other respects, was an unrivalled right-hand man. He was to Venables what Berthier was to Napoleon. The services he rendered were great. His reward lay in the approval of his own conscience, and in the gratitude and esteem of those whom he served. He was the companion of Venables in all his exploits. It is only proper, therefore, that in the tribute paid by history to the splendid achievements of the one, the name of the other should be equally associated.

Equal praise  
due to  
Venables and  
Dunn.

After the relief of Azamgarh by Lord Mark Kerr, that place remained in the permanent occupation of the British. Then followed the expulsion of Kunwar Singh, and his retreat across the Ganges. That having been accomplished, order was speedily restored, not again to be disturbed.

The district  
quieted.

## CHAPTER III.

## THE ALLAHÁBÁD DIVISION.

THE Allahábád division, immediately adjoining to the north-west the division of Banáras, comprised, in 1857, the districts of Allahábád, Fathpu. Kánhpúr, Bandah, and Hamírpúr. Of these I propose now to treat in the order in which I have named them.

Allahábád is a very famous place at the confluence of the rivers Ganges and Jamnah, 498 miles by land from Calcutta, 70 from Banáras, 130 from Kánhpúr, 298 Allahábád from Ágra, and 121, by the straight road, from Lakhná. The place was called by pious Hindus "Prayága," meaning "Confluence," not only by reason of the two rivers already mentioned, but because, according to tradition, the Saraswati, a river which disappears in the sands of Sirhind, joins the other two below the ground. The ancient Hindu town was rebuilt by Akbar under the name "Iláhbás," subsequently changed to Allahábád. The same illustrious ruler also built the fort, which occupies a strong position on the Jamnah, in 1572. Allahábád thus constituted the river gate to the North-West Provinces to the north-west of Banáras. Immediately to its north lay Oudh the focus of the rebellion; to the north-east the districts Azamgarh and Gorákhpur, mutinous to the core; to the west and south the important province of Bundelkhand. It was thus, when the great mutiny broke out at Miráth, surrounded by revolt. At the same time it was the key to the position. Had the revolvers obtained possession of it, as at one time was quite possible, the communication between Calcutta and the North-West would have been entirely severed. The fort, well defended, would have required a long and costly siege, and the movements recorded in the preceding volumes would, have been impossible. The possession of the fort of Allahábád by the rebels would, in fact, have changed the history of the Mutiny.

The rising of the 6th Regiment Native Infantry, and the securing of the fort at Allahábád have been related in the second volume,\* but the heavy duties which devolved upon the members of the Civil Service have been but incidentally referred to. Yet those duties were of a nature to tax all the energies even of men accustomed, as are the members of the Indian Civil Service, to give themselves, heart and soul, to their country.

In 1857 the commissioner of the Allahábád division was Mr. C. Chester; the magistrate was Mr. M. H.

Early days of  
the mutiny at  
Allahábád.

Court, a glorious specimen of an Englishman, a good sportsman, a generous friend, and one whose hospitality was famous even in India. The news of the mutiny at Miráth reached Allahábád on the 12th of May; on the evening of the 5th of June the 6th Regiment Native Infantry mutinied. That mutiny was the signal for a general revolt. That same night the rabble of the city, the whole of the native police, joined in the outbreak; the gaol released its prisoners, two thousand in number, and the inhabitants of several adjoining villages, men renowned for lawlessness and plunder, sprang forth, and the work of incendiarism, riot, and plunder commenced.† The Europeans and Eurasians, men, women, and children, all who could escape the fury of the revolters, had, meanwhile, taken refuge in the fort, where they remained beleagured till the 11th of June.

The arrival  
of Neill gives  
the first  
check to the  
rebels.

How, on the afternoon of the 11th of June, the gallant Neill relieved the anxieties of the garrison, has formed a portion of the military history of the mutiny. It will suffice here to state that from the date of his arrival Allahábád formed the base of military operations undertaken against Kánhpúr, the most eastern part of Oudh, and the Ázangáth districts. My subject now relates solely to the civil officers and their duties.

Position of  
Allahábád  
after Neill's  
arrival.

No sooner had Neill restored the British power in the fortress, and the city, than the European residents returned to the smoking ruin of their houses. In the city it was comparatively easy to restore matters to the condition antecedent to the Mutiny. From the date of the 11th of June, Allahábád itself was never in danger.

\* Pages 180-201.

† "A District during the Rebellion"—*Calcutta Review*. This article forms one of many subsequently published in a separate volume by its accomplished author, Mr. R. N. Cust, C.S.

European troops were constantly arriving and passing through, and the inhabitants of the city were thoroughly aware that any other course but submission to the law would bring upon them sure and swift destruction. But in the districts the case was quite different.

The effect of the junction of the streams of the Ganges and Jamnah just below Allahábád has been to form three great natural divisions of land. These divisions contain more than one thousand villages and towns, and a population of nearly a million. Now in the centre division, that between the left bank of the Jamnah and the right bank of the Ganges, no vestige of police remained. The villagers had everywhere commenced the career of plunder, and led on probably by some notorious criminal escaped from gaol, had "commenced reprisals on their neighbours, paid out old scores, removed old boundary-marks, and ejected purchasers of land."\* In this division disorder was rampant; Europeans were hunted down, the telegraph posts were torn up, the iron sockets converted into rude cannon, and the wire into slugs.

The three natural divisions of Allahábád.

The centre division utterly lawless.

In the division on the right bank of the Jamnah a far different order prevailed. There one or two large proprietors exercised great influence, and they were wise enough to see that their interests were bound up in the maintenance of the dominant power which had ever afforded them protection. They therefore at once offered to undertake the protection of their own villages if the Government would give them a subsidy. The Government complied, and the result was that in this division order was maintained. In due course, when the back of the Mutiny had been broken, the magistrate was able to re-introduce his own police. But not the less was he thankful to those who, when he was powerless, had taken the initiative to maintain order.†

In the division on the right bank of the Jamnah order is maintained by the landowners.

From the third division, again, on the left bank of the Ganges, British authority had disappeared. The vicinity to Oudh, now in full revolt, had

From the third division British authority had disappeared.

\* Cust, who enters into much fuller details than I have space for.

† Mr. Cust well says:—"This opens out another and a serious question whether our established policy of cutting off the heads of all the tallest poppies, and leaving nothing betwixt the Imperial Government and the cultivating owners of the soil, is a wise one."

proved fatal to that authority. The neighbouring districts of Jaunpúr, of Ázamgarh, and of Gorákhpur, had fallen into the hands of rebels, to be recovered only by the sword.

To maintain order in the first and third of these divisions, very considerable powers of life and death were given by the Government to the commissioner, the judge, the magistrate, the deputy magistrate, and the assistant magistrate, and so great was the panic at Calcutta, that, as if this had not been sufficient, similar powers were conferred upon two private individuals and the civil surgeon. No doubt some examples were required. Most

Means taken  
to maintain  
order.

certainly they were given. "Zealously," writes Mr. Cust, "did the three volunteers use their new powers, and in the short time which elapsed before their recall, one of the private individuals had sentenced sixty, the second sixty-four, and the civil surgeon fifty-four, to the gallows. No record remains of the crime or the evidence, but we gather that one man was hung for having a bag of new copper coin in his possession, presumed to have been plundered from the treasury, or, most probably, abandoned by the mutinous Sipáhis, who were surfeited with silver. More than a month after our power had been restored in the city, we find fifteen sentenced one day and twenty-eight the next, for rebellion and robbing the treasury; but it does not appear that they were Sipáhis. Thirteen were hung another day for a similar offence. Six were hung for plying a ferry for the

The measured  
justice of  
trained  
officials.

convenience of the rebels." It is a relief, after the perusal of this disgraceful record, to find Mr. Cust declaring that "the investigations of the officers of Government, men trained to the consideration of evidence, and conscious of the necessity of supporting the character, as well as vindicating the authority of the Government, were more deliberate." They had, indeed, need to be so; but the question occurs, how was it that the same Government which refused to disarm the Sipáhis at Dánápúr, and thus imperilled the safety of Calcutta, delayed the advance of Havelock, and caused an enormous amount of slaughter, should have complacently invested the three untrained gentlemen referred to with the terrible powers of life and death?

Responsibility  
resting  
on the  
Government.

To return. In addition to power over life, the magistrate was entrusted with authority to confiscate property, real and

personal. In the hands of Mr. Court this authority was used with judgment and discretion. Judgment was tempered by mercy. But, nevertheless, the amount of property which changed hands was considerable. Some men had died, their relatives were not forthcoming; some had absconded: some had openly joined the rebels. But there is reason to believe that in every instance justice was meted out with a hand more inclined to leniency than to its opposite.

The measures enforced regarding property.

It devolved upon Mr. Court likewise, in his capacity of collector of revenue, to furnish money and collect it. I cannot do better than transcribe the graphic account given by Mr. Cust of the manner in which these duties were performed.

"All this time the executive officer of the district was not idle in his duties of collector. Money poured in by every steamer from Calcutta and poured out like water, leaving the tale of unadjusted items to be told in tens of thousands of pounds. There was constant payment of sums for saving European life or distinguished bravery, for it was then no light service for a native to stand by an Englishman, as he was liable to attack by the rebels for so doing. The terrorism of the rebels is scarcely appreciated by us to its full extent. There were compensations for losses or for wounds, or advances made to starving Christians or faithful natives, driven with only the clothes on their backs from out-stations. There were rewards to be paid for the arrest of notorious rebels and criminals escaped from gaol; spies and messengers to be paid handsomely for their services generally, by dipping their hands into a bag of silver, and securing as much as they could grasp; advances to be made to officers engaged in raising regiments of low-caste men; and rewards for the restoration of Government horses, cattle, and stores. State-prisoners had to be maintained. Supplies of cash had to be furnished to every advancing column, or placed at the disposal of the commissariat and the ordnance department. No wonder that in these hasty remittances the tale of rupees ran short, that boxes of treasures were found violated, and, in one instance, a box of five hundred pounds was found missing. In the general moral debasement, we cannot be surprised that the European sentry was not always trustworthy. In the treasure chamber also was stowed away the plunder

The monetary arrangements of the division.

belonging to the army, the spoil of captured cities, valued at hundreds of thousands of pounds, and fastened down in beer-barrels until the end of the war. Among these spoils were the crown jewels of sovereigns, the gold plate of princes, ear-rings, and nose-rings, and jewels of women, ornamented daggers and diamond necklaces, all the pomp and wealth of oriental monarchs, wrung from a plundered and oppressed people, and now captured by the English army.

“At the same time the collector had to look after the revenue of those parts of the district in which his orders were respected. He had to suspend collections from such villages as had been plundered, burned, or deserted. He had to determine where he should

Duties devolving on the collector.

remit and where enforce the demand; as it is a grave moral question how far a Government is justified in demanding the payment of taxes, when it has notoriously failed in its duty of protection, owing to no fault of the people. No sooner was the danger past than red tape raised its head again, and a gentleman, sitting in comfort and ease at Calcutta, reminded the excited collector of unattended-to forms and discontinued returns. With hundreds of

The red-tape of Calcutta.

boxes of stationery and stamps in his charge, directed to districts in the hands of the rebels, the collector, without a pen or sheet of paper belonging to him, dared not use the consignment of his neighbour without special authority. As he returned to his half-ruined home from his morning-duty of hanging rebels, flogging rioters, and blowing up

Difficulties of the collector

temples, he found letters from the Head of the Finance Department, reminding him that he was personally responsible for every rupee missing in a treasury guarded by European soldiers in a fort three miles off. On his table he found notes from an officer with the force of Jang Bahádur, requesting a daily supply of a hundred he-goats for the hungry Gurkhá; from the post-master, requesting him to hunt for a missing mail-cart; from the commanding officer, requesting him to close the grog-shops; from a cavalry-commandant to know whose grass was to be cut, and where a farrier was to be found; from the pension-paymaster requesting him to attend a committee on the confiscation of pensions. Telegraphic messages up and down were tumbling in all day long, sometimes announcing a victory, sometimes heralding a traveller, for, in addition to his other duties, he had to keep a ‘Red Lion’ tavern for strangers,

examine the passport of every native traveller, and ascertain the contents of every native letter.

"Thus passed six months away, and if some grey hairs had shown themselves in his beard (for since his razors were plundered, he had remained perforce unshorn), if his heart sometimes palpitated from over-excitement, and his liver sometimes troubled him, no wonder. If his temper was somewhat soured, if he hated the natives with a deep hate, if he talked too lightly of cutting the thread of human life, and scoring the backs of poor devils, no wonder. He had had much to bear, and the rebellion had fallen heavily on his estate, his family, and his health. He was mentioned in no despatches; the thanks of Government reached him not; and when he saw that the tide had turned, and that the country was saved, he hurried to England, on the chance of quiet restoring tone to his body, and change of scene bringing back equanimity to his mind."

The collector's reward.

The concluding portion of the description appears to me to be somewhat overdrawn. No; though he had lost many friends, probably some relations, though he had worked hardly under difficulties, and had earned the thanks and the honours which he did not receive, the magistrate and collector harboured no hatred against the natives. I shall never forget the last exhortation of one of those noble servants of the East India Company, a man who had served many years at that very Allahábád, Mr. Arthur Lang, on my return to India in 1858; they were words of exhortation to be kind, to be mindful of the many excellent qualities of the natives of India; to balance their virtues against their faults. Mr. Arthur Lang was a type of the class to which he belonged. Mr. M. H. Court, who lives yet, honoured and respected, is another test-representative of that noble service whose members gave the best part of their lives to the service of the Company.

The picture somewhat overdrawn.

The station of Fathpúr,\* which gives its name to the district, lies seventy miles to the north-west of Allahábád, and fifty south-east of Kánhpúr, on the high road between the two. In 1857, Mr. Robert T. Tucker was the judge,

Fathpúr.

\* The name is derived from two distinct words: "Fath," victory, and "pur," city. The early English settlers, ignorant of the language, smothered the original appropriate meaning by writing the name, "Futtypore," or by spellings equally incorrect and equally barbarous.



Mr. Sherer the magistrate, Sir T. J. Metcalfe the deputy collector. The native troops consisted of a detachment of fifty men from the 6th Regiment Native Infantry, stationed at Allahábád. Besides the officials above referred to, Fathpúr could boast of an opium agent, a salt agent, a doctor, three or four gentlemen connected with the railway then in course of construction. The deputy magistrate was a Muhammadan named Hikmat Ullah.

In the second volume of this work,\* Sir John Kaye has told how in the early days of June calamity fell upon the European residents of Fathpúr, and how, while the others fled to Bandah, the judge, Robert Tucker, remained to be killed by the rebels. I have nothing to add to that thrilling story, a version of which, in all essentials similar, I had given, many years previously, in the *Red Pamphlet*. Fathpúr was subsequently the battle-ground whereon Havelock, three days after the death of Mr. Tucker, defeated the troops of Náná Sahib. How it became, after the relief of the garrison of Lakhnáo by Sir Colin Campbell, the centre-point of operations, designed to clear the district, by Brigadier Carthew and Colonel Barker, has been told in the fourth volume. I have only to add that it was not until order had been completely restored, that the civil authorities resumed their functions.

The story of Kánhpúr, the third district in the order I have given of the Allahábád division, has been told at length in the second, third, fourth, and fifth volumes of this history. There remains, however, something to be added with respect to the transactions at that station alike prior and subsequently to the period when Sir Colin Campbell's army quitted it to reconquer Rohilkhand and Ondh.

Mr. Sherer, the magistrate of Fathpúr, had quitted that station with the other European residents on the 9th of June, and after travelling with them to Bandah, had turned back and joined Havelock's force on its march to Kánhpúr. At that place he had attempted to exercise some kind of magisterial authority; but the angry passions and excited feelings of the ruffians who still thronged the district had compelled him to hold his hand, and a military police, directed by a very able and energetic officer, Captain Bruce, of the Bombay Army, was organized for the

Mr. Sherer.  
Captain  
Bruce.

maintenance of social order. Sherer, an accomplished and energetic official, rendered Bruce all the service in his power. In co-operation with that officer, he took charge of the transit and commissariat duties, and, with the help of a loyal and intelligent Brahman, Bholánáth by name, who had been employed in the revenue department at Fathpúr, rendered efficient service. The time at last arrived when the landowners of the district, awed by the defeat of the Náná, and beginning to realise that the English might possibly prevail, began to negotiate regarding the payment of land revenue. But, recognising a little later—with all the astuteness of men who were prepared to recognise the strongest as their master, whether he were English or a countryman of their own—that Havelock had no immediate intention of employing his troops to repress the district, they drew back, and waited for events. The fall of Dehli, supplying the district, as it did, with an infuriated and demoralised soldiery, did not move them to a decision. And when, shortly afterwards, the Gwáliár contingent advanced, and forced Wintham to seek refuge in his intrenchment, they were more than ever disinclined to come to terms with their former masters. The defeat of the contingent by Sir Colin, and the safe despatch to Allahábad of the ladies and children rescued from Lakhnáo, followed as it was by prompt and efficient measures for general restoration of order, produced, however, a quieting effect, and when, in the spring of 1858, Sir Colin stormed Lakhnáo, and shortly afterwards Sir Hugh Rose defeated the rebels at Kalpi, the people of the district recognised that the rebel game was up, and, of their own accord, began to pay the revenue to the collector's officers. There was no need for special measures of coercion. The landowners had been waiting to ascertain beyond doubt, the issue of the struggle, and when it was absolutely made clear to them, they paid like men. In Kánhpúr itself, though, the place had been the scene of atrocities, the very mention of which is sufficient to curdle the blood, and the members of the lower class had made themselves specially notorious by their evil deeds, no severe measures of reprisal were adopted. A fine was imposed on the city, of a nature to impress the people with the enormity of their offence, and yet not too exorbitant to cripple their resources. It was paid with promptitude, and with only one protest. Special commissions,

Good services rendered by both.

The land-owners of the district.

Gradual restoration of order.

four or five in number, were instituted, to try individuals accused of crime. The proceedings of these commissions were conducted with all the deliberation and all the forms of regular courts. Every latitude of defence was allowed to the accused, and the sentences, in some cases of death, in others of acquittal, based on the evidence taken, were duly reported to the Government. Never, in the world's history, was there displayed by conquerors dealing with a rebellious people, some of whom had distinguished themselves by their fiendish propensities, a spirit so purely judicial. Inquiries were likewise made into the conduct of the leaders of the revolt, especially of Náná Sáhib and his brother, Bála Sáhib, of Tántiá Topí, of Ázimullah, of Bába Bhatt, and others, with the result that the planning of, and the participation in, the horrible deeds of the 27th of June was brought home to these men. These inquiries were conducted on behalf

Judgment  
and high  
policy of the  
conquerors.

of the Government by Colonel Williams, who, as we shall see further on, had distinguished himself with the Míráth volunteers, and whose report may be accepted as a true record of the facts. In other matters above alluded to, viz., the restoration of order in the city and cantonment, the names of Mr. Sherer, of Mr. Batten, Mr. Power, Mr. Lance, all of the Civil Service, and of Captain Bruce, of the Bombay Army, deserve recognition and gratitude. The splendid services they rendered were not less splendid because under circumstances of great difficulty, and in a time when the cry for vengeance was loud, they had the courage to temper judgment with mercy.

The district of Bandah is the next to claim notice. The

Williams,  
Sherer,  
\* Batten, Power,  
Lance, Bruce.

district covers an area of three thousand and sixty-one square miles. It possessed, in 1857, a population of about six hundred thousand souls. To the north and north-east it is bounded by the Jamnah; to the west by the Ken, by the state of Gaurihar, and by the district of Hamírpar; to the south and south-east by the states of Pannah, Charkhari, and Rewah; to the east by the district of Allahábád. It is a purely agricultural district, its black soil producing in great abundance and perfection wheat, barley, maize, millet of various sorts, and pulse. Its cotton is considered the best in India, and it produces likewise indigo. The chief station, also called Bandah, is distant from Allahábád ninety-five miles; from Agra, a hundred and ninety miles; from Calcutta, five hundred and sixty miles. The famous Vindhya range traverses the district.

towns are Bandah, Kírwí, and Rájahpúr; its chief fortress, the famous Kálinjar, besieged by Mahmúd of Ghazní in 1023, and taken by the English in 1812.

There resided at Bandah, in 1857, a mediatised prince, called the Nawáb, the representative of a Maráthá family, which, in the troublous times which characterised the fall of the Mughul empire, had taken possession of the district, and had embraced the religion of Muhaummád. The magistrate and chief civil officer was Mr. F. O. Mayne, a man of great energy and quick decision, possessing the rare faculty of impressing his will upon those with whom he was brought in contract. He had before him a very difficult task; for whilst the chiefs and large landowners had been rendered discontented by the pressure of the Thomasonian system, the people had—to use the language of their magistrate—“been ruined by over-assessment,” and were “half-starving.” The resident Nawáb, though professing loyalty, was weak in character, whilst, to maintain British authority, Mr. Mayne had the very doubtful support of three companies of the 1st Regiment Native Infantry, the headquarters of which were at Kánhpúr. These Sipáhis were commanded by Lieutenant Bennett.

The Nawáb.

Mr. F. O.  
Mayne.

Resources  
available to  
him.

The general feeling that some great commotion was about to take place had been not less prevalent at Bandah than at other places, and Mr. Mayne, careful and energetic, had taken such precautions as were in his power to provide against any emergency. It was not, however, till the mutiny of the 10th of May at Míráth, and the immediate seizure of Dehli, gave the signal throughout India, that he recognised the precise quarter whence danger would come. Then, so far as his means allowed, he took a strong line to preserve order in his district. He strengthened his native police force at the outlying stations; posted trustworthy men at the ferries across the Jamnah to keep out dangerous mischief-makers; caused the roads to be patrolled by horsemen, and stationed strong posts guarding the approaches to the town of Bandah. The officers of the native force seconded him to the best of their power, and he induced the Rájah of Ajaigarh,\* in the neighbouring district of Bundelkhand, to lend

Precautionary  
measures  
adopted by  
Mr. Mayne.

\* Ajaigarh is a native state in Bunkelkhand, with an area of eight hundred and two square miles, bounded to the north by the Chagghári State and the

him aid. By these and similar means he succeeded for a time in staving off the evil he saw looming in a very near future. At last he could stave it off no longer. Despite his precautionary measures, adventurers, gaol-birds, men bent on stirring up disorder, crowded into the district. Still Mayne did all that was possible to do. Though the Sipáhis were not trusted, they displayed at first no disloyal designs, and Mayne, forced to act, adopted the bold and hazardous course of sending, under the charge of a detachment of them, much of the specie in the treasury to safer stations in the neighbourhood, whilst he confided the balance to their comrades who remained behind. Aware that the first scramble would be for the money, he thus enlisted on his side for the moment the Sipáhis against the scum of the population. It was a bold game, but Mayne played it boldly.

In a previous page of this chapter, when describing the events at Fathpúr, I have told how, on the early days of June, the residents at that station, led by Mr. Sherer, had, with the exception of Mr. Tucker, fled towards Bandah. On the morning of the 8th of June, Mayne was sitting in his kaahabré, when information was brought him that a body of horse was approaching the bridge of boats which spanned the Jamnah at Chillahtará, twenty-two miles distant. The news reached the native population at

Arrival of  
the fugitives  
from  
Fathpúr.

the same time, and the leaders of these, evidently impressed with the idea that the new arrivals must be their friends, rose in insurrection, and began to plunder. Mayne, however, never for a moment losing his head, employed the still faithful police to suppress the disorder, whilst he had the ladies removed into the Nawáb's palace. It soon transpired that the body of horse consisted of the fugitives from Fathpúr. They arrived the same evening; but, unfortunately, the native officer who had been stationed at the bridge accompanied them. His abandonment of his post left the way of ingress still more open to the disaffected of surrounding districts.

Still, Mayne and his coadjutors did all that could be done.

The crisis  
arrives.

The Nawáb continued to profess loyalty, and accepted, apparently with enthusiasm, the charge of

district of Bandah; to the south and east by the state of Pannah; to the west by the state of Chhatarpúr. The famous fortress, which gives its name to the state, is picturesquely situated on a lofty hill. At the foot of this hill is the town of Naushahr, in which the Rájah resides.

the English ladies. Some of the English residents guarded the palace in which they were. Others patrolled the town. Their numbers, however, were comparatively few, and it became every day more and more evident that the situation could not last. At length it became intolerable. On the 14th, it was known that the regiments at Káhpúr had mutinied. The three companies of the 1st at once displayed symptoms of revolt, and their officer, Bennett, in consultation with Mayne and the Nawáb—who, though he seemed for a time to waver, gave his adherence to the course proposed—resolved with the aid of the Nawáb's troops, to disarm them. The attempt was made, and failed. There was an evident understanding between the Nawáb's troops and the Sipáhis, and the latter chased Bennett's two subalterns, Fraser and Clark, with jeers from the parade-ground. It became evident at the moment, that the Bandah crisis had arrived. But one course then was possible—to retire with the women and children to a place of less danger. The point selected was Mírzápúr. The English quit Bandah. Towards that place, then, that same evening, the party set out, Mr. H. B. Webster of the Civil Service, a very excellent officer, who subsequently rose to high positions, leading with a few volunteers to clear the way. They reached their destination without being molested *en route*. Scarcely, however, had they quitted Bandah, than the rebels set fire to the houses which had been occupied by the Europeans, and the disorder was complete.

Of the large party which thus escaped it will suffice to refer the reader to that part of the last chapter which deals with Mírzápúr. In that district Mr. Mayne displayed the same zeal, the same energy, the same power of influencing others, which had distinguished him at Bandah. Mr. Shorer's movements have been dealt with under the head of "Káhpúr," in the present chapter.

To return to Bandah. Of the district it will suffice to state that nowhere were the signs of British supremacy so speedily obliterated. The decree-holders and Anarchy in Bandah. auction-purchasers of estates who, under the system inaugurated by the Government of the North-West Provinces, had ousted the old families, were deprived of the holdings they had thus obtained, and these were restored to those, who, in the juster appreciation of the population, were the rightful owners. "Never," writes Mr. Mayne in his narrative, "was revolution

more rapid, never more complete." Those who had no title to property took advantage of the suspension of law to enrich themselves at the expense of those who possessed it. As for the Sipáhis, they marched on the 19th to Kánhpúr with the treasure and ammunition.

Something must be said regarding the Nawáb. He was rather a weak, than a wicked or ill-disposed man; and, though he had no great love for the English, he preferred them to anarchy and to the Sipáhis.

The Nawáb  
of Bandah.

After the event of the 14th, he had many misunderstandings with these latter. But they left on the 19th. The Nawáb found himself then face to face with anarchy. He did his best

Painful position  
of the  
Nawáb.

to form a government which should preserve order, and attempted to open negotiations with Mayne for that purpose. He did all he could likewise to save the lives of the English fugitives from Náogáon,\*

and in a great measure succeeded. Mayne rejected his offers by not answering his letters. The Nawáb managed, notwithstanding, to maintain a kind of doubtful authority until the approach of Whitelock's force in April, 1858. How he then suddenly collapsed has been told in the fifth volume of this history. The collapse of the Nawáb was followed by the return

The English  
re-occupy  
Bandah.

of Mayne, with a sufficient force at his disposal to ensure the re-establishment of order. Mayne found that the revolution had indeed been thorough. To use his own language, "there was not a village marked on the map that had not, more or less, committed itself."

But Mayne was a merciful man. He desired no cruel reprisals. He therefore, following the lines indicated by the Government of which he was the representative concerning the general uprising, selected only the most guilty men, the ringleaders, in fact, in each *parganah*, for the extreme penalty

Mayne's wise  
policy

exacted by the law, punishing the less guilty by fine. This policy, carried out with the humanity compatible with the necessity of restoring order imposed upon

---

\* Vide Vol. III. pages 129-31. I take this opportunity of correcting an error which has crept into the reference there made to Bandah. I have stated that the detachment at that place belonged to the 56th Regiment Native Infantry whereas it came, as stated in this chapter, from the 1st. Both regiments were at Kánhpúr, and provided by turns detachments for duty at Bandah. The detachment of the 56th Native Infantry had been relieved by a detachment from the 1st Native Infantry immediately prior to the outbreak of the mutiny.

him, and supported by a strong column of demonstration, speedily pacified the district. In June Kírwí was occupied without resistance. About the same time Sir Hugh Rose delivered the final blow to disorganisation by his victory at Kalpi. It had been necessary to burn a few villages, the inhabitants of which had distinguished themselves by their violence, and to hang one or two head men. But flogging had done the rest, and in a comparatively short time, under the able direction of this excellent officer, the district, which had been "revolutionised" by the mutiny, was brought back to order and prosperity. Mr. Mayne's services were much appreciated by his contemporaries. When he died a few years since, these erected to his memory at Allahábád, his last station, a handsome monument testifying to their respect and admiration.

produces its effect.

The memory of Mr. Mayne.

Hamírpúr, the fifth district in the Allahábád division, has an area of 2280 square miles, and had, in 1857, a population somewhat less than half a million. The district is bounded to the north by the Jamnah; to the north-west, by the Báuní State and the Betwah; to the west by the Dhasán river; to the south by the States Alipúrá, Chhatpúr, and Charkhári; to the east by the Bandah district. It is traversed by the Vindhyan range. The chief towns are Ráth, Mahobá, Mándhá, and Hamírpúr. The last name, the capital and chief station, is situated at the confluence of the Betwah and the Jamnah, on the right bank of the latter. It lies on the route from Bandah to Kánhpúr; distant from the former, thirty-six miles; from the latter, thirty-nine; from Kalpi, twenty-eight; from Ágra, a hundred and fifty-five; from Allahábád, a hundred and ten. The chief civil officer, the magistrate, was Mr. Thomas K. Lloyd, the joint magistrate, Mr. Donald Grant. The troops were a detachment of the 53rd Regiment Native Infantry, the head-quarters of which were at Kánhpúr.

Hamírpúr.

If we consider the geographical position of Hamírpúr, nearly midway between revolted Kánhpúr and revolted Bandah, we shall be prepared to find that it did not resist the impulse which had affected those places. And so it was. The story is a short one. After the usual alarms occurring almost daily subsequently to the 10th of May, the detachment of the 53rd Native Infantry broke into revolt the 14th of June, the day on which information was received

Mutiny and slaughter of Europeans at Hamírpúr.



that the troops at Kánhpúr had mutinied. The Sipáhis of the detachment were particularly bloody-minded. They shot down their officers, and then went to attack the representatives of the civil power. Against such an attack Messrs. Lloyd and Grant were practically defenceless. They managed, however, to quit the station, and to take refuge in the ravines of the Jamnah. It seemed just possible that the Sipáhis engaged in plunder, might leave them there in peace. But, in that detachment were men who had vowed to shed the white man's blood wherever, and whenever, it might be possible. The Sipáhis pursued the civilians into the ravines, gave them no respite, and finally shot them down. Their comrades, meanwhile, had made short work of the Europeans and Eurasians who had remained. The Sipáhis then went to swell the force besieging General Wheeler at Kánhpúr. The district remained in a state of anarchy until Sir Hugh Rose's victory at Kalpi enabled the civil authorities to pursue a course similar to that followed by Mr. Mayne in the adjoining district of Bandah.

Anarchy pre-  
vails till  
Rose's vic-  
tory at Kalpi.

## CHAPTER IV.

## THE ÁGRA AND ROHILKHAND DIVISIONS.

THE Ágra division adjoining that of Allahábád, comprised, in 1857, the districts of Ágra, the seat of the administration of the North-Western Provinces, Mathurá, Farrukhábád, Mainpúrí, and Itáwah.

I propose to leave the district of Ágra, though the first in the order above given, until I shall have told the stories of the other stations. The third, fourth, and fifth volumes have recorded so much affecting the fortunes of the station of Ágra, that the subject could not be formally re-entered upon without going over ground that has been traversed. What remains to be told will be related incidentally in the record I propose to give of the other stations of the division. Should any material fact be omitted, it will be supplied later.

I shall begin then with Mathurá. The district of Mathurá covers an area of 1453 square miles. Its population (671,690 in 1881), exceeded half a million in 1857. Its chief towns are Mathurá and Brindaban, Shergarh, and Mahaban, the latter famous as the birthplace of Krishná. The exploits of that mythological hero have made the district, and especially the towns of Mathurá, Govardhan and Gokul, very dear to the Hindus. In 1857, the magistrate and collector was Mr. Mark Thornhill.

Of all the books written regarding the mutiny not one is more interesting than that in which Mr. Thornhill records his personal adventures and experiences as a magistrate in 1857-8.\* Mr. Thornhill was specially qualified, by his character, his courage, and his lofty sense of duty, to

\* "The Personal Adventures and Experiences of a Magistrate during the Rise, Progress, and Suppression of the Indian Mutiny," by Mark Thornhill, Bengal Civil Service, retired. London: John Murray, Albemarle Street, 1884.

take a leading part in the events of that memorable period. I regret that space will not permit me to do more than give an epitome of that part of his narrative which affects Mathurá, but I trust that a perusal of that epitome will induce the reader to turn to the book itself.

Mathurá lies thirty-four miles from Ágra, on the high road between that city and Dehli. It would seem that at Mathurá, as at most other stations in the North-West, <sup>The winter of 1856-7.</sup> the year 1857 dawned precisely as preceding years had dawned. There was nothing in the atmosphere to warn that influences hostile to the sway of the British were being nurtured. Mr. Thornhill was at the time engaged in visiting the district. Such visits are made annually by the officers of the Civil Service for the purpose of acquainting themselves with the wants of the people, and remedying, so far as they can, any inequalities in the treatment of individuals and classes. The tour of 1856-7 had brought no new light to Mr. Thornhill. He returned to Mathurá towards the end of January without having noticed any symptom presaging discontent. In fact, and it is a very curious circumstance worthy to be noted, at that period no such feeling existed. It is evident that up to the end of January 1857, no attempt had been made by the instigators of the revolt to disturb the minds of the inhabitants of the Mathurá district. But towards the end of January such an attempt was made.

Mr. Thornhill records that at the end of January 1857, just after his return from his tour, he entered his office <sup>The Chapátis.</sup> one day, and found there, on the table, four dirty little cakes of the coarsest flour, about the size and thickness of a biscuit. "A man," he continues, "had come to a village and given a cake to the watchman, with injunctions to bake four like it, to distribute them to the watchmen of adjacent villages, and to desire them to do the same. The watchman obeyed, but at the same time informed the police." The bringing in to the magistrate of the four cakes followed. The next day similar reports came from other parts of the district. Then followed a statement in the newspaper that a similar course was being pursued all over Upper India. These cakes were the famous Chapátis. That they were signals to those in the secret to hold themselves ready for some great explosion can scarcely be doubted. Mr. Thornhill pertinently remarks: "after being a nine days' wonder the matter ceased to be talked about, and

was presently for the time forgotten, except by those few who remembered that a similar distribution of cakes had been made in Madras towards the end of the last century, and had been followed by the mutiny of Vellur.\*

Mr. Thornhill proceeded a little later to Ágra for change of air. He was there when a telegram from Mirath, received the 12th of May, announced the rising of the 10th at that station. The telegram was addressed to a lady at Ágra from her niece at Mirath. After its despatch the telegraph wire ceased working. The contents of the telegram were naturally discussed. Some doubted, some thought it exaggerated. But that evening Mr. Thornhill read in the manner of his brother, who was Secretary to Government and who had been absent all day at Government House, that a great crisis was at hand. He threw up therefore his remaining leave, and started that night for Mathurá.

The first news of the mutiny at Mirath.

The first letter he opened on his return was far from reassuring. It was from an engineer of the railway then in course of construction, marked "urgent," and informing the recipient that a party of mutineers had attacked and burned his house, and that he had heard that the main body was advancing towards Mathurá. Mr. Thornhill at once summoned to his house the other English residents, and they decided to send off the ladies and children to Ágra. The remaining part of the night was passed in receiving the members of the European families as they came in, and in waiting till the palanquin bearers should arrive from the city. The rest of the story is so graphic, so realistic, and gives so accurate a picture of the trials our countrymen had to bear in that terrible year, that I shall tell it in the writer's own words.

Thornhill decides to send the ladies and children to Ágra.

"It was near daybreak before the party started. I sent with them an escort of horsemen, and, as a further protection, all the Englishmen whose duties did not compel them to remain in the station. In the course of the day I got intelligence from the north of the district that no mutineers had as yet entered it, but from the

He receives a visitor from the Mirath district.

\* The italics are mine. If the reader will refer to page 179 of the first volume he will see that even experienced officers of that time laughed to scorn the portents and mysterious hints by which the mutiny of Vellur had been presaged.

direction of Dehli could be heard the sound of heavy cannonading. About midnight I was awoke by the arrival of a messenger from Ágra; he brought a letter from Mr. Colvin, who was then the Lieutenant-Governor. I went to my room to write an answer. As I was writing I heard through the open doors the tramp of horses; in a minute or two a servant entered and announced that an English gentleman had arrived and was dismounting at the entrance. Almost immediately after the gentleman entered, he was quite a young man, he was armed with sword and revolver, and wore twisted round his head a large native turban—he looked very tired and exhausted. He informed me that he was the assistant to the magistrate of Gurgáon,\* the district that lay between mine and Dehli. The mutineers, he added, had entered the district, and the country had risen in insurrection, and he was on his way to Ágra to convey the information to the Government; his horse had knocked up, and he had ridden to my house to request the loan of another, as also one for his servant.

"I sent for horses, and also for refreshment for my guest. While it was getting ready, he informed me of the particulars of the mutiny of the regiment at Mirath, and of the events that had followed their arrival at Dehli; how the native troops at Dehli had joined them, how they had marched down to the palace, placed the king on the throne and massacred all the English and Christians they could lay hands on. While narrating the story he had been much agitated. When I inquired the names of the victims he broke down altogether, for among them was his only sister, a young girl of eighteen, who had but a few months previously arrived in India.

"When he had eaten and drank, I persuaded him to lie down and rest, for I thought him too tired to proceed, and I sent on his letters by a horseman of my own to Ágra. A little after dawn he left me, and soon after came the magistrate of Gurgáon and his clerk, and succeeding them at short intervals came all the English and Christians residing along the road to Dehli. Some were accompanied by their wives, their sisters, and their children—these I sent on under escort to Ágra—the remainder, some five-and-thirty sat down with me to breakfast. When breakfast was over I left my guests and went to my own room, where my office people were assembled.

---

\* Gurgáon is a district in the Dehli division to the immediate north of the Mathura district. It will be described more fully hereafter.—G. B. M.

"I had hitherto kept silence about the mutiny, so far at least as was possible, partly from fear of exciting alarm, partly lest if the news should prove false I might appear ridiculous. There was now no longer any object in concealment. I told them what I had heard, they expressed great astonishment, but ere long I perceived from the remarks they let fall that they had heard it all before, and, indeed, as regarded what occurred at Dehli that they were much better informed than I was. All regular work was suspended, when a few papers had been signed and some orders issued, there remained nothing more to do. However, to while away the time, I continued to chat with them about the events at Dehli. They soon got so interested in the subject as partly to forget my presence. Their talk was all about the ceremonial of the palace, and how it would be revived. They speculated as to who would be the Grand Chamberlain, which of the chiefs of Rajpútáná would guard the different gates, and who were the fifty-two Rájahs who would assemble to place the Emperor on his throne.

The native "chat" about the mutiny.

"As I listened I realised, as I had never done before, the deep impression that the splendour of the ancient court had made on the popular imagination, how dear to them were its traditions, and how faithfully, all unknown to us, they had preserved them. There was something weird in the Mughul empire thus starting into a sort of phantom-life after the slumber of a hundred years.

"The rest of the day passed wearily away, the rooms were darkened to exclude the glare; there was nothing to do, my guests got tired of chatting, one by one they lapsed into silence or fell asleep; the water splashed on the frames of scented grass, the punkahs swung monotonously to and fro. At length the light softened, and began to stream in nearly level through the chinks with the Venetian blinds; then the servants threw open the doors, we dined, and strolled out into the garden. A messenger presently galloped in to inform me that Captain Nixon was approaching with the Bhartpúr army. About dusk the army arrived; Captain Nixon brought with him several officers, whose presence still further swelled our party. But in India guests are easily accommodated—the heat made it pleasant to sleep out of doors. I had beds arranged in the verandah and on a terrace beyond; soon after nine all the party were slumbering on them, all but

The Bhartpúr army arrives.

myself and a few others, who preferred to sit up later, and watch the moonlight."

The arrival of Captain Nixon and the Bhartpúr army somewhat changed the position. Captain Nixon was the chief assistant to the English administrator of the native state of Bhartpúr, and he, on hearing of the action of Sipáhis with respect to Dehlí, had proposed to the Government to employ the Bhartpúr troops to coerce them. His offer had been accepted, and he had been entrusted with its execution: that is, he had been authorised to march on Dehlí, via Mathurá. By some mistake this order had not been communicated to Mr. Thornhill. To him, therefore, Captain Nixon's arrival was a surprise.

However, there Captain Nixon was, for the moment master of the situation. He at once proceeded to develop his plans. As the information he received led him to believe that the mutineers were marching on Mathurá, he resolved to suspend his movement on Dehlí, and to give them a warm reception on their arrival at the former place. Accordingly, at his suggestion, Mr. Thornhill erected barricades at the principal entrances into the city, which, in other respects was very defensible, enlisted men as guards, and adopted measures to enable the inhabitants to co-operate with the soldiers.

Mr. Thornhill had then in the treasury over half a million of silver rupees, and about ten thousand pounds worth of other coins. These were under the charge of a guard of Sipáhis. At an earlier period, doubtful of the fidelity of the guard, Mr. Thornhill had asked, from Ágra, permission to send the money into the fortress, and had packed it and had supplied carriage so as to be ready to move at a moment's notice. The day after Captain Nixon's arrival, two brothers, the Séthas, the wealthiest Hindu bankers in Mathurá, called upon Mr. Thornhill, and assured him that the Sipáhi guard was bent on carrying off the treasure at the first opportunity; that Captain Nixon's opportune arrival had prevented the movement the previous day, but that it was settled. Thornhill thereupon wrote again to Ágra for the required permission, sending off his messenger on horseback. During the day information arrived that the Sipáhis had halted at Dehlí, resolved to fortify that city. Upon this, Captain Nixon announced his intention of marching

Captain  
Nixon's  
plans.  
  
Thornhill  
proposes to  
send the  
public  
treasure into  
Ágra.

ing his march in that direction the following morning. He issued orders accordingly.

After many delays, the cause of which are graphically told by Mr. Thornhill, the Bhartpúr army set out on its march to Dehli, Thornhill accompanying it as far as the little town of Kosí, the limit of his district, twenty-nine miles north-west of Mathurá. He had

The Bhartpúr  
force sets out  
for Dehli.

found the district in a state of anarchy. With the spreading of the news that the King of Dehli was seated on the throne, the villagers imagined that the dominion of the British had ceased; and acted accordingly. To add to his embarrassment, Thornhill received a despatch from Ágra informing him that his apprehensions as to the behaviour of the Sipáhi guard were not shared by the Lieutenant-Governor, and that the treasure must remain at Mathurá. Thornhill was not convinced by this display of foolish and untimely confidence, and he felt satisfied that when the new guard, then expected, should arrive to relieve the old guard, the explosion, which he saw looming in the future, would take place. However, he set his face towards Mathurá, and had put up for the day at the small town of Chattrá, when he heard the clatter of horses, and was told by his servant that some Englishmen had arrived.

These proved to be his assistant, a son of the Lieutenant-Governor, a second assistant, Mr. Dashwood; Mr. Joyce, his head clerk, and an officer, bare-headed, and with his hand swathed in a bandage, who was introduced to him as Lieutenant Gibbon. From these gentlemen he learned that the new guard had reached Mathurá that morning, the instructions being that the old guard, on being relieved, was to return to Ágra with the treasure. The preliminaries were gone through; the treasure counted and placed on the carts; the guard was about to start, when, as the relieved British officer turned to say good-bye to his friends, a shot was fired. This was followed by a rush of the Sipáhis into the office, and their opening a musketry fire upon the Englishmen. These, unharmed and unprepared, jumped through the window, and ran for their lives, followed by the Sipáhis. In the garden, situated on the very banks of the Jamnah, the Englishmen halted. There were six of them: Gibbon, who had received a bayonet wound in the hand, the two civilians, Colvin and Dashwood; Joyce, the head clerk, and two assistant clerks named Hashman. After a moment's

Hears of the  
revolt of  
the Sipáhi  
guard at  
Mathurá.



colloquy, they descended to the river, and ran along its bank towards the city, roused with some difficulty the head of the police, a native; found him apathetic and indifferent, but persuaded him to supply them with horses, and on these had ridden to Chatá. In their flight to the police-station, they had lost touch with the brothers Hashman. They knew nothing, moreover, as to what had become of Burlton. What followed must be told in Mr. Thornhill's own words:

"It took me some time," he writes, "to hear their story, for I had many questions to ask before I quite understood it. I immediately sent off a horseman to Ágra to inform the Government, desiring him to proceed by a circuitous route to avoid the mutineers.

Sends information to Ágra,

This done, I ordered my carriage and riding horses to be in readiness should we require them to convey us to the Bhartpúr army. I sent scouts along the road to ascertain if the Sipáhis were approaching, and I despatched a message to warn Captain Nixon.

"While these arrangements were being made, my visitors had had their tea and fallen asleep, all but Mr. Gibbon, whose wound had become very painful. It was now past midnight; on account of the heat, Mr. Gibbon and I left the bungalow and sat by the

and starts to join the Bhartpúr army.

side of the road, which ran just in front; the others in a little while awoke and joined us. Before we had sat long, I had an impression that there were people near us, and as my eyes got accustomed to the darkness, I perceived, not altogether to my satisfaction, that all the men of the village had flocked down and were standing before and around us; but so perfectly still and silent were they, that neither by whisper nor movement had I been aware of their presence. The sight of this crowd made me conjecture that the news of the mutiny of the guard had got abroad, and also made me a little anxious as to what the effect of the news on the country would be.

"When the villagers saw that I perceived them, their headmen came forward, made some respectful salutations and informed me that they had assembled to express their loyalty to the Government; they added, that if I would allow them, they would give proof

Meets professions of loyalty in profusion.

of their attachment to our rule, by defending the caravansarai should the mutineer Sipáhis advance to attack it. Their professions of loyalty were so vehement, and apparently so genuine,

that for all my experience, I was induced to put credit in them. I committed the caravansarai to their care. It just then contained the Government record and treasure of that division of the district, and also horses and other property of my own."

Just at this time the chief of Thornhill's horsemen informed him that the mutineers were advancing in his direction, and that at the moment, they were but

*The crisis.*

five miles distant from it. Recognising that "there was time to escape, none to delay," Thornhill pressed upon his companions to start at once. Despite the warnings of the chief horsemen, Thornhill thought himself in honour bound to make for Nixon's camp. He set out for it accordingly; met on the way the revenue officers of the town of Kosi, who warned him that the Bhartpúr troops were not to be trusted; at length reached the camp. There he exchanged confidences with Nixon as to the fidelity of the Bhartpúr men, Nixon being rather trustful, Thornhill doubtful. Whilst they were at breakfast, news came that the mutinous Sipáhis were within a mile of them.

*The Bhartpúr force mutinies.*

There followed, almost immediately, the mutiny of the Bhartpúr troops.

The situation was serious. The European officers and the native escort numbered only seventy-five persons. Of these, one-half were natives. The mutinous troops amounted to five thousand, including a formidable cavalry and much artillery. The one chance of escape was to retreat before the natives should proceed to extremities. But Nixon, hoping he might yet prevail with the Bhartpúr chiefs to be true, went to make to them a personal appeal. The rest of the party remained, their horses saddled and their carriages put to, ready for a move at a moment's notice. Nixon was a long time absent. The Englishmen, impatient, mounted their horses, and collected together on the plain. A quarter of an hour later, Nixon returned, having failed. As he told his story, the Alwar cavalry were mounting their horses, and the artillery were pointing their guns. Then came a message to say, that unless the English moved off at once, the guns would open fire. They consequently moved a short distance, uncertain which direction to take. The leaders of the majority, Mr. Harvey and Captain Nixon, decided at length to make for the army before Dehli. Thornhill, with greater foresight, thought the decision unwise, and urged that

*Divided \* councils of the English.*

they should return with him to Mathurá. But they would not. So whilst they set out on their uncertain errand, Thornhill and his chief clerk, Joyce, turned their horses, and, followed by their escort, twenty-three in number, cantered south. After they had progressed a mile or so, Thornhill, happening to turn his head, noticed a party of horsemen, apparently following them. But almost immediately afterwards, the pursuers took another direction. The party then rode on till the tracks became so confused that the

Thornhill  
and Joyce set  
out for  
Ágra.

guides were at fault. Some ominous words uttered by one of the escort, left the impression on Thornhill's mind that it would be wise to avoid certain towns and villages. Accordingly they kept as much as possible to the bye-lanes, avoiding inhabited places, which they noticed to be full of armed men. After riding many hours, they were approaching a large village, when Joyce's horse stumbled and fell. In the fall, the saddle-girth was broken. Joyce himself was hurt, but he would have remounted at once but for the necessity to mend the girth. The delay brought around them many armed men, rude and threatening in their manner. At length Joyce remounted, and the party rode off, entered and rode through a wood, on the further side of which they halted by the straw hut of a Brahman. The holy man gave them a refreshing drink of water. On leaving him they held a track which took them past several villages. As they rode by two of these, the mobs there collected, shouted and brandished their weapons. At the third village, the mob ran after them; at the fourth, they fired. The firing was responded to from another village, and in a few minutes the whole country resounded with the noise of firearms. At this, the escort showed unhealthy symptoms. Their manner became less respectful, and, what was more serious, they began to desert us."

Still the party pushed on, occasionally losing their way. The evening had fallen when they reached the village of Sahar.\* It had been the intention of the party to strike from this place to the east, and get into the high road. But the information they received showed them that the high road was being patrolled by a party of cavalry looking out for Thornhill. They continued their journey then along the bye-lanes, meeting some inevitable accidents,

They reach  
Sahar,

---

\* Sahar is fifteen miles to the north-west of Mathurá.

and disturbed all the way by the increasing sound of firing. At length, about nine o'clock, they reached the town of Raal, through which the road ran, and which, and Raal. therefore, they were bound to traverse. Here their greater difficulties began.

The road, I have said, ran through the town, and the night was too dark to allow them to attempt to escape round by the fields. Accordingly, Thornhill proposed that he and Joyce should disguise themselves, and winding Incidents of the Journey. turbans round their heads, and girdles round their waists, should walk through the town, the centre figures of a group formed by the mounted troopers. Unfortunately, it was the time of the celebration of the Hindu festival of the Dasarah, and the village was in consequence full of people, and the shops were lighted. The column, however, started in the order noted, and encountered no difficulty till, making a turn into the principal street, the glow of light attracted to it the attention of the people. But the column, though sharply questioned passed safely through, and reached the open country unmolested. The members of it then halted in a grove for water, and here they were delayed some time in consequence of the breaking away of two horses of the escort. However, the horses were caught and re-saddled, and Thornhill and his party resumed their journey. Travelling all night they reached, still in darkness, the gardens that border the city of Mathurá to the west. After some more adventures, Thornhill halted, and sent two horsemen to report as to the state in which his house had been left by the rebels. After a time they returned to report that it had been completely wrecked and plundered. Uncertain whither to direct his steps, Thornhill suddenly recollected that one of the Bhartpúr regiments was still in Mathurá. Making sure that the men composing that regiment were imbued with the same sentiments as those who had mutinied, Thornhill felt that it would be better to continue his journey to Ágra, as Mathurá was lost for the time. He and Joyce proceeded then, still with the escort, to a village on the Ágra road, called Aurangábád. Here they rested, and ate, and drank; disguising themselves, resumed their journey, and Reach Ágra. after many narrow escapes, reached Ágra,\* the first

\* For fuller details the reader is referred to Mr. Thornhill's excellent book, "The Personal Adventures and Experiences of a Magistrate in the Indian Mutiny."

bearer of the news of the mutiny of the Bhartpúr soldiers. He and Joyce had ridden a hundred miles, and had been in the saddle nearly continuously for eight-and-twenty hours, without food or sleep for two nights and nearly three days.

At Ágra, Mr. Thornhill twice saw the Lieutenant-Governor, but Mr. Colvin's mind was too unhinged by the suddenness of the general calamity to listen attentively to his story. On the second occasion, Thorn-

Waning of  
Mr. Colvin's  
mind.

hill went to inform him that he had received information that the mutinous troops had left Mathurá, and that he proposed to return thither if he could procure European troops to go with him. Mr. Colvin told him he could spare neither troops nor guns, but that he might enlist what volunteers he could from amongst the clerks. With much trouble, Thornhill collected eight volunteers, and with these he set out for the town of Farah. Here he remained some hours till a

Thornhill  
returns to  
Mathurá

carriage sent by the Séthas, the great Hindu merchants of Mathurá, should arrive. Reflecting, then, that the eight volunteers would be too few to fight, and would prove an encumbrance if flight should be necessary, Thornhill sent them back to Ágra, and went on his journey accompanied by his chief clerk, Joyce.

All the European houses at Mathurá having been sacked, Thornhill and Joyce put up with the Séthas. The

Puts up with  
the Séthas.

mode of living of the Hindus differs so widely from the mode prevalent among Europeans,\* that the two guests were not very comfortable. However, they made the best of it, and they had the gratification of meeting again the brothers Hashman, the separation from whom at the time of

---

\* "Our hosts were the richest men in India; they maintained an army of servants, they possessed whole chests of gold and jewels, and they resided in a house which, for size and architectural beauty, would compare with the palaces of the nobles of Europe. But, on ordering our dinner, I found they were destitute of what to us are the most ordinary conveniences. They had neither plates nor dishes, nor, beyond a few tea-cups, did their house contain glass or china of any description. The supply of food was equally limited in variety. We had to make our meal on rice and coarse cakes of unleavened flour, and they were so saturated with oil and some perfume that it was with difficulty I could swallow a few mouthfuls. They could supply us with no drink but water, and milk that had been simmered over a fire, and which had in the process acquired an overpowering flavour of smoke. They procured us some tea, very bad, and an immense teapot of solid silver, but the establishment did not contain a kettle, and we had to make tea in water brought up in brass bowls."—Thornhill's *Personal Adventures and Experiences*.

the flight from Mathurá has been recorded in a previous page, and, of paying the last rights to Burlton who had met his death on the same occasion.

Whilst the Séthas were loyal to the core, many of the other large merchants were only "watchers of the atmosphere," and the vast masses of the people regarded the return of Thornhill with anything but favour. However, he represented there the British Government, and like the true man that he was, he resolved to do his duty. The first care that occupied his attention was the defence of the city. To arrange for this he summoned a great meeting of the wealthy inhabitants of the city. It was well attended, and every man was profuse in his expressions of loyalty. "I learnt afterwards," writes Thornhill, "that, in the course of the night, private assemblies were held to consider if their promises should be carried out. It was decided that they should be, at least for the present. This decision, however, was not unanimous, and letters were at the same time despatched to the King of Dehli, informing him of the unprotected state of the city, and requesting he would send troops, and take possession of it." At the moment Thornhill did not know this. Believing the promises made to him were sincere, he proceeded with untiring energy to disarm the mob, and to re-establish his authority. He then endeavoured to provide for the defence of the place. His great difficulty was to induce the Hindus to combine for a common purpose, a difficulty which brought home to him the reason why the Muhammadans, few in number, but united in purpose, had found it so easy to conquer India. Suddenly he ascertained that the Bhartpúr regiment, which he thought had left with the rest of the Bhartpúr force, was in the city. Inspecting it, he found it composed of "timid villagers," possessing the one great virtue of military obedience. He had some difficulty in persuading these men to accept him as their leader, but when they had done so, he found them excellent instruments for his purpose. Thanks to the use he made of them, the city was removed from immediate danger, and life in it resumed the course it had temporarily abandoned when the Sipáhi guard mutinied.

Strives to  
maintain  
order in  
Mathurá.

For a time there ruled quiet in Mathurá itself. There was, indeed, occasionally a passing excitement, once when some Sipáhis entered the city, and twice subsequently when the guards posted over the Séthas'

Succeeds for  
the moment.

house attempted to murder the two Englishmen. Outside its walls matters were not so quiescent. Across the river several villages coalesced under one Dêbé Singh, who proclaimed himself Rájah, and expressed his intention of expelling the two Englishmen from Mathurá. Just at this time, the arrival of a small force of the Kotá contingent under Captain Dennys, allowed Thornhill to think of taking the offensive. For this purpose he caused a bridge of boats to be laid across the river. But before he could use it, the Kotá contingent was recalled to Ágra. The pseudo-rájah then began to threaten in his turn. Upon this Thornhill, encouraged by the sudden return of the contingent, resolved to make a dash at Dêbé Singh. He crossed the river, attacked the principal village, and took many prisoners, among them the pseudo-rájah himself.

Thornhill remained some days at the scene of his victory, when he marched eastwards, and, under orders from the Government, halted on the confines of the Mathurá district, at a distance of sixteen miles from Ágra. He was still on this spot when, one morning, Captain Dennys received instructions to intercept a body of mutineers. An hour later the troops were on their march. horse, foot, and artillery. So far as intercepting mutineers was concerned, the expedition was a failure, and a few days later the contingent was ordered to Ágra, just then threatened by mutineers from Nímach. Thornhill accompanied the small force in its march to Ágra, taking with him some revenue that he had collected. The next day, he returned with one of his assistants, Clifford, to his position on the borders of the Mathurá district. There he busied himself with raising and training levies to be prepared for the storm which he did not doubt would soon burst over his head.

Soon, however, sooner even than he had expected, the toils began to close around him. Ten or twelve miles from him was encamped a detachment of the Gwáliar contingent. That contingent had already mutinied, and it did not seem at all improbable that the detachment would follow the example set them. They did so, in fact, a few days later, differing, however, from many of their comrades, in that they insisted upon seeing their officers in safety as far as Ágra. The senior officer, Captain Alexander, urged Thornhill and Clifford to accompany him, but Thornhill

Accompanies  
a force under  
Captain  
Dennys.

The toils  
close around  
him.

had but recently sent two of his assistants—Dashwood and Colvin—to Mathurá. He, therefore, declined the tempting offer, and at midnight started, accompanied by Clifford, on the chivalrous errand of rescuing his subordinates.

Chivalry  
of Thorn-  
hill.

They reached in safety the bungalow which had been prepared for Dashwood and Colvin, and found them.

The next day Thornhill recognised the greatness of their common peril. He learned, in fact, that the Europeans at Ágra had been compelled to take refuge in the fort, and that Mathurá would probably be occupied within a few hours. Flight was the only resource. Even the Séths came to counsel it. But whither? The debate amongst the Englishmen was long. Thornhill was for trusting to the road; the others were unanimous in favour of the river. Just then, the native officials, who had heard from the servants of the intended departure, came into the room to ask if it were true. "I told them," writes Thornhill, "our intentions, and then I asked them to answer me faithfully whether they thought that in going by land I was doing wisely. Among my attendants was an old man; he had served the Government from his boyhood. As I spoke he stooped down, clasped my knees, and raising his face, he implored me not to set foot in the boat. "On your horse," he said, "you can ride to the right or to the left, but once in the boat you can go only where the stream may carry you." Two hours later, after leave-takings from the Séths and other events full of the most interesting details, Thornhill and Joyce, the two old companions, set out on horseback, leaving the others to make their way, as they had selected, in the boat. The two horsemen had a small escort, amongst whom was a landowner and his son, to whom Thornhill had then recently rendered some kindness.

Reaches  
Mathurá.

Divided  
councils of  
the English.

They rode through the streets silently, and effected an egress from the gates by representing, through the advanced men of the escort, that they were Government horsemen going to patrol the road. They traversed safely the village of Aurangábád, and after progressing somewhat further were joined by another party of native horsemen sent by the Séths from Mathurá. This increased the escort to forty. A little further they came upon two men mounted on a camel, who had been sent by the

Thornhill  
and Joyce  
make for  
Ágra.



Séths to collect news, and who were returning to Mathurá. From these Thornhill learnt that the rebel army was marching on Ágra; that the road as far as that place was quite quiet; but that the enemy's pickets were stationed along the road, and that a detachment of 120 horsemen occupied the town of Farah just ahead of them.

This information was alarming, and the men of the escort counselled a return to Mathurá. Thornhill and his companion, however, resolved to proceed. By taking

Incidents  
of the  
journey.

a circuitous route they managed to escape the danger at Farah; but when they halted some distance beyond it, they found that of the forty men of their escort but eight remained. The rest had deserted. Among those absent were the landowner and his son, previously referred to, who had with them two out of the four guns. Undismayed, however, they advanced at a walk, when, after they had, with difficulty, cleared a ravine, they were joined by the landowner and his son and four of the missing men. They still proceeded slowly on account of the badness of the road, when, on reaching the high road, the clouds broke, and a deep, dull, lurid glare some distance beyond them gave evidence that Ágra was in flames.

They still pressed on, however; traversed safely a village which was to be feared; and, wet to the skin, for it

They meet  
the escaped  
gaol-birds.

had rained during nearly the whole night, moved on as quietly as they could, when they were alarmed by a clanking sound which they recognised as proceeding from chains. A few minutes later the sight of "a row of dark figures, proceeding in single file, one behind the other," and clanking a chain with every movement, brought to them the conviction that the gaol-birds of the Ágra gaol had broken loose.

The men glided by apparently not caring to notice the strangers. A little later, another danger seemed to present itself. Joyce, who was riding beside Thornhill, suddenly called upon him to be on his guard. A fresh long file of gaol-birds, encumbered with their chains, passed them "so close that," writes Thornhill, "I could have touched them." As they pushed on they encountered many similar groups, all passing without attempting to molest. At last came the crisis. A little beyond a village which they had passed the fugitives came upon a hut, outside of which were tethered horses, one of them saddled with an English saddle. The hut was full of men. Thornhill had

but just taken in the scene when the chief of his horsemen, Diláwar Khán by name, called out : "Gallop for your lives; for your lives gallop your horses!" whilst, in reply to the inquiries proceeding from the hut, he called out that they were horse-men of the Emperor, proceeding to Ágra on urgent business. As the Englishmen fled they were conscious of pursuit. After galloping half a mile Thornhill's horse began to tire, and he proposed to Diláwar Khán to pull up and walk. But Diláwar only answered : "Use the whip; use the whip; push on for your life!" At the end of another half mile, however, the horse was so blown that Thornhill had to pull up and walk. When they counted heads they found that the party now consisted only of Thornhill, Joyce, Diláwar Khán, two guides, and a lad. Many other dangers were encountered. They were all met, as danger to be successfully encountered must be met, with boldness and presence of mind. Soon they heard from a Fakir of the disastrous defeat sustained by Brigadier Polwhele at Ágra. They pushed on notwithstanding, and reached the village of Sikandrah. Ágra was still four miles distant, and they had been told that the victorious rebels were besieging Ágra. Over the country between them and the fortress "hovered the glow as of an expiring bonfire." They passed several smouldering bungalows, the wall of the gaol, several groups of men, and finally the dangerous Kotwáli, ruled over by a Kotwál in the interest of the King of Dehli. They were now comparatively safe, unless indeed they should have been suspected and pursued. At length they reached the fort, and after some preliminaries, which might have been dispensed with, Thornhill and Joyce were admitted. But the garrison refused to admit Diláwar Khán and the guides. The two Englishmen were safe, but, Mr. Thornhill writes, nothing had saved them but "the darkness of the night, the torrents of rain, and the fidelity of Diláwar Khán." I would add that there was something else which he was too modest to mention. There was the brave spirit, the resolute heart, the determination at all hazards to go forward.\*

Imminent  
danger of the  
party.

Reached  
Sikandrah.

and finally  
are received  
within the  
fort.

---

\* The reader is again referred for fuller details to Mr. Thornhill's most interesting book. It would seem that he and his companions had ridden through the rebel army; that if, on reaching Sikandrah, they had followed

Mr. Thornhill remained in the fort until the fall of Dehli and the subsequent defeat of the rebels before Āgra by Cotton and Greathead (October 10, 1857), made it possible to resume the offensive. Cotton then marched on Mathurá, accompanied by Thornhill. He, indeed, would have infinitely preferred that a smaller force should have been sent—"a few soldiers and a couple of guns"; but he was overruled. As it was, Thornhill was re-instated at Mathurá, but when the column had reached the extremity of his district, it was suddenly recalled. Remaining with Thornhill at Mathurá were the gallant and faithful Joyce, the gallant de Kantzow, whose name has been often mentioned, never except to praise him, in previous volumes of this history, and a young Customs' officer who had been Thornhill's companion at Hodal. Gradually, under Thornhill's able management, the district quieted down; ladies returned to the city; and the peace was not again disturbed.

Farrukhábád, Mainpúri, and Itáwah have been so fully treated in previous volumes that but a slight notice of them will suffice.

Farrukhábád and Fathgarh.

Of the Nawáb of the first of these, Tafazzul Husain Khán, there has been told all that is necessary in the third and fifth volumes.\* In the same pages of the third volume have also been related the catastrophe that attended our countrymen at, and in endeavouring to escape from, Fathgarh. That station, the civil station of the district, is about eighty miles above Kánhpúr, three from the town of Farrukhábád. The story of it in 1857 comes entirely within

---

the advice of Diláwar Khan, and taken the road which avoided the city, they would have met the main army of the mutineers. Further, Thornhill ascertained, many years later, that it was only by apparent accident that he had escaped being murdered just before he left Mathura. "When we entered the Séth's house in the afternoon," he writes, "their Muhammadan guards proposed to murder us all as we sat on the terrace. The manager heard of the plot; he ran and informed his masters. They were terrified, half stupefied. He implored them to exert themselves, warning them that if we fell the English Government would take a terrible vengeance, and that utter destruction would fall on them and their house. Urged thus by their manager, the Séth's went down to their guards, and by threats, persuasions, and some display of force, they succeeded at length in inducing the men to abandon their design." The Muhammadans did not renounce their design, but proposed to kill the two Englishmen as they left the house. But in this they were equally baffled by the generous Séth's.

\* Vide Vol. III. pages 224-32; Vol. V. page 191.

the category of military events already related at, I trust, sufficient length.

Similarly with Mainpúrí and Itáwáh. The events at the former station are told in the first, third, fourth, and fifth volumes; at the latter, in the third, fourth, and fifth.\* The-e stations were, throughout the period of the mutiny, on the very field of military operations.

Mainpúrí and  
Itáwáh.

The same may likewise be said of Ágra. To that station I have devoted two chapters of the third volume; one of the fourth, and a portion of one of the fifth. Ágra.

I could not write more without giving to the events at this station, important as they were, an undue prominence.

I propose now to ask the reader to accompany me into those districts of Rohilkhand, the occurrences in which have not been told in sufficient detail.

Rohilkhand is a division in the North-Western Provinces comprising the districts of Barélí, Murádábád, Bijnaur, Budáun, Shahjáhpúr, and the Taráí Parganahs. Of these I have told at sufficient length of all except Bijnaur.† To that district I propose to devote a few pages.

Rohilkhand.

Bijnaur is a district in Rohilkhand, containing an area of eighteen hundred and eighty-two square miles, and a population of nearly seven hundred thousand souls. It is bounded on the north-east by the hill district of Gahrwál; on the east and south-east by Murádábád; on the west by Miráth, by Muzaffarnagar, and by Saháranpúr. In 1857 the magistrate and collector of this district was Mr. A. Shakespear, but at the station of Bijnaur, which gave its name to the district, were likewise Mrs. Shakespear; the joint magistrate, Mr. G. Palmer; the civil surgeon, Dr. Knight, and Mrs. Knight; Mr. Robert Currie, C.S., on his way to the hills; Mr. Lemaistre, the head clerk; Mrs. Lemaistre and three children; Mr. Johnson, a clerk; Mr. Murphy, a clerk; Mrs. Murphy and four children; and Mr. Cawood.

Bijnaur.

Mr Shakespear  
and the  
European  
residents of  
Bijnaur.

Though Bijnaur was but forty miles distant from Miráth, the

\* For Mainpúrí, see Vol. I. pages 117-19; Vol. III. pages 103-4; Vol. IV. pages 200-6. For Itáwáh, see Vol. III. pages 106-7; Vol. IV. page 200; Vol. V., pages 214-16.

† For the other districts, vide Vol. III. pages 202-22; Vol. IV. pages 249-80.

news of the terrible events there of the 10th of May did not reach Mr. Shakespear till the 13th, and then only through natives. That officer at once endeavoured to ascertain the real facts of the case by communicating with Mirath. But the whole country was up. The hereditary instincts of a marauding section of the population, extremely prolific in those parts, known as the Gujars, had been thoroughly roused, and their appetite for plunder had been whetted by the rivalry of the convicts escaped from the Mirath gaol, who, spreading over the country, stopped and plundered everyone, not excepting the meanest traveller. It seems probable, also, that they stopped the communications near Mirath, for it is a curious fact that the horsemen sent by Shakespear to that station on the 13th of May, took the first intelligence of the mutiny of the 10th to the police station of Baisúna, which was on the high road between Mirath and Bijnaur.

The mutiny  
of the 10th  
of May

rouses the  
districts to  
plunder.

Shakespear  
invites the  
aid of the  
chiefs, land-  
owners,

The indiscriminate plunder of which I have spoken attained in a few days so alarming a proportion, that Shakespear found it was necessary for the retention of British authority to take stringent measures to repress it. He accordingly called on the principal landowners of the district to afford him all the aid in their power, at the same time he sent a notice to all native soldiers on leave at their homes to come to the station and give their services to the State. Both these appeals were responded to fairly well. The chaudhárís\* of Haldaur and Tájpúr responded on the 23rd, and a few non-commissioned officers and men, chiefly belonging to the irregular cavalry, came on a few days later. At the same time the police was considerably strengthened.

and of sol-  
diers on  
leave.

The insecurity  
increases.

But events were marching too fast even for these precautionary measures. On the 19th of May the gaol at Murálabád was broken open, and the worst prisoners connected with the Bijnaur district were released. The freedom of these men added enormously to the insecurity of life and property in the neighbourhood. To add to the general danger, three hundred of the sappers and miners who had mutinied at Rurki entered the Bijnaur district and entered into negotiations with Mahmúd Khán, Nawáb of Najibábád,

---

A chaudhári is the head man of a village.

with the view, as it was then suspected, and subsequently transpired, to making an attack on the chief station. Eventually, however, these mutineers preferred to proceed to Muradábád, plundering on their road the town of Naghina.\* On the very day, however, the 21st, on which they entered that town, the prisoners broke out of the gaol in Bijnaur itself.

Mr. Shakespear hurried to the spot followed by some horsemen, and succeeded in stopping further egress, some of the prisoners falling under the fire of his followers. While thus engaged, he despatched the joint magistrate, Mr. G. Palmer, to pursue the fugitives. The result would in all probability have been satisfactory but for the accidental refuge afforded to the malefactors by a sand-bank in the river, on which they had collected. To secure them here foot-soldiers were necessary, and before these could arrive night had set in. Under cover of darkness, two hundred and fifteen of them managed to escape.†

The prisoners  
at Bijnaur  
break out,

but they are  
pursued and  
partially re-  
captured.

It was evident to Mr. Shakespear that the love of liberty had far less prompted this outbreak than a lust for plunder, for the news of the disordered state of the districts had penetrated even within the gaol. Under his charge, in the treasury, within a short distance of the gaol, were the moneys belonging to Government, the collections of the district, amounting to a considerable sum. In a station, the capital of a surging district, where the number of the Europeans could be counted on the fingers, this treasury could no longer be considered safe from the greed of the disorganised rabble. It certainly could not be defended against a determined attack. Under these circumstances the happy thought occurred to Shakespear to throw all the coin, except the small amount necessary for current expenses into a well, the mouth of which could be defended from the roof of the treasury building. He carried out this measure. The result showed his prescience. Even the most covetous felt that the abstraction of the rupees had become a service fraught with certain death to those who should be foremost in the attempt.

Shakespear  
secures the  
moneys of  
the State

in a well.

\* Being short of ammunition, they hoped at Muradábád to obtain the co-operation of the 29th Native Infantry, but, instead of co-operation, that regiment robbed them of their spoil.

† Seven had been killed, and one hundred and twenty-six, of whom twelve had been wounded, were recaptured.

The precaution had not been taken one hour too soon. That very evening Mahmúd Khán, the Nawáb of whom I have already spoken, arrived with a number of empty carts, and announced his intention to carry off the money to Najibábád. Even he quailed before the prospect of extracting it from the well. Yet the station seemed at the mercy of this man and his Pathán followers, evidently unsettled and dangerous, disappointed, too, in their hopes regarding the rupees. The two days that followed were very critical. On the third day, fortunately, the retainers of the Hindu zamindárs arrived, and having in the interval raised some horse and taken measures for the protection of the station, Shakespear felt able to think of offensive measures. He was further confirmed in this view by the arrival, on the 28th, of fourteen sawárs, nearly all leave men, under the command of a Risáldár of the Gwáliár contingent, followed by twenty-five sawárs of the new Muradábád levy, and forty Sipáhis of the 29th Native Infantry—a regiment which, though mistrusted, had not then mutinied.

Shakespear's first act was to send Mr. Palmer with the 29th Sipáhis and thirty sawárs to coerce a large body of marauders near Mandáwar, a large and wealthy town which they were threatening. Palmer struck the rebels most successfully, and quieted the district. The next person to deal with was the Nawáb. This man, baffled in his hopes regarding the rupees, had returned on the 23rd, with his carts still empty, to Najibábád. A week later, however, he returned, uninvited, accompanied by upwards of two hundred stalwart Patháns, armed with matchlocks. His demeanour showed that he meant mischief, but that he was prepared to wait for the opportune moment. To get rid of him was difficult yet most necessary. Shakespear attempted the task, and after some trouble, persuaded the Nawáb to move to a little distance to settle some Mewáti marauders, hoping, during his absence, to be able to do much to restore confidence.

These hopes were doomed to be disappointed. The mutiny at Baréli on the 31st of May\* produced effects which were felt all over Rohilkhand. Shakespear had heard rumours of

Mahmúd  
Khán

arrives to  
give trouble.

The station is  
relieved by  
the arrival of  
loyal Hindu  
landowners  
and others.

Palmer quiets  
one district.

The Nawáb  
returns to  
Bijnaur,

but is per-  
suaded to  
retire.

the event on the 1st, but rumours in those days were common. He received authentic information only on the 3rd. The danger was indeed imminent. The Nawáb's Patháns were close at hand, and it was but too clear that the forty men of the 29th Native Infantry would follow the example set them by their brethren at Baréli. But in this conjuncture Shakespear displayed both judgment and decision. He at once recalled Palmer, under whose orders the men of the 29th Native Infantry were serving, and on their arrival despatched them instantly, before they could communicate with anyone, to rejoin their headquarters.

The mutiny at Baréli changes the situation for the worse.

Shakespear faces the difficulty.

At this time a party of the 4th Irregulars, commanded by Lieutenant Gough, arrived from Mirath with a string of camels to carry off a portion of the Government money at Shakespear's disposal. The roads were unsafe; a long string of camels carrying coin could not be guarded efficiently by nineteen men, and every one in the district was aware of the purpose for which the camels had arrived. Again did Shakespear display his judgment. For camels he substituted elephants. He loaded these animals with fifty thousand rupees, and Gough was thus enabled, by making a forced march, to accomplish his journey in safety at the same time that he relieved Bijnaur of that which most tempted the miscreants of the period.

By the exercise of judgment Shakespear saves some of the state moneys.

But darker times were approaching. The revolt at Baréli had, as I have said, produced a ferment all over Rohilkhand. From the 2nd of June communications between English authorities elsewhere and Bijnaur ceased. That place was cut off from the outer world.

Communication with the outer world ceases.

Affairs were in this darkened condition when Mahmúd Khán, Nawáb of Najilábád, suddenly returned from the district. That return was occasioned solely by a report which had reached him that Shakespear was about to make over the remainder of the money under his charge to the loyal Hindu chaudhárís. Mahmúd Khán arrived evidently resolved to take strong measures. To men of his class and country, placed in the extraordinary position in which they found themselves in 1857, the proverb, *ce n'est que le premier pas qui coûte*, is specially applicable. Accustomed from their earliest childhood to respect British authority, habit had become a second nature, and it was not

The Nawáb returns to Bijnaur.



without a very extraordinary effort that they were able to break through the iron bar by which it bound them.

Feelings  
which ani-  
mated men  
like the  
Nawáb.

But that bar once broken, there remained no extreme of villainy of which they would not be capable. The memory of the old bond, indeed, incited them to extreme measures. They felt, when they had committed themselves, that a return to the former condition was impossible; that thenceforth their safety required the death of those against whom they had lifted their hands. Shakespear was thoroughly cognisant of this feeling. He deemed it, therefore, of the utmost importance to soothe the Nawáb, to persuade him not to take a step which would be irrevocable, which would commit him to murder. Fortunately he had at his hand an instrument for the purpose—a Muhammadan official of proved loyalty and trust named Saiyid Ahmad Khán. This man, sent by Shakespear to the Nawáb, succeeded, by dint of smooth words and assurances, in inducing him to remain still on the further bank of the Rubicon. He continued, however, in a dogged and perverse humour, and declined to go and see Mr. Shakespear.

Shakespear  
manages  
him.

That evening, the 7th of June, news reached the station of the assumption of authority by the rebel Khán, Bahádúr Khán, and of the murders committed at Baréli and Murádábád. It was now clear that a sentence of death had been pronounced against every European, every Christian in Rohilkhand.

Bad news  
From Baréli.

Under these circumstances, the pressing character of which was increased by the rumour that the detachment of the 29th Native Infantry was on its way to Bijnaur, there remained no hope of saving the station. Mr. Shakespear determined, then, as a first measure of precaution, to place the ladies in safety by escorting them to a point beyond the province. But such an operation could not be undertaken without the consent of the Nawáb. With the Nawáb, then, Shakespear entered into an accommodation, by virtue of which that nobleman agreed to take charge of the district during the ten days for which Shakespear and his companions proposed to absent themselves. The Nawáb was not authorised to collect revenue, but as he would have to meet heavy charges, the money in the treasury was placed at his disposal, and he was required to keep a regular account of its expenditure. In common with almost every other Englishman

Shakespear  
makes over  
charge of the  
district to  
the Nawáb.

in India, Shakespear believed that Dehli would fall as soon as the English force appeared before it, and that, within the ten days he had covenanted for, he would be able to return with a sufficient force to put down all disturbance.

He and his companions—those whose names have been already given,\* had intended to start early on the morning of the 8th for Rurki, forty-three miles distant, and, marching all night, to reach it the same evening. The party was, however, so much delayed in crossing the Ganges, that they were obliged to make for Muzaffarnagar instead. Here doubts arose regarding the fidelity of the escort. The travellers, then, after resting one day, pushed on for Rurki, escorted by twelve troopers of the 4th Irregulars, a detachment of which regiment was stationed at Muzaffarnagar.† Here they arrived on the night of the 11th of June.

and marches  
with the  
ladies and  
Europeans to  
Rurki.

It now became Shakespear's great object to return to his district. He made numberless efforts to organise a small party of Gurkhas or Europeans or other men who could be depended upon to effect this object. But Dehli had not fallen, and every soldier was required to aid to contribute to its fall. Not a man, then, could be procured.

He finds it  
impossible to  
return.

Meanwhile, Mahmúd Khán was carrying all before him at Bijnaur. His first act was to proclaim himself ruler of the district under the king of Dehli. He next fished up the remainder of the money from the well, and sent it to his own house at Najibabad. Then, having stopped the posts, placed guards at the ferries, and increased his forces as much as possible, he despatched a confidential servant to Dehli to endeavour to obtain authority from the king to hold the district in his name. He proceeded at the same time to alter the weights and measures, substituting for those of the Company others of a different character, bearing the imperial stamp of Dehli.

The Nawáb  
at Bijnaur

accepts the  
King of Dehli  
as his lord.

The cause which, perhaps, more than any other contributed to the downfall of the Mughul dynasty was the system of persecution for religion, inaugurated by Aurangzib. It is

\* Page 103.

† This detachment rose a few days later and murdered the adjutant, Lieutenant Smith.

remarkable that, whenever and wherever the Muhammadans in India obtained supremacy during the period of the mutiny they showed the same inclination. The Nawáb was no exception. He had scarcely consolidated, as he thought, his usurped authority than he began to use it against the Hindus, leaguering himself with that object with co-religionists without birth and without character, and whose co-operation under other circumstances he would have spurned. His first operations were successful. Umró Singh, chaudhári of Sherkot, was compelled to flee the country with the loss of a great part of his property. This success was, however, fatal. It impelled the Hindu village chiefs, who had hitherto stood aloof from each other, to combine. An opportunity soon offered which enabled them to make their combination felt.

Character of  
his rule in  
Bijnaur.

The Hindus  
rise and  
expel him,

To carry on his plans against the Hindus the Nawáb had weakened his own forces at Bijnaur, where he himself remained. Taking advantage of this circumstance, the younger of the Chaudhárís of Haldaur, combining with the Chaudhárís of Bijnaur, suddenly attacked the Nawáb on the morning of the 6th of August and drove him in precipitous flight to Najibábád. The immediate result was not altogether satisfactory. It is true that the town was saved; but the public and private property outside it fell into the hands of the rabble, who had joined the Chaudhárís simply with the hope of plunder, and who were altogether beyond control.\*

but the place  
is plundered.

Shakespeare  
transfers the  
charge of the  
district to  
loyal Muham-  
madans.

Before the events of the 6th of August could be made known to Mr. Shakespeare, that gentleman, satisfied that the Nawáb was not to be trusted, had resolved to cancel the written authority he had given him to administer the district. He wrote a letter to that effect on the 7th, and by the same opportunity directed the Chaudhárís to consider themselves responsible for their respective properties and the quiet of the district. But when, a little later, information of the events of the 6th reached him, he saw that more decisive measures were required. It happened that there were on the spot two Muhammadan gentlemen of conspicuous loyalty — Muhammad

\* A type of the proceedings which would certainly take place all over India if the protecting hand of England were to be withdrawn.

Rahmat Khán, the deputy collector, and Saiyid Ahmad Khán, already referred to. Shakespear then directed these gentlemen to assume charge of the district. They obeyed his orders, assumed the office on the 16th of August, and devoted to it the loyal zeal and true-hearted decision by which their conduct had been always characterised.

But every day now saw a fresh complication. The quarrel between the Muhammadans and the Hindus became so embittered that the Nawáb sounded the religious war-cry of the former, and, at the head of an infuriated band, marched to the vicinity of Bijnaur on the 23rd. He first burned and plundered a Ját village, and then marched on Bijnaur. There there were no defenders. The Hindus had gone to Naghina to oppose there an anticipated attack from another party of Muhammadans. Under these circumstances the two loyal officials above cited deemed it advisable to retire to Haldaur. Meanwhile the Muhammadans had taken and sacked Naghina. They then advanced on Haldaur, defeated the Hindus who moved from that place to meet them, and were only prevented from destroying it by the outbreak of fires in all directions, which hindered their advance. Bijnaur, however, fell into their hands. The two loyal Government officials fled across the river, and one or two of the Hindu Chaudharies quitted the district which no longer offered them a safe habitation.

Fresh complications arise,

and the loyal Muhammadans are forced to flee.

From this time the district was a prey to civil war between the members of the opposite faiths, each alternately gaining some advantage. Some attempts were made at reconciliation, but neither party had sufficiently felt its inferiority to the other. At length, on the 18th of September, the Hindus experienced a decisive defeat, and another attempt was made to induce them to submit to Mahmúd Khán and his followers. Nothing, however, could tempt the younger Chaudharies to place themselves in the power of the Muhammadans, and towards the end of the month they escaped across the Ganges to Mirath.

The Hindus are finally defeated,

and flee.

Just about this time a wanton massacre of unoffending Hindus confirmed the supremacy of the Muhammadans. But as always has happened in such cases—as, till the race greatly changes, always will happen—no sooner was their supremacy uncontested than disputes

Disputes arise amongst the victors.

broke out among themselves. Finally, these disputes were arranged by the conferring on the Nawáb the chief authority, with an allowance of twelve thousand rupees a month, having under him Márah Khán, a noted bad character, his own eldest son, and his nephew. The two first were to contribute two-thirds, the last one-third, of his salary. This arrangement lasted till the 22nd of February, 1858.

The Muhammadans now became so strong that notorious freebooters from neighbouring districts gathered to their party; they even attracted three princes of the imperial family of Dehlí. They then began to make successful raids across the border, and to burn and plunder at their will. They did this on several occasions in December 1857 and January 1858. On the 5th of the latter month they crossed the Ganges with a large force and two guns, burned the station of Miránpúr, proclaimed the Nawáb, and retreated before the British troops could intercept them. Two days later they carried out the same programme at Khankál and Hárdwár. On the 9th, emboldened by their success, they again crossed the Ganges—this time only to repent their audacity, for they had the misfortune to fall in with a party sent from Rúrki under Captain H. Boisragon. This affair, which redounded greatly to that officer's credit, merits special notice.

The Muhammadans carry their raids across the river.

As soon as the news regarding the three raids into British territory, just referred to, reached Rúrki, the officer commanding at that place, Captain Reid, directed Lieutenant T. Boisragon, commanding at Manglaur, to proceed at once with his detachment\* towards Maiapúr. Lieutenant Boisragon received this order at 8 o'clock on the evening of the 8th of January. He set out at once, and marching across a country, very indifferent for guns, reached Maiapúr at 9 o'clock the next morning. There he was joined by his brother Captain H. Boisragon, the district staff officer, accompanied by Captain H. Drummond, B.E., Lieutenant Thomason, B.E., Mr. Melville, B.C.S., and a few sawárs.\* Captain Boisragon at once took command.

Boisragon marches to check the rebels.

Accompanied by the gentlemen named and three or four sawárs, Captain Boisragon proceeded down the bank of the

---

\* Consisting of fifty Gurkhás, fifty Sikhs, and two 6-pounder guns under Lieut. St. George, B.A.

river in search of the enemy. After a ride of between two and three miles he came suddenly upon their camp, pitched within a few feet of the water, opposite to the ford of Anjon, a distance of about three miles in a direct line from Khankal. Owing to inequalities in the ground, Boisragon could not gain a clear view of the position, but he ascertained that they numbered certainly five hundred, and that they had at least one gun. Boisragon and his party then fell back leisurely on their camp, to wait till the movement of the rebels should be more pronounced.

He ascertains  
their position.

His patience was not long tried. The following afternoon, about two o'clock, Boisragon received information that the rebels were crossing the river in force, and that a great number had established themselves to the south of Khankal, which they were about to enter. Leaving a small party to protect his camp and watch the ford, Boisragon marched with the rest of the detachment to Khankal, entered it from the north side, traversed the main street, and went out from the south gate, just in time to prevent the entrance of the rebels. Detaching his few mounted men (sixteen men 1st Panjáb Cavalry) to cover his flank, Boisragon, with his small force,\* advanced to cut off the rebels from the town of Jowálápúr, in which he believed they had many sympathisers. Posting the guns between that town and a large building, he sent the Gurkhás on the extreme right, under Lieutenant Boisragon, to attack their left flank, whilst the Sikhs, who were next the guns, should charge their front. The attack was irresistible. One of the rebel leaders fell by the hand of Lieutenant Boisragon; their rank and file were thrown back on the river, and sought refuge either in the stream or by flight along its banks. In their flight they were followed by the cavalry and considerably cut up. Captain Boisragon ascertained that they numbered about a thousand and that they had two guns. This little affair was the more important as it was the first decisive blow at the rebellion so long rampant in Rohilkhand.

Marches to  
Khankal,

attacks,

and completely  
defeats them.

To return to Bijnaur. The effect of Boisragon's victory was immediately felt in that district. No people traverse more quickly than the natives of India the space

Terror of the  
Nawáb.

\* Eight Europeans, thirty Gurkhás, thirty Sikhs, and two guns.  
VOL. VI.

between exalted elation and bitter despondency. To conciliate the small landowners, the Nawáb's nephew at once announced that all rent-free holdings resumed under British rule would be released; but this helped him but little, and the declension of the fortunes of the usurpers was followed by a renewal of their quarrels. Some bitter disputes terminated in a new agreement, in virtue of which the

The disputes between him and his coadjutors are readjusted.

Nawáb's monthly salary was reduced to eight thousand rupees; his eldest son was declared his heir-apparent; his nephew was nominated as his representative; two other Muhammadans were promoted to be generals, and assignments of lands were made to provide for their salaries; a third was appointed to be commander-in-chief; stipends were set apart for all the Nawáb's family, and an engagement was taken from the nephew that he would not aspire to the succession, or interfere in any way with the claims of the eldest son on his father's death.

This tinsel fabric was shattered at the very first push. Even whilst it had been building there was being prepared at Rurki a British force whose very appearance in Rohilkhand would be sufficient to shake it to its very foundations. On the 17th of April that force, accompanied by Mr. Shakespear and others, crossed the Ganges near the head of the Ganges canal, and in five days effectually cleared the Bijnaur district in the manner described in the fourth volume of this history.\*

Jones's force enters Rohilkhand.

From the date of the crossing of the avenging force into the Bijnaur district, Mr. Shakespear resumed his duties as the representative of the Government. His responsibilities were extremely onerous. He was the only officer of the column who had any acquaintance with the country, so that matters connected with the department of the Quartermaster-General were mainly dependent upon his opinion and advice, and, added to this, it devolved upon him to decide the measures which should be taken for the punishment of offenders and for the restoration of order. In a sketch such as this is, it is impossible to render full justice to all that Mr. Shakespear in a very brief period was able to accomplish. The principle upon which he acted was to mark in an effective manner the displeasure of

Shakespear resumes his duties.

Services rendered by him to Jones's force.

the Government, whilst opening to all, except to actual murderers, a way of reconciliation and pardon. Thus—even before the fight at Naghína—to leave a lasting symbol of the sentiments entertained by the British Government regarding the Nawáb, the hall of audience at Najibábád was destroyed; the district was at the same time dominated by the occupation of the fort of Patthargarh in the vicinity. These acts accomplished, Mr. Shakespear fixed his headquarters at Najibábád, re-established the collectorships and police posts in the districts, and endeavoured, by conciliatory measures, to induce the rebel Muhammadans, who had not been engaged in any distinct crime in connection with the rebellion, to return to their peaceful avocations. His measures were so far successful that his police were able, even at that early period, to enter the jungles and capture without opposition some relatives of the Nawáb. When, after Naghína, he returned, escorted only by the loyal Hindus and accompanying the guns captured at that fight, to Bijnaur, he ascertained that the population were returning to their normal avocations; that traffic was being reopened, and that the collection of rebels in the jungles was rapidly diminishing. Mr. Shakespear subsequently visited every part of his district, and his firm, conciliatory, and judicious measures, speedily removed the very last remnant of discontent. As he, at the beginning of the disturbances, had clung to his district longer than any other officer in Rohilkhand, so on their subsidence he was able to bring back the normal routine earlier than was found practicable in the other districts of the same province.\*

He re-organises the district.

His tact and conciliatory measures speedily restore order and confidence.

The “energy and sound judgment” displayed by Mr. Shakespear were noticed by the cordial approval of Lord Canning. With other civil officers, likewise, he was thanked for his services as a volunteer with the Rurki force; but there the public acknowledgments ended. In the circumstances in which he was placed, no one could have accomplished more than Mr. Shakespear. It must have been trying for him to notice, when the honours were apportioned, that others who had done less were substantially rewarded.

---

† The Nawáb Mahmúdd Khán was sentenced to be transported for life. His property was forfeited to the State.



## CHAPTER V.

## THE MÍRATH DIVISION.

**THE MÍRATH** division comprises six districts, those of Dehrá Dún, Saháranpúr, Muzaffarnagar, Mírath, Bulandshahr, and Álígárh. I propose to consider these in the order I have named them. I may premise that the division in 1857 counted four and a half millions of inhabitants; that the Ganges and the Jamnah watered its borders, and that it was bounded to the north by the Siwálik Hills.\*

I proceed now to deal with the district of Dehrá Dún, a district comprising twelve hundred and fifty-three square miles, with a chief station of the same name, lying two thousand three hundred and sixty-nine feet above the sea-level. The district of Dehrá Dún consists of a valley measuring about sixty miles by fifteen, partly forest and partly tea-plantations, a hill-tract of less extent, and a sanitarium and convalescent depôt, containing invalids, women, and children, to the number of about two thousand. It is bounded on the north by Native States, on the west by Native States, on the south by the district of Saháranpúr, on the east by the district of Bijnaur. In May 1857, the chief civil authority was the superintendent, Mr. H. G. Keene, his assistant being Mr. J. C. Robertson. The garrison consisted of the Sírmúr regiment of Gurkhás under the command of Major Charles Reid. The Trigonometrical Survey had its head-quarters there

Mr. Keene  
and the Euro-  
pean popula-  
tion of the  
district.

\* The Siwálik range crosses the Dehrá Dún district in a north-westerly direction, and dips for a while in the Jamnah valley. Thence it enters Sírmúr and the Simla hill States at a slightly higher elevation, till the river Satlaj forces its way through. Its highest peaks have an elevation of upwards of three thousand five hundred feet above the sea.—*Vide* Thornton, edition of 1886.

under Colonel Scott Waugh of the Bengal Engineers.\* There was a small establishment under the American Presbyterian Board of Missions. There were also some old officers of the retired list resident at Dehrá, and a very few rich natives, the most prominent of whom was a political *détenu*, the Rájah Lál Singh, formerly regent of the Panjáb.

When the news of the Míráth outbreak reached Mr. Keene—which was on the 16th of May—he was in the heart of the hill subdivision, engaged in a survey preliminary to the settlement of the land revenue. The tracts were being swept by epidemic cholera, and there was considerable difficulty in moving the camp. He came in, however, as quickly as he could, met on the way with further alarms. On arriving at Dehrá he found that Reid's Gurkhás had marched to join the main body of troops about to move from Míráth upon Dehlí. A depôt of eighty men constituted the total force left with him to maintain order. He accordingly lost no time in raising recruits to guard the passes by which his district could be entered from the plains. Rájah Lál Singh also placed some of his armed retainers at Mr. Keene's disposal. In a few days news arrived of the fall of Bijnaur, brought in by the civil officer of that district. Saháranpúr still held out under Mr. R. Spankie. The tract to the westward, under the Sirmúr rájah, was fairly peaceful. The hill tracts to the north were quiescent, except in the British subdivisions already mentioned, where petty outrages occurred which could not just then be punished.

Having made such provisions as appeared proper for his outward defences, the superintendent turned his attention to the maintenance of internal order. For this purpose he appointed the mess-house of the absent Gurkhá officers as a rendezvous in case of alarm, and enrolled a number of European volunteers whose names he placed upon a roster, and with whose aid the town of Dehrá and its environs were patrolled every night at unfixed hours. By this device it was calculated that the native police would be kept on the alert by their ignorance of the exact hour when they might be visited. The success was complete, no post having been found deserted, no beast unkept, during the whole time of trouble.

Matters were in a state of tension, but all remained quiet—

Mr. Keene is in the heart of the hills when the mutiny breaks out.

He returns and organises exterior defensive measures.

also for the maintenance of internal order.

with the exception of one or two fires, probably accidental—till the middle of June. Then, one evening, a runner came in from the Sirmúr territory, bringing news that four hundred infantry and two hundred cavalry from the Jálandhar brigade were in full march upon the district. The messenger brought these tidings in a note from a British officer, and they were strictly true. The contents of the treasury were at once sent up to Masúrí (the hill sanitarium) with a note to the officer commanding the convalescent depôt, requesting his aid. The next day was occupied with preparing carriage and provisions, for the men of the Gurkhá depôt were to be marched out on elephants and the invalids on horseback. That evening the force started, about one hundred and fifty men in all,\* and marched thirty-six miles during the sultry June night. In the morning they arrived at Bádsháh-bágh, the outer end of the Timlí pass, and found that their prey had escaped them. Like snakes in the grass, the Sipáhis had slipped away during the hours necessarily given to preparation.\* The force could not go farther out of the district without draining it of its administrators and defenders; and the rebels had to be left to such obstacles as they might encounter in other districts.

This was the most serious military occurrence that took place, with one exception, to be hereafter noticed. It had no important results. Still, it was well planned, showing spirit in all concerned. The enemy were well armed and equipped, and the cavalry superbly mounted on stud-bred horses. With a motley force, of which only a small portion was British, and that composed of convalescents, the task of bringing them to book, though a serious one, would probably have succeeded but for circumstances which no one could control or avoid.

The next trouble that arose was from the lawless state of the Saháranpúr district. Mr. Spankie kept such order as the times admitted. His coadjutor, Mr. H. D. Robertson, was actively engaged in scouring the district for the same purpose. But their efforts were much paralysed by the protracted defence, and prolonged attack going on at Dehli; and marauders

Bad news  
from the  
exterior.

Measures  
taken in con-  
sequence.

A force  
marches  
against the  
rebels,  
who escape.

The pro-  
tracted  
length of the  
siege of Dehli  
fomented dis-  
order.

\* Mr. R. Forrest, of the Canal Department, the Rev. D. Harron, American missionary, and some sick officers from Masúrí, accompanied Mr. Keene, as also did his assistant.

of the old type, who had given so much trouble in Shore's days, thirty years before, began to appear. One gang of these men came across the border and drove off a herd of cattle after killing the herdsman. They were pursued and arrested, brought to trial, condemned, and hanged within less than three weeks from the commission of their crime. The example proved sufficient; the forays ceased.

The difficulty which next supervened was as to food and money, neither of which are sufficiently produced in the valley, even in common times. Now, when

Difficulties  
regarding  
food and  
money.

commerce was almost suspended by war's alarms, when the roads were almost entirely closed for traffic by the disturbed state of the country, the difficulties may well have appeared almost insurmountable. And the population never was so large. The wives and families of officers in the field thronged to the hills, followed by flocks of servants; and the officers—unable to do anything else with their pay—drew it chiefly in the form of orders upon the treasuries of places where their wives were harbouring. Of these the most frequented was that of Dehrá, where a run consequently occurred to meet which the resources of the Panjáb were laid under requisition. John Lawrence and Donald McLeod, the strong rulers of that province, sent in several supplies, which were loyally escorted to Dehrá by the yeomanry of the Dún to whom Mr. Keene entrusted the duty. On one occasion, Mr. Spankie sent a small sum from Saháranpúr, to fetch which the Rev. J. Woodside, an American missionary, and Mr. R. Currie, a young civilian, went over and brought the cash safely through one of the most disturbed parts of the Saháranpúr district.

how partly  
surmounted.

These resources proving insufficient Mr. Keene—adopting a suggestion made to him by Captain Tennant, of the Engineers—determined to issue paper money on his own responsibility. He, therefore, prepared forms of acknowledgment for sums running from one rupee to fifty (which he marked with a crest press to prevent forgery). He then registered these in his treasury office, and issued them under his own signature in part payment of the drafts that were presented; so much paper and the balance in cash.\*

These re-  
sources  
proving in-  
sufficient,  
Keene issues  
bank-notes.

\* *Vide* extract from Accountant to Government, quoted in *Letters on Indian Administration*, 1867 (page 2).

Food was also procured through local merchants, and by these expedients the troubles of the time, though they could not be neutralised, were reduced to a minimum. The result was that of all those tender beings confided to the superintendent's care, not one hair of the head of any suffered wrong. The cattle-lifting above mentioned was the only damage that property sustained in the Dún up to the fall of Dehli. After that date, when a military officer had been sent to take charge, the Dún was once invaded at its extreme corner; but the invasion was repulsed with considerable loss by a party from Rúrki before the Dún force could come to the spot.

The Dún  
passes  
through the  
ordal.

The next district in the Míráth division to be noticed is Saháranpúr. This district contains two thousand two hundred and twenty-eight square miles, and comprises the chief station of the same name, on the Jamnah canal, with its Botanical garden; Rúrki, with its engineering college; and the sacred town of Haridwár, on the Ganges, at the foot of the Siwálik range, famous for its sanctity. To this town flock every twelfth year, on account of the peculiar sanctity then attaching to the festival, no less than three hundred thousand pilgrims. In ordinary years the number scarcely exceeds one hundred thousand.

In a previous volume I have told briefly of the occurrences at Saháranpúr at the time of the great outburst of the mutiny.\* Much more, indeed, might be told of the coolness, always imperturbable, of the chief civil officer, Mr. Robert Spankie, and of the energy, the

Great  
services of  
Mr. Spankie.

daring, and the readiness of resource, of Mr. Dundas Robertson. But space fails me for more than a general summary. It may suffice to state that Spankie, whilst successfully defending his own district, was able to assist the districts adjoining his own; to tell how, at a critical period, he poured grain into the Dún; how he organised a commissariat, and supplied the superintendent of the Dún with funds; further, how by the prestige of his energy, Major Baird Smith was greatly aided in his endeavours to do something more than hold his difficult position at Rúrki.

In his excellent little work, entitled *Fifty-Seven*, Mr. H. G. Keene, C.I.E., has given a further record of the splendid services rendered by Spankie at Saháranpúr. From that I

propose to make but two extracts—the one typical of the mode in which rewards were dealt out for services rendered, the other showing how those services were appreciated on the spot. “Mr. Spankie’s services,” writes Mr. Keene, “were recognised by the Home Government; the Secretary of State, Sir C. Wood, writing under date, 11th of June, 1860, stated that he was commanded to convey to him (Mr. Spankie) the gracious approbation of her Majesty of his conduct during that critical period. Recognition, it may be thought,” continues Mr. Keene, “need not have stopped here; but in times when decorations are so widely won and worn, it may be a truer distinction, as Talleyrand said of Castlereagh, to be undecorated. And one may feel pretty sure that in preserving life and property, mitigating suffering, and maintaining the prestige and prerogative of his Queen and country, such a man as Robert Spankie found his truest distinction and his best reward.”

The appreciation of the Home Government.

Whilst Spankie and Dundas Robertson was maintaining order in and about Saháranpúr, upon Baird Smith it devolved to secure the station of Rúrkí. What Baird Smith was I have told in the first pages of the first chapter of the fourth volume. But able as he was, full of resources, his ability and his resources were heavily taxed to maintain order in a place which was guarded mainly by men who sympathised with the rebels. But he was equal to the occasion, as he was to every other presented to him in his lifetime. He sent away on duty as many sappers as he could manage to send, and though some of those who remained mutinied, he disarmed and dismissed them. Round the workshops at Rúrkí he erected a rough fortification, made over to the European and Eurasian garrison he had enrolled the muskets and ammunition of the sappers he had disarmed, and then, secure of his defences, turned to see in what manner he could best assist the general cause. Daring as he was prescient, he rescued two prisoners whom the Rohilkhand rebels had seized, collected revenue from the country about him, and by his demeanour and readiness of resource contributed greatly to the maintenance of comparative order. No one was more sensible than he of the splendid services rendered by Spankie. How he appreciated those services may best be told in a letter he addressed to that gentleman in 1860, and which, I am sure, Mr. Keene will pardon me for reprinting, in part, from his excellent

Baird Smith at Rúrkí.

book already referred to. "With the exception of the time I was before Dehli," wrote Baird Smith, "I had constant opportunities of judging, from personal knowledge, of the influence of your resolute administration in maintaining peace and order within a district full of the elements of disorganisation.

His appreciation of Spankie.

"Having to control the chief town of the district, with its population of about six-and-thirty thousand, many among whom were discontented and fanatical Muhammadans, with numerous other large towns restless and excited, with a rural population containing an exceptionally large proportion of turbulent, aggressive and courageous tribes in active revolt against all law and order, with actual mutiny and attempted violence in the station, you had difficulties to contend with which, I have ever thought, could only have been successfully met by a rare combination of courage, decision, resource—thorough knowledge of native character, and incessant personal vigilance. Aided by your energetic subordinates, you made law respected throughout the district; saved life and property within and beyond it, to an almost inestimable extent; for if the disaffected had mastered Saháranpúr, Masúrí must have been at their mercy with but feeble chance of resistance, and the fate of the large and chiefly helpless European community there can scarcely be matter of even momentary doubt. That you were, under God, the chief means of preventing such catastrophes has always been my conviction, and in common with many others I have felt heartily grateful to you for your efforts to avert them.

"On my own behalf I may add, that among the many civil officers from whom the necessities of the case compelled me to seek assistance for the Engineer Park during the siege of Dehli, there was no one who met my requisitions, whether for men or materials, in a heartier or more earnest spirit of co-operation than yourself. The ability to complete the works necessary for the capture of Dehli within the short time actually employed, was not more a consequence of the indefatigable exertions of the troops in the trenches, than of the constant and laborious preparations systematically carried on for months beforehand. To the latter your aid was frequent and most important."

This, indeed, is high testimony, equally honourable to the writer and to the man whom he addressed, but Robert Spankie and his associates deserved every word of

Spankie and his associates.

it. In a terrible crisis, located in one of the most turbulent districts in the country, close to the capital, which was the heart of the conflict, they not only maintained order, but repressed every rising and baffled every scheme of the revolters. In addition, they freely rendered what aid was possible where and whenever it was required.

The next district to be referred to is Muzaffarnagar. The Muzaffarnagar district is bounded to the north by that of Saháranpúr, to the west by the Jamnah, Muzaffarnagar. to the south by the Mirath district, to the east by the Ganges. It thus comprises the northern part of the Duáb. It contains many populous towns, the chief of which are Muzaffarnagar, the capital, Kairána, and Khandlá, and is watered by the Ganges, the Jamnah, the Hindan, the Kalí Nadi, as well as by the Ganges Canal and the Jamnah Canal. Its area is sixteen hundred and fifty-six square miles, and, in 1857, its population was about six hundred and fifty thousand. When the mutiny broke out at Mirath the district officer was Mr. Berford, but his health had previously given way, and he was immediately replaced by\* Mr. R. M. Edwards, sent from Saháranpúr by Mr. Spankie.

I have described in the third volume\* the earlier occurrences at the station of Muzaffarnagar. But with the arrival of Mr. Edwards matters improved. This able officer at once asserted the British authority, sent parties into the district to collect the revenue, and restored his communications with Mirath and other stations.

Mr. Edwards takes charge of the Muzaffarnagar district.

The people of the district, like all those in the northern portion of the Duáb, were naturally turbulent, and the sight of the success of the Sipáhis in the immediate vicinity was not calculated to curb their instincts. One of the leading zamindárs, a man called Mohar Singh, took the lead in the development of this feeling by opening out a correspondence with the court of Delhi, and by encouraging in their disaffection the Hindu population of Shámli, a town twenty-four miles to the west of the station of Muzaffarnagar. For the moment Edwards could do little to repress him. Shámli, indeed, was kept from open revolt by the presence there of a small party of horse under Mr. Grant. But a little later the ever-zealous Spankie sent to the aid of the magis-

Edwards receives reinforcements.

---

\* Vide Vol. III. pages 201, 202.



trate a detachment of fifty Gurkhás accompanied by two British officers. With these and two mountain guns Edwards occupied Shámli; then on September 14th, leaving at that

Captures  
Burhána.

place about a hundred and twenty men under his faithful Muhammadan subordinate, the sub-collector Íbráhim Khán, he marched against the fort of Burhána and captured it. His absence from Shámli, however, had been fatal to British interests in that town. There was a town called Tháná Bhawan containing a temple much frequented by Hindu pilgrims, situated eighteen miles to the north-west of Muzaffarnagar, and twenty-eight to the south-west of Saháranpúr, the people of which, long passively mutinous, had broken into insurrection on hearing that one of their leaders had been executed at Saháranpúr. Taking advantage of the march of Edwards from Shámli, they

Catastrophe  
at Shámli.

made a dash at that place, and surrounded the office in which Íbráhim Khán and his men were posted. Íbráhim Khán defended his position all day, but the numbers against him were enormous, and towards the evening these succeeded in setting fire to the thatch which covered it. Then, utterly worn out, blinded by the conflagration, Íbráhim accepted terms of capitulation, which assured to him and his companions their honour and their lives. The terms of the capitulation were broken almost as soon as the capitulation took effect. The rebels murdered a hundred and thirteen persons in cold blood and plundered the office. On hearing of this Edwards set out

Edwards is  
called back  
to Muzaf-  
farnagar.

to recover Shámli, but on his way alarming news from Muzaffarnagar called him back to that station. Learning there of the partial success of the storming of Dehli, and receiving reinforcements, he set out with some Sikhs, infantry and cavalry, some Gurkhás, and two guns. He proposed to march first on the town which was the head and front of the offending, the town of Tháná Bhawan. He arrived before it the 16th September; drove in the enemy's outposts, and attempted to storm. But the business was

Repulse at  
Tháná  
Bhawan.

strangely mismanaged. The storming party, composed of Sikhs and Gurkhás, led by Captain Smith and Lieutenant Cuyler, drove the rebels from the outbuildings, scaled the main wall, effected their entry into the town and captured two guns. The affair was over if only they had been supported. But the rebels, like the French in Cremona, when that place had been stormed by

Prince Eugene with an inferior force in 1702, perceiving the small force of the stormers, became in turn the assailants, and forced them to retire. A few days later, however, the gallant Dunlop\* arrived with reinforcements, Capture of that place. Tháná Bhawan was taken, peace and order were restored in Shámli, and justice was meted out to the authors of the massacre in that town. It is satisfactory to be able to record that in this case justice was really justice. Mr. Spankie took care that the courts should always The district is pacified. be attended by a civil officer. He thus ensured a result which after generations can regard with satisfaction, the offences being judged without passion, and punishment being meted out to those only whose guilt had been absolutely proved.

I come now to the town and district of Míráth. Míráth. The district so called has an area of two thousand three hundred and seventy nine square miles. It is bounded to the north by Muzaffarnagar, to the west by the Jamnah, to the south by the district of Bulandshahr, to the east by the Ganges. It thus forms part of the Duáb, and is watered by the Ganges and the Jamnah, and by the canals formed from those rivers. Its chief towns are Míráth and Gházíábad. The population, in 1857 considerably exceeded a million; it was probably just short of twelve hundred thousand.

In the preceding volumes the reader will find, related at great length and in much detail, the earlier history of Míráth in connection with the mutiny. I shall, its earlier record. therefore, confine myself here to the record† of the daring achievements of the chief civil officer and his companions which contributed so powerfully, when all was dormant in the station itself, to ensure the maintenance of British authority in the district.

The officer in question was Mr. Wallace Dunlop, magistrate and collector of Míráth. Mr. Dunlop was travelling in the Himálaya mountains when the mutiny broke out.‡ Dunlop in the Himálayas He heard of that event at the village of

\* To be mentioned in the pages that follow immediately.

† Vide Vol. I. page 437; Vol. II. pages 32-57, and 129-37; Vol. IV. pages 61-4.

‡ His companion was Speke of the 65th Native Infantry, brother of the African traveller. Speke was a few months later mortally wounded at the storming of Dehli. He was a gallant soldier and a noble-hearted man. His dying words were: "Thy ways are not our ways, but they are just and true."

Nagar near the source of the Biás river on the 31st of May.

when the  
mutiny  
breaks out.  
Hastens to  
Dehli.

He at once pushed for the plains, passed through the Simlá sanitarium, the inhabitants of which he found "either in the hot or cold fit of panic," and reached Ambálah on the 9th and Karnál on the 10th of June. At the latter place he received a letter from

his commissioner, Mr. Greathed, who was with the English army before Dehli, in reply to one from himself asking for active employment, summoning him to the camp. It was just after the action of Badli-ki-sarái had been fought—an action considered by every one as a precursor to the immediate storming of the imperial city. As Dunlop and Speke rode across that plain, still strewn with the bodies of the dead Sipáhis, the only anxiety they felt was the anxiety lest they might arrive too late for the great event, to attempt which, in fact, the army had still to undergo three months' toil, fighting and privations.

On the very day of his arrival in camp, Dunlop was informed by the commissioner that the gentleman who had acted for him at Míráth was dead, and that as it was

He is ordered  
to Míráth,

experience

and rides  
through the  
disturbed  
districts to  
Bhágpat.

of great importance that someone possessing local should take charge of that district, it was incumbent upon him to proceed thither at once, and that, owing to the scarcity of cavalry, he must find his way without an escort. Dunlop started that night on a hired horse, accompanied by one mounted orderly\* belonging to his district who happened to be in camp, and rode straight for Bhágpat on the Jamnah.

Having travelled three consecutive days and nights Dunlop was overcome with fatigue when he reached Bhágpat.

Thence he  
rides for  
Míráth.

Received with apparent cordiality by the two senior native officials of that place, he threw himself down and slept. When he awoke he found himself sur-

rounded by natives; learned that the Muhammadans were ripe for rebellion, and that the country was becoming every day more dangerous. He devoted a portion of the night that followed to write a report of all that he had heard, accompanied by suggestions from himself to the commissioner, and the following afternoon rode for Míráth, which he reached the same night.

Dunlop at once took charge of his duties. Under ordinary circumstances they would not have been very different from

---

\* There were four orderlies in camp, but one only could be spared.

those devolving upon civilians in other large military stations held throughout the period of the mutiny by British troops. But the circumstances of Mirath were not ordinary. Only forty miles from Dehli, and surrounded by districts in which mutiny was rampant, it constituted, in June, 1857, the one spot on the grand trunk road running from Allahábád to the north-west which might serve as an effective rallying-point for loyal natives. Dunlop had early experience of this truth. The morning of the day, or the second day after he had taken charge nine Sikh horsemen, without arms, rode to his house to report their arrival to him as district officer. They represented themselves as belonging to the detachment of the 1st Oudh Cavalry which had murdered Fletcher Hayes and two other Englishmen, and had then ridden for Dehli. They had declined to accompany their mutinous comrades, had surrendered their arms to Mr. Watson, magistrate of Aligarh, and had then ridden to Mirath, there to proffer their services to the British authorities. Dunlop was only too glad to engage them.

Peculiar  
position of  
Mirath.

Dunlop takes  
loyal Sikhs  
into his ser-  
vice.

Passing over an expedition into the neighbouring district, in which Dunlop served as a volunteer, I come to that part of his conduct which gives a special mark to his proceedings as district officer, and of which the incident regarding the enrolment of the nine Sikh horsemen may be considered as the foundation-stone.

Dunlop had not only found the civil treasury of Mirath almost empty, but that means of replenishing it were wanting. He had no men at his disposal to aid in collecting revenue in the district. Military aid could not be counted upon; whilst the native bankers and merchants of the city, under the circumstances of the time, positively refused to advance a loan to the Government. In this crisis Dunlop, availing himself of the ready co-operation offered by the brigade-major, Colonel Whish, resolved to organise a volunteer troop of European civil and other officers then refugees at Mirath.

To meet the  
difficulties of  
the time,

Dunlop  
resolves to  
raise volun-  
teers.

The corps were speedily organised. Major Williams, superintendent of police, was nominated commanding officer, Captain Charles D'Oyly\* as second in com-

Formation of  
the Khaki  
Rifles.

---

\* Afterwards Major-General Sir D'Oyly, Bart.

mand and Lieutenant Tyrwhitt\* as adjutant. Volunteers flocked in, and so actively were the drilling, mounting, and arming proceeded with that within three days one troop, composed of Englishmen, Eurasians, and a few Sikhs, was fit for duty. The uniform chosen was a suit of dust-coloured cloth called khákí, and this cloth gave the name of the Khákí Risála to the corps.

The Khákí  
Risála pacifies one district.

The Khákí Risála began its career as a regiment by proceeding, towards the end of June, to attack some villages only five miles from Míráth, which the Gújars had occupied. Accompanied by two guns and a few of the Caribineers, they drove out the Gújars, burned three of the villages, killed several Gújars, and took forty of them prisoners. From the date of this successful attack the revenue collections in the district began. At first the task was not easy, but other expeditions followed that just recorded, and it was found that every fresh expedition increased the facility of realising the revenue.†

It may be interesting to record some of these expeditions.

Atrocities of  
the Gújars

On the 8th of July news of the burning of Bégamábád, an important village about twelve miles distant on the road to Dehlí, reached Míráth. The atrocity had been committed by a large body of Gújars, and had been accompanied by circumstances of singular atrocity, the victims being a number of loyal men of the Ját tribe who had bound themselves together to resist Gújar incursions. On this occasion, greatly outnumbered and despairing of success, the Játs had made a feeble resistance, and had succumbed. Within a few hours of the news reaching Míráth, Dunlop set off, accompanied by the Khákí Risála, fifteen of his armed retainers, twenty armed native Christians, and two mountain-guns, manned by native artillerymen. Pushing on with vigour, this column reached the ruins of Bégamábád by grey dawn of the morning of the day following the commission of the atrocity. The fires were still smouldering, the walls were blackened, the

\* Later Major-General Tyrwhitt.

† "Every fresh expedition added to the facility of realising our revenue, and in a few months, amidst the wreck and disorganisation of surrounding districts, the entire government had been collected, with a rapidity and completeness hitherto unprecedented."—*Service and Adventure with the Khákí Risála*: a book upon which that portion of this chapter relating to that Risála is mainly based.

flooring in many places was dug up, and a few miserable fugitives were seen wandering here and there in the fields. The village of Sikrī, two miles distant, was known to be the headquarters of the Gújars. Thither the Kháki Risála proceeded, and before the alarm could be raised surrounded it. The Gújars defended themselves with great obstinacy, and five hours elapsed before the victory was gained. But when gained it was complete.

are punished  
by the Risála

One of the most enterprising and daring of the Gújar leaders was Sáh Mall, zamindár of Bájrúl, a man who had conquered, and who had since maintained, a kind of semi-independence in the town of Barot, capital of the district of the same name in the Mirath division, but in close proximity to Dehlí. From this district and from Bájrúl, Sáh Mall had been for some time in the habit of sallying to carry fire and the sword into the neighbouring villages. The proximity of Barot to Dehlí seemed to promise him immunity from assault. Not so, however, thought Dunlop. This gentleman, angered at the ruthless destruction wrought by this brigand and his followers upon an unoffending people, sketched a plan for attacking the southern village of the Barot district by a rapid advance of the Kháki Risála and of such assistance as the general would afford him from Mirath. He laid his plan before the general, and obtained his assent to its execution. Dunlop knew well that considerable danger would attend the attempt, as forces would certainly be sent after him from Dehlí; but he trusted to the rapidity of his movements, to the increasing distance from Dehlí, as he should approach Sáh Mall's stronghold of Bájrúl, and to the prestige inseparable from audacity.

Devastations  
of Sáh Mall.

Dunlop  
resolves to  
check them.

His plans for  
that purpose.

Towards the end of July the expedition, composed of two mountain-guns, fifty men of the Risála, forty men 60th Rifles, two sergeants, and twenty armed handsmen, and twenty-seven armed native retainers, marched to the village of Dalhaura, on the Hindan, little more than twenty miles from Dehlí. There they heard heavy firing in the direction of Déolah, seven miles distant. The chaudhári (headman) of Déolah, who was with the British force, was despatched at once to learn the cause of the firing. He returned during the night with information that Sáh Mall and his friends were lying at the Muhammadan village of Basáud, with the

The expedi-  
tion sets out

intention of attacking Déolah the next day. Early next morning the small British party marched on Basáud. Their approach was sufficient. Sáh Mall and his followers evacuated the place, leaving large supplies in it. Basáud, long used as a store-house for the rebels, was burned; the prisoners taken were shot. The force then marched for Barot. No revenue had been collected from this subdivision since the commencement of the mutiny. In fact, the civil establishments had been driven out in May, and the country had been more or less overrun by the rebels. Dunlop now devised and carried out a daring plan to remedy the evil. Whilst the force marched away along the course of the east Jaunah canal he, taking with him a tahsildár\* and two mounted orderlies, visited all the villages on the left bank, moving parallel with the force, collecting sheep and supplies for it as he went along, and trusting to his prestige as district officer for immunity from attack.

and marches  
on Basáud,

and thence  
on Barot.

Dunlop's  
daring plan  
to restore  
order.

The plan at  
first success-  
ful,

The experiment was at first most successful. From the first two villages, indeed, the inhabitants had fled, and Dunlop's care was to send out to reassure the zamindárs. The third village, Bichpúrí, was a Gújar village, the inhabitants of which had taken a leading part in plunder and destruction. Dunlop, nevertheless, entered it; and here his prestige served him, for, he records, "numbers of armed men were leaving it as I arrived." In the four villages next visited his reception was not unfriendly; the inhabitants "appeared glad to see the tahsildár." From each he carried off one or two of the principal landowners as security for the Government revenue. The people of the next village, Barká, were known to be friendly. To his surprise, then, on arriving before it, Dunlop found the gates closed and the people swarming from their houses. A whisper from one of them sufficed to give the information that they were expecting an attack from Sáh Mall.

but, on  
reaching  
Barká, signs  
of disturb-  
ances are  
apparent.

Dunlop stayed for a few minutes, endeavouring to calm the fears of the villagers, when a tremendous noise of shouting and bellowing from a neighbouring village convinced him that

---

\* A native collector of revenue. The party was three days later joined by a native officer.

they were well founded. In a few seconds Sáh Mall, at the head of two thousand men, came in sight. Very soon their matchlock-balls were flying amongst the small party, only one of whom was an Englishman. Dunlop would willingly have faced them—but *cui bono*? One or two hundred Englishmen might, as they did in the pursuit of Tántiá Topí, face, and even successfully attack, four or five thousand rebels. But one man against two thousand! The odds were too great. Dunlop and his five companions unwillingly fell back, leaving the fifteen landowners and twelve sheep he had collected, unguarded, as a prey to the rebels.

Sáh Mall

forces Dunlop to retire.

But the danger was not over. A horseman, armed with a matchlock and drawn sword—subsequently ascertained to be Bagdá, nephew to Sáh Mall—rode at Dunlop. Under ordinary circumstances the combat would probably have been short. But Dunlop was riding that morning, for the first time, a horse which had an insane dread of fire-arms. His position would have been ludicrous but for its danger. "The animal," he writes, "proceeded to the charge alternately tripping along sideways, or waltzing round on its hind legs, springing clear off the ground at every discharge of my revolver." However, Dunlop succeeded in depriving Bagdá of his thumb and in mortally wounding his charger. He then rode after his friends, leaving his pith helmet, which had fallen off in the fight, as a trophy on the field.

Dunlop meets in single combat the nephew of Sáh Mall;

danger of bestriding a timid horse.

Ultimately

Dunlop deprives his antagonist of his thumb and his horse but loses his own helmet.

Dunlop now made, with his small escort, for Barot. There, he found that the column had had that morning an engagement with, and had put to flight, a body of rebels who were then being pursued. The cavalry had scarcely returned from the pursuit, when Sáh Mall led the men who had chased the small party in the morning to the attack. But it was Dunlop's turn now. The rebels, their flanks turned, soon broke and fled.

Defeat of Sáh Mall.

This affair proved to be most important. In the pursuit Sáh Mall was overtaken and killed by a young volunteer, by name Tonnochy, assisted by a native trooper. His head, stuck on a pole, materially influenced the decision of a third attack, which the remainder of the rebels, unaware of Sáh Mall's death, ventured to deliver the same afternoon.

who is slain.



It was repulsed with ease.\* I should not omit to add, that and Dunlop's helmet in the second fight of the day Dunlop's lost is recovered. helmet was recovered.

The effect of Sáh Mall's death was shown by the freedom with which the native dealers at once brought grain and other supplies into the British camp. That evening, too, the officers and men of the force enjoyed the gratification of encamping in and around a bungalow which Sáh Mall had set apart for himself as a hall of justice.

Great results  
of Sáh Mall's  
death.

From Barot the little column marched for Sirdhána, famous as the residence of Bégam Samrú. Here Dunlop made arrangements for the payment by the neighbouring villages of arrears of rent. But one village, Akalpúra, was refractory. This village belonged to one Narpát Singh, a notorious rebel. Under his auspices, then, the men of the place sent back Dunlop's messengers with the inquiry, "Who is the district officer and who is the tahsildár that they should demand revenue from Akalpúra?" and threatened the messengers with death should they return on a similar errand. In consequence of this message, it was deemed advisable to pay the refractory village a visit. The Khákis, then, started before daybreak, reached Akalpúra before the alarm had been sounded, surrounded and stormed it, Narpát Singh being among the slain. This prompt and successful action produced a marvellous effect on the turbulent spirits in the neighbourhood. The force then returned to Sirdhána.

for which he  
atones with  
his life.

Dunlop metes  
out justice  
which can be  
understood  
and appre-  
hended.

An act of justice such as the natives of India would thoroughly appreciate was performed about this time. There were two villages in the Rájput portion of the Míráth division, known as Solána and Dháulána. The inhabitants of both were Rájputs. The native official of the district was a Muhammadan, Toráh Áli, loyal to the British. As the district, however, was in close proximity to Muhammadan districts which had rebelled, the inhabitants of Dháulána, thinking to earn the

\* In this affair, and indeed throughout the campaign of Khák Ristá, a young civilian made himself particularly distinguished for his coolness in danger and his courage in the field. This was Mr. A. C. Lyall, later Foreign Secretary to the Government of India, as remarkable for his ability now as he was for the sterner qualities in those troublous days.

praise of the court of Dehli, declared against the English, attacked the police station, and took prisoner Toráb Áli. Upon this the people of Solána, loyal to the English, attacked Dháulána and released Toráb Áli. The Dháulána men, knowing they had sinned beyond forgiveness, incited other villages to revolt. Whereupon Dunlop visited the district with the little column, defeated the rebels, and gave their lands over to the loyal people of Solána.

Shortly after this, the 21st of July, the little column, somewhat strengthened, proceeded to Hapur, thence to defeat the rebels at Galautí—an achievement gallantly and successfully performed.

Other successful expeditions

An expedition on the 18th of September to Morwána was so far successful, that the report of its approach was sufficient to scare the rebels. It was followed by one of greater importance—to drive some rebels from Thána Bhawan, eighteen miles beyond Muzaffarnagar—a place whence they had repulsed the district officer and a fairly strong force. Dunlop's force, joined at Muzaffarnagar by that previously repulsed, was successful on this as it had been on every other occasion.

of the Kháfi Rindia.

With the fall of Dehli the necessity for such detached expeditions in the Miráth division practically ceased. The army, released from the labours of the siege, proceeded, as we have seen, to free the country in all directions. It is impossible to exaggerate the services which in the interval had been rendered by the little band of volunteers, of whom Mr. Dunlop was the original organiser, the constant companion. Who were these volunteers? The best answer to that query is that given in the work in which their deeds are recorded, and which tells in eloquent language of the results they accomplished.

With the fall of Dehli the necessity for its labours ceases.

• "Few of these," wrote Mr. Dunlop at the time, "who so gallantly volunteered for a life of peril and adventure in lieu of patient anticipation while awaiting the issue of the struggle at Dehli, had any military experience to assist them, and their drill had to be commenced; but they possessed the hereditary courage of their race; they could all ride; many of them were sportsmen, some of them crack shots and admirable swordsmen. Made of such material, is it to be wondered at that they traversed the most distracted portions of the district in the height of the revolt;

Who and what were the volunteers?

that they fearlessly faced, with the support of two little mountain-train guns, manned by native artillerymen of doubtful loyalty, forty native najibs, and forty of the rifle regiment, the assembled hordes of one of the most enterprising leaders this rebellion has produced, and, with little or no loss to themselves, routed and destroyed in hundreds the same class of men as those whose unbridled villainy produced such mischief in the station on the night following the outbreak; that, maddened by the insults and massacres inflicted on their own relations, on their own brothers and sisters, they executed, if let loose on a rebel village, a vengeance which made it a terror and a fear to the country around?" It is impossible to show more clearly how it was that, in the most critical times of the mutiny, the Míráth division was prevented from falling a prey to the rebels.

The next in the Míráth division of which I have to write is Bulandshahr. This district has an area of **Bulandshahr.** nineteen hundred and fourteen square miles, and a population (in 1857) of about eight hundred thousand. It is bounded to the north by Míráth, to the west by the Jamnah, to the south by Áligarh, and to the east by the Ganges. Its chief towns are Bulandshahr and Khurjá.

In previous volumes \* I have told some of the events which characterised the outburst and the suppression of the mutiny at Bulandshahr and Khurjá. But I propose now to supply some incidents which did not come strictly within the province of the military narrative.

In the third volume \* I have merely stated that the detachment of the 9th Regiment of Native Infantry mutinied at **Revolt at** Bulandshahr on the 21st May, but had offered no **Bulandshahr.** violence. The fact is that on the news of the mutiny of the men of the head-quarters of their regiment at Áligarh the previous day reaching Bulandshahr, the magistrate, **Mr. Brand** Septe, attempted to carry to Míráth the public money in his treasury, when he was attacked by a crowd of Gújara, and compelled to flee for his life. He and his companion, Mr. Melville, reached Míráth in safety, and there he had the satisfaction to find the gentlemen whom he had left at Bulandshahr—Mr. George **Mr. Brand** Septe. Turnbull, whom he had but just relieved as chief civil officer,

---

\* Vide Vol. III. page 103; Vol. IV. pages 62-5.

Mr. Ross, of the 9th Native Infantry, and Mr. Alfred Lyall, his assistant.

As soon as they had driven the English officers from the place, the Gújars sacked and burnt down their houses, released the prisoners from the gaol, and then destroyed the public offices and the records stored in them. The Sipáhis, who had probably been in league with the Gújars, had made their way to Dehli. Sapte, however, who was an old Wykehamist, and, like all the men in India who hailed from the famous school near the Itchin, a man difficult to baffle, returned to Bulandshahr on the 25th with a few horsemen, intending, if they would only be staunch, to recover the place. To his joy he found halted there, on their way to join the army forming to march against the rebellious capital, the 1st Gurkhás. With the aid of these, Sapte and the officers who had accompanied him, Ross, of the 9th Native Infantry, his assistant, Lyall, and Tyrwhitt, of the 14th Irregulars, were able to seize, identify, and punish some of the men who had been most prominent in the outrage of the 21st. They then moved on Bilaspur,\* a village near to which Mr. Skinner, member of a well-known and much-respected Indian family, had fortified himself in his house and compound. They found Skinner well and cheerful, prepared to defend himself against any enemy. The next day the greater part of their cavalry deserted, and the Gurkhás had to push on to join the army. The power of Sapte to maintain order in the district ceased then for a time.

The usual results followed. The Gújars, once more raising their heads, sacked the town of Sikandarabád, eight miles distant from Bulandshahr. The chief land-owner of Malagarh, Wálidád Khán, a man of considerable influence, asserted that he had received orders from the King of Dehli to assume charge of the district, and, as an initial measure, he began to block the Míráth road. Under the same influence, the town of Khurjá, the second in importance in the district, was occupied, and to the standard

\* There are at least five places called Biláspur in India. One is a district in the Central Provinces, administered by a deputy commissioner; another is the town which is the capital of that district; a third is a state in the Panjáb; a fourth is its capital; a fifth is the village spoken of in the text.

raised there flocked the bulk of the disaffected Muhammadans of the district. The force at the disposal of Sapte had by this time been reduced to twenty men. It being impossible with these to effect anything against the surging rebels, Sapte turned his way towards Míráth. He had reached Galáuthi, a town twelve miles to the north of Bulandshahr, when he resolved to make a determined effort to assert British authority in that last-named town. But he found matters there as bad as they could well be. A number of men armed with muskets, and supported by three pieces of cannon, were drawn up to cover the entrance into the main street. In vain did Sapte and his companions endeavour to force this living barricade. After losing several horses from the grape-fire poured on them, he fell back on Galáuthi, baffling on his way a force sent from Malagarh to cut him off. His escort, meanwhile, had abandoned him.

Sapte is  
repulsed from  
Bulandshahr.

For the moment the district was lost. How, after the storming of Dehli, it was recovered; how, in succession, Sikandarábád, Bulandshahr, Malagarh, and Khurjá were re-occupied by the British, has been told in the fourth volume.\* Sapte, who meanwhile had joined and served gallantly in the Volunteer Horse, accompanied Greathead's column in its march through his district, of which, after the passage of that column, he retook charge. The charge was not a bed of roses. Though the principal centres had been re-occupied, there was still considerable disaffection. Hope had not been entirely crushed. One day Sapte received information that a Christian girl had been carried off by a rebel trooper, and was concealed in a village at no great distance. Thither, therefore, Sapte proceeded, accompanied by some horsemen. The villagers, all sturdy rebels, turned out to oppose the restitution of the girl. Sapte, however, beat them, and after a considerable search recovered the girl. But then began his greater trouble. The girl did not wish to quit the place. She had married the trooper, she said, and she wished to remain with her husband. To such a prayer Sapte could not be deaf. He granted her wish, though he assured her that her wedded bliss would not last long, as her husband

Recovers,  
and restores,  
a Christian  
girl.

Married to a  
rebel trooper.

would be hanged if he were caught. It is satisfactory to believe that, during the year that followed, the husband was not caught. After that the amnesty covered him.

Sapte continued to render yeoman's service in his district, aided by the right wing of the 1st Balúch battalion, under Colonel Farquhar, and a body of Pathán horse under Major Stokes. It was due, in a great measure, to his untiring exertions that the Rohilkhand rebels were prevented crossing the Ganges into the Duáb. The loyal zamindárs, feeling that the time had arrived when they might safely show their zeal for their foreign masters, aided him loyally in these efforts. Prominent among these men was the Nawáb of Chatári, a loyal Muhammadan. Several villages likewise placed all their resources at his disposal. They had had a taste of Gújar rule, and they preferred that of the British. When, at the close of April 1858, success had been attained, Sapte was promoted to be district officer of Míráth. In the bestowal of honours he was not forgotten. He was made a Companion of the Bath, and it is satisfactory to record that few men have ever more deserved that coveted decoration. He had displayed all the qualities which distinguish the best Englishmen: courage and cheerfulness in difficult circumstances; calmness in danger; perseverance in holding his own; and mercy to the vanquished when he obtained the upper hand.

Sapte continues his splendid exertions.

Great qualities of Brand Sapte.

After his departure Bulandshahr ceased to have a history. Of Áligarh, the next district, I have little to tell which has not been told in previous volumes. The district has an area of nineteen hundred and fifty-five square miles, and a population (in 1857) of something under a million. It is bounded to the north by the Bulandshahr district and the Ganges; to the east by the Ítah district; to the south by the Mathurá and Ágra districts; to the west by the Jannah and the Mathurá district. The Ganges canal passes through its centre. Close to the Fort of Áligarh is the town of Koel.

Áligarh.

The story of the mutiny at Áligarh has been told in the third volume, and its recapture is recorded in the fourth.\* In the interval, the district had practically remained in the hands of the rebels. One or two expeditions were made by the

\* Vide Vol. III. pages 102, 192; Vol. IV. pages 65, 201.

organised volunteers of the Ágra and Áligarh districts to save lives and to restore order. One of these especially deserves to be recorded. Of the horse volunteer force on service in the Áligarh district in the last days of June, the majority had been recalled to Ágra, and but eleven remained with Mr. Watson, the intrepid magistrate of the district. But these eleven were men of great daring and of sterling worth. They were: Mr. Cocks, of the Civil Service; Mr. Outram, of the same service, a son of Sir

Watson and  
his gallant  
comrades.

James Outram; Ensigns Ollivant and Marsh, of the Indian army; Messrs. Pat Saunders, J. O'B. Tandy, H. B. Harrington, Hind, Castle, and Birkinyoung, planters, and Dr Stewart Clark. On the 30th of the month information reached these gentlemen that the rebel seun occupying Koel were about to attack the indigo factory in which they were temporarily residing; that they had even sworn that before nightfall the heads of the Faringhis should adorn the city gates. The danger was imminent, but it found our countrymen prepared. They had their horses saddled, their arms laid handy, and they kept a careful watch on the road by which the mutinous rabble must advance. Presently the word was passed that they were

Their splen-  
did repulse of  
the Áligarh  
rebels.

approaching. Instantly Watson sounded to saddle, then moved against the rebels, whose advanced guard numbered about five hundred, and charged. Never was a charge more successful. Fourteen of the enemy were laid low. The remainder, thoroughly panic-stricken, fled like hares, attacked and plundered in their flight by the villagers, who, probably, had many an old score to settle.

This brilliant exploit obtained only a temporary relief.

Eventually the volunteers had to seek refuge in Ágra; not, however, until they had lost two of their number, Marsh, a very promising officer, shot in a skirmish, and Tandy, who, on one occasion, taking his horse over the wall of an orchard crowded with fanatics, was promptly cut to pieces. It is melancholy, also, to have to record that the gallant Watson succumbed at Ágra, during the siege, to cholera.

How Áligarh was recovered after the storming of Dehli has been already told.

The Dehli  
division.

I propose to take the reader with me now into the Dehli division, forming, in 1857, a part of the

North-West Provinces, though now incorporated with the Panjáb.

The division of Dehli comprised, in 1857, the city of Dehli, and the districts of Gurgáon, Hisár, Pá nipat, and Rohtak.

The history of Dehli antecedent to and during the period of the mutiny, has been so completely told in the preceding volumes of this history that further reference is unnecessary. I therefore propose to pass at once to Gurgáon.\*

The district of Gurgáon possesses an area of nineteen hundred and thirty-eight square miles, and it had, in 1857, a population of something more than half a million. It is bounded to the north by the Rohtak district; to the west and south-west by the native States, Alwar, Ná bha, and Jhí nd; to the south by the district of Mathurá; to the east by the Jamnah; and to the north-east by the Dehli district. Its principal towns were Gurgáon, the capital; Rowári, Palwál, and Farrukhnagar. The principal river traversing it is the Jamnah.

Of this district it will suffice to say that its fate was decided by its proximity to the imperial city. Its chiefs and its people, especially the former, threw in their lot with the representative of the House of Taimur. Its fate, then, followed that of Dehli. In the fourth volume† I have told how, after the conquest of that city, Brigadier Showers marched a column into the Gurgáon district and put down all opposition. After that exploit it ceased to have a history.

It was similar with the district of Hisár. This district had an area of three thousand five hundred and forty square miles, and a population (in 1857) of about four hundred thousand. It touches the Patialá State, and part of the Sirsa district, on the north and north-west; the Jhí nd state and Rohtak district in the south and east; the Bikání r state on the west. Its principal river is the Ghaggar; its chief town Hisár, which in prosperity has quite eclipsed the

Its fate decided by that of Dehli;

similarly Hisár,

\* It is hardly necessary to indicate the pages which treat of the history of Dehli. But, for form's sake, I refer the reader to the following: Vol. II. pages 1-81, 57-74, 137-145, 386-456; Vol. IV. pages 1-59, 75-83; Vol. V. pages 270, 271, and Appendix.

† See Vol. IV. pages 75, 76.



ancient, and in many respects famous, town of Hānāl, and the town of Agrohah.

The remarks which have been made regarding the district of Gurgāon apply almost equally to that of Hisār. The Sípáhís and people alike sympathised with Dehlí in its revolt. The district returned to its allegiance only after the fall of that city.

Pánípat had the reputation of being the most turbulent district in the north-west. The district, then a separate one, is now merged into that of Karnál, which then belonged to it. The plain in the immediate vicinity of the town is famous as having been the scene of three battles, each of which decided for the time the fate of India. The first was fought in 1526, when Bábar, by the defeat of Íbráhím Lodí, accompanied by his death, established the Mughul dynasty. The second, fought in 1556, when Akbar's general, Khán Zamán, defeated Hemu, and rendered firm and unshakable the throne of his master. The third, fought in January 1761, between Ahmad Sháh Durání and the Maráthás, checked for a period the advance of that powerful confederacy. The town of Pánípat is fifty-three miles to the north of Dehlí, and has a population of twenty-five thousand. That of the district amounted, in 1857, to about four hundred thousand.

It has been told in the second volume how, when General Anson marched to Karnál, the bulk of the contingent furnished by the Rájah of Jhínd was sent to Pánípat. Being in the straight line between Karnál and Dehlí, it continued to be occupied during the siege. Its record, therefore, is merely the record of troops passing through it. Whatever may have been the feelings of the people, they were carefully suppressed in the continual sight of red-coat and kháki, and the place remained without a history to the end of the war.

The district of Rohtak, now forming part of the Hisār division, but in 1857 one of the districts under the Commissioner of Dehlí, was bounded to the north by Karnál; to the east by Dujána and Dehlí; to the south by Gurgāon, to the west by Hisār and Jhínd. It had an area of eighteen hundred and eleven square miles, and a population, in 1857, of something short of half a million. The district consisted mainly of a level plain, watered by the Sáhílí, which flows from the Ajmír hills; but the land receives the benefit of a supply of water from the Rohtak and Butána.

branches of the western Jamnah canal. The chief towns were, Rohtak, forty-two miles to the north-west of Dehli; Jajhar, Majrá, Bahádurgarh, Gohána, and Narnál.

It has been related in the second volume \* how mutiny broke out at Rohtak, and it has been told in the fourth † how the revolt was suppressed. In the interval between the rise and the suppression, an interval which corresponded entirely to the duration of the siege of Dehli, the district was held for the rebels. There can be little doubt but that the sympathy of the people, from noble to peasant, was enlisted on behalf of the representative of the Mughul.

---

\* Page 411.

† Pages 75-83.

## CHAPTER V.

## SINDH AND THE NATIVE STATES OF INDIA.

THE story of the disturbances in the Cis-Satlaj States, in the Panjáb, in some districts of the Bombay Presidency, and in Bombay itself, has been told in sufficient detail in the preceding volumes. I do not propose, then, to add a single word with respect to them in this chapter. To this general rule Sindh, however, forms an exception, for though there was no disturbance in that province, there were circumstances connected with it which deserve full mention. I propose, then, to devote a few pages to Sindh, and then to complete the story by recording in such detail as may be necessary, the action of those Native States which have not been prominently mentioned in preceding volumes.

How Sindh became a British province, and how the attempt to garrison it with Sipáhis from the Presidency of Bengal without giving them the extra allowances to which by custom and regulation they were entitled, landed the Indian Government of the day in a sea of difficulties has been told in the first volume.\* In a comparatively short time, however, under the wise administration of Sir Charles Napier, Sindh became as tranquil and as easily governed as the most orderly of the older provinces. I might say, indeed, that the more recent recollection by the inhabitants of the grinding sway of the Amirs whom the wise policy of Lord Ellenborough had displaced, rendered them more easy to control, more amenable to the lighter hand of the British ruler, than they probably would have been had they never felt the grinding tyranny from which the British had released them.

In 1857 the Commissioner of Sindh was Mr. Bartle Frere,

better known to the present generation as Sir Bartle Frere. Bartle Frere was a very eminent man who had won his way to the high post of Chief Commissioner of Sindh by conscientious work to which he had devoted the very great natural ability with which he was endowed. Immediately after the conquest of the province in 1843 it had been, I have said, ruled by the conqueror, Sir Charles Napier. Napier had been a very able administrator. Energetic, painstaking, indefatigable, he had instilled into his subordinates a right conception of the nature of the work he wished to be performed, and a portion of his own spirit in the performing of it. The result was that at the close of the four years of his Government, the province which had ever been regarded as the most oppressed and mis-governed province in India, ranked amongst the best administered and most contented. Napier took a firm military grasp of the country; then formed and trained from amongst the natives a police so efficient that it became a model to other provinces; lightened the assessment on the ground-down cultivators of the soil; exempted traders from imposts; and laid down, at Karáchi, the principle of a harbour, which, perfected, should become the harbour for western and north-western India.

Bartle Frere.

Sir Charles  
Napiercompletely  
pacifies Sindh.

To carry on the work so well begun by Napier Frere was nominated Chief Commissioner of Sindh in December 1850. Few men held in higher admiration the organising genius of Sir Charles Napier than did the new Chief Commissioner. The lines upon which he proceeded, then, were distinctly marked out for him. Entirely above the petty passion of jealousy, Frere devoted himself to this work with all the ardour of his earnest and practical nature. He visited every portion of the province, and then set to work. He developed an efficient road-system; he enlarged the Bigáricanal; submitted a plan for the introduction of railways; and devoted himself to the development of the harbour of Karáchi. The harbour, as it is now, may indeed be said to be his work, for though Sir Charles Napier had marked the spot, it was left to Frere to carry out the design, and this he did with a zeal that speedily overcame all obstacles. With respect to his frontier policy he inaugurated a system which produced the most admirable results. It was a policy of demanding from the

Frere becomes  
Chief  
Commissioner  
in 1850.Success of his  
policy.

rude Balúchís who might attack the Sindh villages the surrender of the actual offenders. In course of a short space of time this policy had the effect, not only in causing a cessation of border outrage, but of enlisting on behalf of the administrator who understood so well how to combine justice with the maintenance of order the sympathies of the entire population.

Under the rule of Frere, then, not only had order been maintained, and a system established by which it should be permanently assured, but, as a natural consequence, trade had increased: the population, mostly Muhammadan, had become reconciled to British rule: the revenues had been placed upon a solid footing: whilst the cultivators of the soil had been made happy by the fixing of a regular settlement on the plan which prevailed in many parts of the Bombay Presidency, that of reserving proprietary rights, and establishing fixity of tenure.

Frere visits  
England in  
1856.

The hard work and the anxieties of his Government had affected the health of Frere, and in the early part of 1856 he visited England. Whilst he is absent I propose to describe more minutely the province he was administering.

Rough  
description of  
the province.

The province of Sindh\* consists of the lower valley and delta of the Indus. It is bounded to the north by Balúchistán, the Panjáb, and Baháwalpúr; to the east by Jaisalmér and Jodhpúr; to the south by the Ran of Kachh and the Indian ocean; to the west by Balúchistán. It has an area of 48,014 square miles, and had a population, in 1857, somewhat in excess of two millions. The chief towns are Haidarábád, the ancient capital, superseded now by Karáčí, one of the finest of the modern towns of India, with a magnificent harbour, and Shikarpúr. It has but two permanent rivers, the Indus and the Hab. But it contains two deserts; one of the north-west, in the Shirkarpúr district, called *Pat*, and the desert in the east and south-east called *Thar*. There

---

\* Sometimes barbarously and incorrectly spelt "Scinde." Blochmann, who is a high authority in such matters, thus writes regarding the derivation of the name. "Sindh derives its name from the Indus river (for *s* is often exchanged in Sindhi with *h*; hence Sindh makes Hind, whence Indus and Hindustan). From ancient times," adds Blochmann, "Sindh has been divided into Lower Sindh, or *Lar*, Middle Sindh, or *Vichalo*, and Upper Sindh, or *Siro*. The Indus has considerably shifted its course from what it was in former times."

are three collectorates, one of which is practically divided into two parts. The collectorates are: 1, Karáchi, the head-quarters of which are in the town of that name. In the same division are Sehwan, in the north, near the Indus, and east of the Lake Manchur; and Tattah or Thathah, east of Karáchi in the Indus delta; 2, Haidarábád, four miles from the Indus and six miles south of Miáni, where in 1843 Sir Charles Napier defeated the Amirs; and Amrkót, to the east, the birthplace of Akbar. Attached to the Haidarábád collectorate, and constituting its second division, are Thar and Párkhar, forming its southern portion, and extending along the Ran of Kachh. The chief towns in this division are Díplú, Islámkót, Víravan, and Nagar Párkhar; 3, the Shikárpúr collectorate, with an area of 11,000 square miles. This collectorate comprises the districts of Rohri, Jacobábád, Shikárpúr, Larkhaná, and Mehar. The chief town, Shikárpúr, carries on a brisk trade with Afghánistán. Larkhaná, west of the Indus, is the chief town of a well-watered district.

To return to the period when Frere left Sindh to visit England. During his absence there broke out that Persian war which necessitated the despatch to the Persian Gulf of a considerable force from India. The war was concluded just as Frere returned in March 1857. But though a small danger had passed, Frere found a greater looming in a very close future. Everywhere he heard of the strange excitement which pervaded the minds of the Sipáhis generally, especially those of Bengal, on the subject of the greased cartridges. He found the mind of Lord Elphinstone fully impressed with the danger, especially of that particular danger which arose from the fact that many of the Bombay regiments were recruited from the same country as were those of Bengal. Still, up to the time of his arrival no overt act had been committed; but the air was charged with rumours, and it was evident that, in Bengal especially, mistrust ruled powerfully the native mind. The occurrences at Barhampúr and Barrackpúr came to add to the prevailing gloom, but nothing of the nature of a preconcerted outbreak had occurred when Frere left Bombay for Sindh in the beginning of May.

Scarcely, however, had he set foot in Karáchi when he received a telegram conveying an account of the revolt of the 10th of May at Mírath. Frere

Frere returns  
from  
England.

Warnings  
of the  
Mutiny.

Arrives at Karáchi and  
hears of the Mutiny.

at once comprehended the magnitude of the crisis. He, at least, did not regard the emotions called forth by this glaring act of mutiny as a passing and groundless panic.\* He realised, on the moment, the fact that a crisis had arrived which would test to the utmost the resources of the Empire. Taking a rapid survey of the position all over India, he saw that the immediate fate of the country must depend on the attitude of the Panjáb. Should the warlike people of that province declare against the British, the North-Western Provinces, at the very least, must be lost. Reasoning thus, he asked himself how he, as Commissioner of Sindh, could best aid to prevent such a misfortune.

Clear  
diagnosis of  
Frere.

He had at his command two weak European regiments, one of them little more than half its normal strength, a troop of Horse Artillery, four Native Regiments, two battalions of Native Foot Artillery, the Sindh Horse, and the mutinous 6th Bengal Cavalry. With such a force, composed of so many diverse materials, he had to consider the following question. Supposing that the mutiny at Mirath should merge into a general uprising of the entire population, how could he, with the Europeans of the force just enumerated and the Sindh Horse, effectually overawe the other native troops, keep in subjection two millions of Muhammadans, and yet serve the general interests of British India? There was but one way, and that way Frere adopted. He telegraphed to Lord Elphinstone to the effect that with the view of averting possible danger it was his intention to despatch his strongest regiment, the 1st Fusiliers, to Multán. Feeling that even an hour's delay might have fatal results he did not await the reply to his telegram before issuing the marching order to the regiment. Lord Elphinstone, as I have already told,† gave an immediate reply in the affirmative. But the initial idea was as much Frere's as Elphinstone's. The minds of the two men seem to have arrived at the same moment to the same conclusion. Frere proposed to do, and did do, in Sindh, what Elphinstone proposed to do, and did do, in Bombay. But there can be no question as to the courage, the statesman-like prescience, the unselfishness, of Mr. Frere's proposal. Responsible for the safety of the province committed to his charge, he deliberately risked that safety to aid in the preservation of

Despatches  
his strongest  
regiment to  
Multán.

his intention to despatch his strongest regiment, the 1st Fusiliers, to Multán. Feeling that even an hour's delay might have fatal results he did not await the reply to his telegram before issuing the marching order to the regiment. Lord Elphinstone, as I have already told,† gave an immediate reply in the affirmative. But the initial idea was as much Frere's as Elphinstone's. The minds of the two men seem to have arrived at the same moment to the same conclusion. Frere proposed to do, and did do, in Sindh, what Elphinstone proposed to do, and did do, in Bombay. But there can be no question as to the courage, the statesman-like prescience, the unselfishness, of Mr. Frere's proposal. Responsible for the safety of the province committed to his charge, he deliberately risked that safety to aid in the preservation of

\* Vide Vol. III. page 1.

† Vol. V. page 2.

the Empire. The fortress of Múltán has always been regarded as one of the keys of India. Frere risked his own province to secure that key, and he did not risk it in vain. The regiment sent by him from Karáchi to Múltán held that fortress and Firúzpur during the worst days of the revolt. His noble self-abnegation was rewarded. Whilst contributing to save the Empire, he maintained a firm hold on his province.

It is true that, during the long months which followed the despatch of the 1st Bombay Fusiliers to Múltán, outbreaks did occur in the three larger stations in Sindh, but in every case they were suppressed on the spot, without much trouble, and without external aid. The military police, referred to in a previous page as having been established by Sir Charles Napier, behaved on every occasion with fidelity, zeal, and energy. The consequence was that not a single mutineer escaped. Nor was the ordinary law strained to secure their punishment. The prisoners were tried by regular courts, composed of native officers, and these native officers awarded them the full penalty of their crime, and nothing more.

Represses  
three out-  
breaks  
with his  
police.

But Mr. Frere's exertions on behalf of the common weal did not confine themselves to the despatch of the 1st Fusiliers to Múltán. By degrees, as he felt his hand, and as necessities arose in other parts of the Empire, he still further denuded his own province.

Further  
energetic  
measures of  
Mr. Frere.

In a preceding volume\* I have told of the risings in the Southern Maráthá country, and of the manner in which those risings were repressed. To aid in that repression Frere made a further contribution of European troops from his Sindh garrison. Though he would only have been too glad to retain the 1st Balúchís at Karáchi, he considered that their presence was required elsewhere, and therefore despatched them to the Panjáb. In a word, he employed all the resources at his disposal for the purposes of the general need of British India in a time of exceptional trial.

I propose now to turn to the Native States of India, and mark the conduct of their rulers. The subject is not unprofitable. Though the splendid genius of Marquess Wellesley had established British preponderance in Southern, in Western, in Central, and in North-

The Native  
States.

\* Vide Vol. V. pages 13-27, and 164-73.



Western India, the policy of his immediate successors, directed from the India Office, had had the effect, in Central and Western India especially, of neutralising the great efforts he had made to secure throughout India the British overlordship. From the very moment of his departure to the time of the Pindári war, a period of about twelve years, Rajpútáná had been systematically pillaged and plundered by Maráthá robbers. The scandal at last grew too terrible to be tolerated, and in 1818, Lord Hastings, after a successful campaign against the Peshwá, against Holkar, and against the Pindáris, found himself in a position to restore the Wellesley policy. Clutching at the opportunity, he established the system which has ever since existed. The Native Princes of India became protected princes, debarred from making war against one another, bound to receive a British resident at their courts, and guarded against aggression from beyond the borders by the paramount power. The latter attained then the position designed for it by the Marquess Wellesley, the position of the predominant and protecting power in the penin-sula. When the mutiny broke out in 1857 this system had been working for nearly forty years.

Rajpútáná. It will be interesting to notice how it had affected the conduct of the Princes of Rajpútáná whom we had rescued in 1818 from the most cruel oppression; of the Hindú dynasty of Maisúr, where it had been working for nearly sixty years; of the Nizam, our constant ally ever since the British influence at his court had superseded that of the French; of the various Rájahs of Southern, Western, and North-Western India; and of other minor princelets.

Some of this, indeed, has been already told. The preceding volumes have told at great length of the conspicuous loyalty of Mahárájah Sindhiá, whose predecessor sixty years before had devised the plan for the expulsion of the English from India. The reasons which probably influenced the able representative of the most powerful of the Maráthá rulers have likewise been fully considered. Of Sindhiá, then, I do not propose to speak in this chapter. Nor, I take it, is it necessary to make further allusion to Holkar. Of him, and of the mutiny at his capital, I have written at sufficient length in the third volume.\*

The story of  
Sindhiá  
and Holkar  
has  
been already  
told.

The question, whether Holkar was loyal or disloyal, is there discussed and decided. The late Maharájah Holkar was not a fighting man; he had about him none of the instincts of the warrior. Essentially a money-grubber, he valued too highly the security afforded by the British overlordship to risk it for a shadow. When, then, in the chapter referred to, I recorded my opinion that Holkar was free from complicity with the mutineers; that his soldiers had slipped out of his hands; that his presence amongst them on the 1st July would have been misinterpreted; and that subsequently he did his best to serve British interests, I rather understated than overstated the case. Subsequent investigation has satisfied me that during that crisis Holkar was quite as much afraid of his own soldiers as a non-combatant in a station, the troops in which had mutinied, would have been afraid of the Sipáhis. Regarding Holkar, then, it is unnecessary to add a word to the story contained in the preceding volumes. It is very different with the princes of Rajpútáná. Those princes had up to the year 1818 suffered grievously from the plundering and the tyranny of the Maráthás and Pindáris. From that plundering and that tyranny the British had rescued them. They had therefore had nearly forty years' experience of the advantages or disadvantages of the British overlordship, and it seemed natural that in the presence of a revolution which threatened to destroy the protecting power, they would display the real feelings by which they were each individually animated.

How George St. Patrick Lawrence maintained the British supremacy throughout Rajpútáná I have shown in previous volumes.\* But the headquarters of my narrative have been, so to speak, at the place occupied by the Agent to the Governor-General. I propose in the following pages to transfer those headquarters now to the courts of the native princes.

Rajpútáná comprises eighteen principalities: it has an area of 123,750 square miles, and, in 1857, its population was somewhat less than nine millions. The States of Rajpútáná, except Tonk, Bhartpúr, and Dholpúr, are ruled by Rajpút princes. They are: Bikanir, Jaisalmir, Chabgarh, Karauli, Alwar, Tonk, Dholpúr, Udaipúr or Mewár, Bikanir, Bānswara, Partabgarh, Jaipúr, Jodhpúr or Marwár,

Composition  
of Rajpútáná.

\* Vide Vol. III. pages 163-74; Vol. IV. pages 335-404.

Bhartpúr, Búndí, Kotá, Jháláwar, and Sirohí. I propose to consider as briefly as possible the action of their rulers in 1857-8, so far as it has not been referred to in previous volumes.

I begin with Bikánír. Bikánír is the easternmost of the states of Rajpútáná. It is bounded to the north-west by the state of Baháwalpúr; to the north by the Panjáb; to the east by Jaipúr; to the south and south-west by Jaipúr and Jaisalmir. It has an area of 22,340 square miles, and a population (in 1857) of something less than half a million. It occupies a considerable portion of the Rajpútáná desert. water is rarely found at a depth short of three hundred feet.

Up to the year 1835 the Rájah of Bikánír had been engaged in constant feuds with his neighbour, the Rájah of Jaisalmir. The evil had reached such a point in the year mentioned that the British Government, compelled to interfere, deputed an officer with powers to bring about a settlement. The exertions of the British officer soon realised the wished-for result. Both Rájahs renounced their previous ill-will, and entered into a pact of friendship. That pact was existing when the Rájah who made it, Ratan Singh, died (1852), and was succeeded by Sirdár Singh who also observed it. Sirdár Singh was ruling when the Mutiny broke out at Míráth. The event did not disturb either himself or the people whom he ruled. Bikánír was out of the line of the mutineers. It was a poor country, sparsely populated, and the events occurring in other parts of India affected it but slightly. The ruler, Sirdár Singh, was in the happy position of having no grievance. His northerly neighbours, the Panjáb and Baháwalpúr, were loyal to the British master. The British distance between himself and Dehli, Hansí and Hisár, had indeed raised in sympathy with the capital, but the tendency of the rebellion was to march in a direction the exact opposite of that which led to his desert home. In the other parts of Rajpútáná British authority, though threatened, was upheld. In the truest sense of the term, then, the British were nearer to the rebels than were the rebels. Under the circumstances it was manifestly his policy to remain loyal to his overlord so long as the overlord should display vitality. He was loyal throughout the troublous times. He could not, indeed, give very great assistance in the field, for his entire military force

Sketch of  
recent history  
of Bikánír.

Loyalty  
of Sirdár  
Singh.

did not exceed three thousand men, but what he could do he did. Not only did he shelter British fugitives from Hānsi and Hisār, but he sent parties into those districts to co-operate against the rebels. The Government of India did not forget these services. They assured to him the right of adoption; they added to his territory forty-one villages from the Sirsā (Hisār) district; they confirmed his right to a salute. This loyal chief lived till 1872.

Rewards  
apportioned  
to Bikanér.

Jaisalmer is the nearest Rajpút neighbour of Bikanér. It is bounded to the north by Bahāwalpur; to the east by Bikanér and Jodhpúr; to the south by Jodhpúr and the Thar and Pārkhār districts of Sindh; to the west likewise by Sindh. It has an area of 16,447 square miles, but a great part of this is desert. It rejoices in but one stream, the Kaknī. The chief of this principality is styled the Mahārāwal.

Jaisalmer.

The ruler of Jaisalmer who concluded the pacific arrangement with Bikanér referred to in the notice of that principality was Mahārāwal Gaj Singh, a man of considerable ability and force of character. His just administration made him extremely popular with his people. In the first Afghan war he assisted his overlord by supplying the British army with camels. The Indian Government of the day did not forget this service, for when Napier conquered, and Lord Ellenborough wisely annexed, Sindh, the latter transferred to the Rajput prince three important forts which, in previous wars, the Amírs of Sindh had wrongfully wrested from Jaisalmer. This great ruler died in 1856, the year before the Mutiny, leaving his territories to the disposal of his widow. She at once adopted a relative, Ranjít Singh, and this prince was ruling throughout the troublous times of 1857-9. His own territory remained quiet and loyal. The troops at his disposal never exceeded a thousand men, and he kept these wisely at home. Throughout the period referred to Jaisalmer was absolutely without a history. It has as happily continued to have none.

Previous  
immediately  
antecedent  
history of  
Jaisalmer.

It had no  
history in  
1857.

The next state to be noticed is Krishngarh. Krishngarh is a small state with an area of 724 square miles, and a population (in 1857) of about 100,000. The chief town, also called Krishngarh, lies on the road from Nasrábád to Hānsi, twenty-one miles north-east of the former, and two

Krishngarh.

hundred and twenty-two south-west of the latter. The chief adopts the title of Mahārājāh.

From the period when this state came under British protection, 1818 till 1840, this little territory was the scene of constant confusion, caused by the oppression and extortions of the Mahārājāh, Kaliān Singh.

But, in 1859, this chief was succeeded by Pīrthī Singh. Pīrthī Singh was ruler during the troublous times of the Mutiny. He was a mild, inoffensive man, whose sympathies were entirely with his overlord. The total number of troops at his disposal did not exceed five hundred and fifty, and he kept these as much as he could for the protection of himself and his capital.

Antecedent history of Krishnagarh.  
It is loyal in 1857.

Next in order comes the state of Karaulī, the earlier history of which has been told in the first volume.\* Karaulī lies between Jaipūr and Dholpūr. It has an area of 1,208 square miles, and a population (in 1857) of about 130,000. To the south-east, the river Chambal separates it from the Gwāliār territory to the south and west it is bounded by that of Jaipūr, and to the north and north-west by Dholpūr and Bhartpūr. In 1857, the Mahārājāh was still that Madan Pāl whose accession in 1853-4 had only been recognised after a reference to the

Karaulī.  
Madan Pāl.

Home Government. That accession had been accompanied by the withdrawal of the British agency from Karaulī, and by the intimation to the ruler that if he should fail in the annual payment of the debt due to the paramount power, the British Government would take possession of one or more of his districts until the whole debt, amounting then to 94,312 rupees, should be liquidated.

Conditions made to him on his accession.

Madan Pāl found not only that he was unable to comply with this condition, but that the debt became larger with each succeeding year. When the mutiny broke out in 1857 he was, then, in the condition of a man who, under the terms of his occupation, ought to desire the death of his overlord, for that death alone would apparently wipe out his obligation. But Madan Pāl was a loyal and far-seeing man. He preferred the little finger of the British to the loins of the revolted Sipāhis. He exerted himself heart and soul therefore to further the

Excellent conduct of Madan Pāl in 1857-8.

interests represented in Rajpútáná by George St. Patrick Lawrence. So true and loyal was his conduct throughout those troublous times, that, when peace was restored, the British Government remitted the whole of his debt, then amounting to 117,000 rupees; bestowed upon him a dress of honour; and increased his salute. There could not have been a greater justification of the conduct of the Court of Directors in refusing to allow the Government of India to treat Karauli as a lapse than was given by Mahárájah Madan Pál within four years of his recognition as chief of that state.

The State of Alwar is bounded on the north by Gurgáon and the district of Kot Kásin; on the east by Mathurá and Bhartpúr, on the south and on the west Alwar.

by Jaipúr. The principality forms a portion of Mewát or the country of the Mewátís. It has an area of 3,024 square miles, a population (in 1857) of something over half a million, and has, as principal towns, Alwar, the capital, Rájgarh, and Rámgarh. When the year 1857 dawned, the chief of Alwar was that Ráo Rájah Beni Singh who had defied Lord Combermere at the time of the second siege of Ráo Rájah  
Beni Singh. Bhartpúr, and who had between his submission after that siege and the beginning of 1857 given repeated proofs of the possession of a turbulent spirit, especially resentful of the restraints imposed in the interests of the general peace of the country by the British overlordship.

Beni Singh died just after the Mutiny had broken out, and was succeeded by his son, Ráo Rájah Leodán Singh, then thirteen years old. His accession was the signal for a struggle between the two parties in the State, the Muhammadan faction, always strong in Alwar, and the Rájput Thákurs or barons, representing chiefly the landed interest of the principality. For Alwar is  
too much  
occupied by  
domestic  
rivalry to take  
part in the  
mutiny. the moment, the Muhammadan faction gained the upper hand. The struggle for power within the State apparently blinded the eyes of both parties to the occurrences beyond its borders. The struggle was long and desperate. But, in 1858, the Thákurs prevailed, and the Muhammadan ministers were expelled and deported to Banáras. The paramount power then appointed a resident to advise the Ráo Rájah, to assist the council of administration formed to conduct affairs during the chief's minority. His principality was not affected by the Mutiny.

**Tonk**, the one principality in Rajpútáná ruled by a Muhammadan sovereign, has an area of 2,509 square miles, and a population (in 1857) of just over 300,000. It consists of six detached districts, named after the principal town in each, the districts of Tonk, Rámpúrah, Nimbherá, Sironj, Chaprá, and Peráwá. The capital, Tonk, lies on the river Banás, two hundred and eighteen miles to the south-west of Dehli.

**The Nawáb of Tonk.** In 1857, the Nawáb of Tonk was Wazír Muhammad Khán, son of the famous freebooter Amír Khán, the founder of the principality. He was of middle age when the Mutiny of 1857 broke out, and he was wise. The principality carved out by his father in a period of disturbance and plunder had been confirmed to his father's family by the British, and could be secured only by loyal service to them. Such service Wazír Muhammad Khán rendered throughout 1857-8 to the best of his ability. He could do but little actively, for his military establishment consisted of but from five to six hundred horse. But what little he could do, especially at the time of Tántiá Topí's raids, was done heartily and earnestly. The reader will find a short account of his action in the fifth volume.\* Wazír Muhammad lived to June 1864.

**Dholpúr.** Dholpúr is bounded to the north and north-east by the Ágra district: to the south-east by the Chambal, which separates it from the Gwáliár territory: to the west by Karaulí and Bhartpúr. It has an area of 1,200 square miles, and a population (in 1857) of about 210,000. Its chief towns are Dholpúr, the capital, Bári, and Rájahkhérá. The Ránás of Dholpúr have a hereditary enmity to the house of Sindhiá.

**Loyalty of the Ráná.** In 1857, the Ráná Bhagwant Singh, a Ját by caste, had reigned over twenty years. His mature age had given him opportunities of noticing the great advantage of the protection of paramount power. That protection, and that alone, had saved him in 1861 from the vengeance of Sindhiá, whom he had grossly insulted. When, then, the Mutiny occurred, he cast in his lot with his overlord. When the outbreak took place at Gwáliár, in the manner described in the third volume,† he sent his carriages and escorts to convey the fugitives to Ágra. It is true that

\* Vide Vol. V. pages 222, 223.

† Vol. III. page 115.

his minister, Dáo Háns, less prescient than himself, believing that the hour of doom had sounded for the British, endeavoured to enrich himself by taking advantage of the defenceless state of the country to plunder villages in the Ágra district; and that, having nefariously succeeded, he endeavoured then to supplant his master. But this development took place after the Mutiny had been suppressed. It resulted in the removal to Banáras, as a State prisoner, of the intriguing minister. For his services in 1857-8, Ráná Bhagwant Singh was made a knight of the Star of India in its highest grade.

I now come to the most ancient and most important of all the States of Rajpútáná, the State of Udaipúr or Mewár. Udaipúr is bounded to the north by Ajmir; <sup>Udaipúr.</sup> to the east by the States of Bundí, Gwáliár, Tonk, and Partábgarh; to the south by Bánswára, Dungarpúr, and the Mahí Kántha; to the north-west by Sirohí, Godwár, and Mhairwára-Ajmir. It has an area of 12,670 square miles, and a population numbering (in 1857) over a million, of whom about 45,000 were Bhíls. The chief town, seventy miles west of Nímach, is also called Udaipúr. The other chief places are, Gogúndah, to the north-west of the capital, where Mán Singh defeated Ráná Kíká in 1576; Chitór, between the capital and Nímach, a renowned fortress, containing a large pillar of victory erected by Ráná Kumbá in 1440, but which had to succumb to both Allah-úd-dín and Akbar. The Ráná of Udaipúr maintains a force of 263 guns, 1,338 artillerymen, 6,240 cavalry, and 13,900 infantry.

The prince who reigned in Udaipúr when the Mutiny broke out was Maháráná Sarúp Singh. This prince had succeeded his brother Maháráná Sirdar Singh, an <sup>Maháráná Sarúp Singh.</sup> unpopular ruler, in 1842. The experience he had of ruling had convinced Sarúp Singh that his own welfare, the very maintenance of his power, were bound irrevocably to the assertion of the supremacy of his British overlord.

The Governor-General's agent at Udaipúr, Captain Lionel Showers, was at Mount Abu, in the neighbouring state of Sirohí, when the news of the outbreak of the 10th of May at Míráth reached that capital. <sup>Captain L. Showers</sup> The Ráná fully appreciated the gravity of the crisis. But his position was a difficult one, for he could not tell how far he might be able to control the troops—Muhammadans and Hindus—who formed his army. His anxiety increased when a few



days later he heard of the mutiny at Nasirábád on the 28th of May, and of the rising at Nímach on the 3rd of June.\* Showers returned from Abu on the 29th of May. In this emergency, the Mahárána, anticipating the period when the progress of events would deprive his state of the protection it had always enjoyed since 1818, proposed, on the advice of his officers, to concentrate his troops in Udaipúr. But on the advice of Showers, he resolved to take a more distinct step in the way of espousal of the British cause, and to that end he publicly placed his army at the disposal of the Agent.

How, with these troops and the gallant Ráo of Bedlá, Showers succeeded in rescuing the fugitives from Nímach has been told in a previous volume.† Showers went on to Nímach, whilst the Ráo of Bedlá escorted the fugitives to Udaipúr. There they met a right

royal welcome from the Rána, who placed at their disposal one of the palaces on his beautiful lake. The same kindness and the same consideration characterised all the Rána's actions during that eventful period. He continued loyal and true to

the end; assisted the British by all the means at his disposal; never despaired of their ultimate success; and rejoiced at their final victory. A vista of what Rajpútáná might become if the protecting arm of the overlord were withdrawn was vouchsafed to him and his countrymen during the raids of Tántiá Topí, described in the fifth volume. Sarúp Singh lived till 1861. He was succeeded by his nephew, Sambhú Singh.

The next State in the order I have given is Dungapúr. It has an area of a thousand square miles, and a population (in 1857) of about 125,000, of whom more than 50,000 were Bhsís. It is bounded to the north by Udaipúr; to the east by Udaipúr, the river Máhí, and Bánsvárá; to the south by the Máhí; and to the west by the Máhíkapté States. The rivers are the Máhí and the Sóm. The chief towns are the capital, Dungapúr, and Galiakót. The ruler is styled the Maháráwal.

When, in 1818, the British Government assumed the protection of the States of Rajpútáná, the ruling Maháráwal was Jaswant Singh. But he was not only incompetent as a ruler, but was addicted to the lowest

Curious  
disposal of  
authority in  
Dungapúr.

\* Vide Vol. III. pages 168, 169.

† Vol. III. page 169.

and most degrading vices. Consequently, in 1825, he deposed, and his adopted son, Dalpat Singh, grandson of Sáwant Singh, chief of Partábgarh, was made regent. But in 1844, the succession to Partábgarh devolved on Dalpat Singh. The question then arose whether Dungapúr and Partábgarh should be united into one state; whether a fresh adoption should be made for Dungapúr; or whether Partabgarh should escheat to the British Government. It was finally decided, after considerable discussion, that Dalpat Singh should adopt as his successor in Dungapúr Udái Singh, son of the Thákur of Sabli, and that he should continue to rule during his minority. This arrangement worked, however, so unsatisfactorily that, in 1852, the British Government in India transferred the chief authority in Dungapúr from Dalpat Singh to a native agent of their own selection until the adopted chief should attain his majority. Dungapúr was under the management of this agent when the Mutiny broke out in 1857. He was true and faithful to his trust, and the territory, during the two eventful years, had no history. Fidelity of  
Dungapúr. Maháráwal Udái Singh subsequently assumed the direction of affairs.

Bánswára lies to the south-east of Dungapúr. It has an area of 1,500 square miles, and a population (in 1857) of 136,000. Its chief river is the Máhi; and Bánswára. its principal town is Bánswára. This town lies on the high road from Máu to Dísa, being 123 miles to the north-west of the former, and 178 miles to the south-east of the latter. It is a fine town, with many gardens, a picturesque palace, and a beautiful tank.

During the events of 1857-8 the Maháráwal was Lachman Singh, who was true and loyal to his overlord. Báns-  
wára was traversed more than once in 1857, by Bánswára is  
faithful. troops coming from Bombay, and, towards the close of 1858 Tántiá Topí and his followers took a momentary refuge in the jungles of the principality. The British troops in pursuit of Tántiá pursued him, and aided by the Bhils of the district, who "followed his track as the vulture follows the wounded hare,"\* eventually expelled him. Throughout the raid of Tántiá Topí, the sympathies of prince and people were strongly with the British.

\* Vide Vol. V. pages 248, 249.

Partábgarh lies to the south of Udaipúr; is bounded to the east by Gwáliár, Jáurá, and Ratlam; to the south-west by Bánswára. It has an area of 1,460 square miles, and a population (in 1857) of about 65,000. Its capital is also called Partábgarh.\*

In the reference to Dungapúr I have shown how in 1844, Dalpat Singh, who had been adopted Maháráwal of that principality, succeeded to the chiefship of Partábgarh, and how, in 1852, the Government of India relieved Dalpat Singh of his duties in Dungapúr. His rule in the latter state was uneventful, being disturbed only towards the end of 1858 by the raid of Tántiá Topí. The Rájah was true to his liege lord, and emerged from the crisis without a stain.

The next state is the important state of Jaipúr. Jaipúr has an area of 14,465 square miles, and had, in 1857, a population of over two millions. It is bounded on the north by Bikánír and Hisár; to the east by Alwar and Bhartpúr; to the south by Karaulí, Gwáliár, Búndí, Tonk, Mewár, and Ajmír; to the west by Krishnagarh, Márwár, and Bikánír. Its chief mountains are parts of the Aravallí hills: its chief rivers are the Jamná and its tributaries, the Sabí, and the Kaotlí. its chief towns are Jaipúr, Amber (the ancient capital), Basáu, Bágrá, and Chatsáú. South-east of Jaipúr, near the confluence of the Banás and the Chambal, is Fort Rantambhúr, often mentioned in Indian history.

In 1857, the Mahárájah was Rám Singh, an intelligent prince, fully alive to the duties which devolved upon him as ruler, and anxious to perform them. He was in the prime of early manhood, being twenty-five years of age, and had benefited greatly from the lessons instilled into him by the officer who had been Political Agent at Jaipúr between January 1844 and December 1847, Major Ludlow. When the Mutiny broke out, then, he acted in no uncertain manner. He at once placed† the whole of his

\* There are many towns of this name in India. There is one in the district of the same name in the Ráí Bareílí division of Oudh; one, a hill-fort, in the Satárah district; and one in the Bhandára district of the Central Provinces.

† Vide Vol. III. pages 171, 172. See also the Political History of the State of Jaipúr, in Selections from the Records of the Government of India, Foreign Department, Calcutta, 1868.

forces, amounting to between six and seven thousand troops, at the disposal of the Political Agent, Major Eden, leaving only seven hundred Sipáhis and eighteen hundred police for the defence of the capital. The Jaipúr troops marched with the Political Agent to Riwári and Gurgáon, and subsequently to Palwal, thirty miles to the south-east of Gurgáon, after the troops from Bhartpúr and Alwar had joined the rebels, as related in an earlier part of this volume. The Jaipúr troops rescued several Europeans, and escorted them safely to Ágra. They also restored order in the plundering villagers of Mewát, but, when that had been accomplished, Major Eden receiving a hint from their officers that it would not be prudent to try them further, wisely ordered them back to Jaipúr. Considering that the men who composed the Jaipúr army were of the same class as the Sipáhis in the British service, were exposed to the same influences, and were animated by a spirit quite as much disposed to mutiny, it speaks volumes for the influence of their officers, all Rajpúts, and for the tone of native society in Jaipúr, that they behaved as well as they did. The Maharájah, certainly, set them a noble example. He sheltered the family of the Political Agent in his own palace, and by his wise and careful conduct, assisted by the exhortations of the chief pandit, and by the loyal feeling of the members of his Court, succeeded in steering Jaipúr safely through the perilous crisis. When the evil days were passed the Government of India did not forget his eminent services. They showed their appreciation by transferring to him, from the neighbouring district of Gurgáon, the pergunah of Kót-Kásim. The Maharájah lived for several years after the Mutiny was quelled. He opened out roads, constructed railways, and gave an impulse to education. During the scarcity of 1868 he abolished transit duties on the frontiers of his dominions. Twice was he nominated a member of the Viceroy's Council.

Jodhpúr, or Márwár, is bounded to the north by Bikánír and Jaipúr; to the east by Jaipúr and Krishngarh; to the south-east by the Ajmír district; to the south Jodhpúr. by Sirohí and Palanpúr; to the west by the Ran of Kachh, and the Thar and Párkhar districts. It has an area of 37,000 square miles, and had, in 1857, a population of about a million and a half. The chief river is the Loní and its tributaries: the chief mountains are the Aravallia, but there are several high hills, the Nádolai and others: the chief towns are Jodhpúr the

capital, Páli, and Mertá. The ruler in 1857 was Mahárájah Takht Singh.

In the fourth volume\* I have shown how insurrection rose and spread in the Jodhpúr territories; how, also, thanks to the energy and daring of George St. Patrick Lawrence, it was stamped out. It seems only necessary to add that the Mahárájah himself was thoroughly loyal, and that the disturbances were caused far more by the rebellion against his authority of one of his powerful Thákurs, than by any ill-feeling against the British. So little sympathy indeed had the rebel Thákur with the revolted Sipáhis that he hesitated long before he would avail himself of their proffered co-operation, nor did he do so until the Political Agent at Jodhpúr had declined the responsibility of making the slight concessions which he demanded from his liege lord. Sir George Lawrence, I have stated, acting with the full sympathy and concurrence of the Mahárájah, restored order; and on the return of peace and tranquillity the good disposition of the latter was acknowledged.

Bhartpúr is bounded to the north by Gurgáon; to the east by Mathurá and Ágra; to the south and south-west by Dholpúr, Karaulí, and Jaipúr; to the west by Alwar. It has an area of 1974 square miles, and had, in 1857, a population of a little over half a million. The chief towns are Bhartpúr and Díg, both famous in Anglo-Indian history. The people belong mostly to the Ját tribe.

The Rájah of Bhartpúr in 1857 was a minor, and the State was ruled by a Council of five nobles, under the superintendence of the Political Agent. How loyally disposed was this Council the events already told in this volume have fully illustrated.† They sent their troops to Mathurá and towards Dehlí. But the loyalty of the troops did not correspond to the loyalty of their rulers. How they cast in their lot with the rebels has been told. The sins of the troops were not, however, visited on the Rájah on the restoration of tranquillity. The privileges which were granted to other native chiefs were extended to him.

Búndí is bounded to the north by Tonk, Jaipúr, and Krishngarh; to the east by Sindhiá's dominions;

\* Vide Vol. IV. pages 385-404.

† Vide pages 89-94. See also Vol. III. page 101 and beyond.

to the west by Ājmr̥ and Mewār; to the south by Kotā and Mewār. It has an area of 2300 square miles, and had, in 1857, a population of about 210,000. Its chief town is Bāndī, ninety-five miles south-east of the town of Ājmr̥.

The ruler of Bāndī in 1857 was the Rāo Rājah Rām Singh, then forty-seven years old. Rām Singh had acceded to his high office in 1821, and during that period his conduct had not been altogether of a nature to conciliate respect. A quarrel of a domestic nature with Jodhpūr in 1830, had resulted in the murder of his very able prime minister, Kishan Singh, and, but for the prohibition of the paramount power, this quarrel would have led to war between the two States. Whether the prohibition brooded in the mind of Rām Singh, or whether he nursed other fancied wrongs, it is difficult to state with certainty. But when the Mutiny of 1857 occurred, he showed no disposition to make common cause with his overlord. It is true that when Tāntiā Topī marched on his capital, Rām Singh shut the gates in his face.\* But the Tāntiā was at the time a fugitive, closely pursued by a British force, and Rām Singh felt that to ally himself with a fugitive rebel would be to court destruction. His conduct, however, in other respects was so unfriendly that, on the restoration of peace, the paramount power showed its sense of his disloyalty by declining to resume confidential intercourse with him. It conferred upon him, nevertheless, the same privilege it bestowed upon the other princes of Rajpūtānā, the privilege of the right to adopt; and in 1860, it extended to him complete forgiveness.

Lukewarmness of the Rājah.

Kotā was, originally, an offshoot from Būndī. It lies due south of, and contiguous to, that principality. Its area extends over 3797 square miles, and it had, in 1857, a population of about 450,000. Its chief river is the Chambal and its tributaries. The ruler, in 1857, was Mahārāo Rām Singh.

Kotā

It should be premised that, in pursuance of a treaty with the paramount power, the Mahārāo had, since 1838, maintained an auxiliary force, officered by British officers, and called the Kotā Contingent. It was composed of the three arms. How this force mutinied in 1857, first at Āgra, afterwards at Kotā itself, and how the last-named outbreak resulted in

Mutiny of the Kotā Contingent and its consequences.

\* Vide Vol. V. page 223.

the murder of the Political Agent, Major Burton, and his sons, I have told in the preceding volumes.\* How far the Mahārāo was guilty, or whether he was merely passive, cannot with certainty be stated. It is an ascertained fact, however, that he made no attempt to put down the revolt, nor to aid Major Burton. How a British force under General Roberts speedily recovered the town has been recorded in the pages immediately following those just referred to. On the restoration of tranquillity throughout India, the Government evinced its displeasure by reducing by four the number of salute-guns theretofore allowed to the Mahārāo. This curtailment, which was deeply felt, continued in force throughout the remaining years of the life of that prince. But on his death in 1866, the Viceroy of the day took the opportunity to restore to his son and successor the suspended honours.

Of the next State, Jhalāwar, which is separated from Kotā by the Mukandrā range, which had in 1857 a population of about 280,000, in an area covering 2694 square miles, the capital of which is Jhālā Patan, and the rivers the Parwān, the Newāj, the Kālī Sind, the An, and the Chhota Kālī Sind, it is only necessary to state that the Mahārājā Rānā, Prithī Singh, displayed throughout the Mutiny unflinching loyalty. He rendered excellent service by conveying to places of safety several Europeans who had taken refuge in his districts. His record was absolutely without a stain. How Tāntiā Topī attacked him in his capital, and how the loyal prince fled to Māu for refuge, has been told in sufficient detail in a previous volume.†

The last state in Rajpūtānā to be noticed is Sirohī. Sirohī is bounded to the north by Jodhpūr; to the east by Udaipūr; to the south by Palanpūr and the Malakānthā States of Īdar and Dāntā; and to the west by Jodhpūr. It has an area of 3020 square miles, and, in 1857, its population numbered about 120,000. The Arawallī range separates Sirohī from the table-land of Mewār. It is divided into ten parganahs inhabited by Rajpūts, Bhīls, Mīmās, and Grāsīās. Its chief

\* Vide Vol. III. page 179; Vol. IV. pages 897-9.

† Vide Vol. V. pages 227, 8. It is a fact well worthy of note that, at Jhālā Patan, as at Gwālār, and as at Indūr, the native troops of the state were not so loyal as their master. Even at Kotā, it is by no means certain that the Mahārāo could have restrained his soldiers, if he had tried. Certainly Prithī Singh could not, Sindhiā could not, and, I believe, Holkar could not.

town, Sirohí, lies sixty-seven miles to the north east of Nasirábád. At Erinpúram, a town in the principality, seventy-eight miles south of Jodhpúr, was the head-quarters of the Jodhpúr legion, officered by British officers. The sanitarium, Mount Ábu, a mountain connected with the Aravallí range, but rising far above any other point of that range, is the place where the Governor-General's agent, and the other political officers of Rajpútáná can take refuge from the extreme heat of the plains. Its greatest height is 5650 feet above the sea. Mount Ábu \* lies forty miles to the north-east of Díśá, a military station in the Bombay Presidency.

In 1857 the nominal chief of Sirohí was the Maháráo Shéo Singh. But Sirohí had always been a troublesome state to govern, and, in 1854, the British Government, at the earnest request of Shéo Singh, had taken upon itself the administration of the country. It was under British management when the mutiny broke out. How, at the first alarm, the Governor-General's agent, Sir George Lawrence, hastened to his post in the plains and thence took decisive measures to ensure the safety of the several districts, has been told in the third volume. How mutiny broke out at Erinpúram, how the mutineers attempted to surprise and master Mount Ábu, and how that outbreak was ultimately suppressed, has been related with some detail in the fourth.† These events combine the whole material history of events in Sirohí, in 1857-8. It only remains to add that the Maháráo, Shéo Singh, though not exercising sway, evinced the most friendly and loyal spirit. The Indian Government rewarded him by reducing his tribute by one-half. He died in 1861, and in 1865, the debt of the state having been entirely liquidated, the rule of the native prince, son of Shéo Singh, was restored in its integrity.

Troubles in  
Sirohí.

I have now, at some length, given the reader an outline of

\* The visitor to India should make a point of riding to the top of Mount Ábu. It is a famous place of pilgrimage, especially for the Jains, whose place of worship is at Dulwára, situate about the middle of the mountain, five miles distant from the highest point, Gáruśkar. The group consists of four marble temples, ranged in the form of a cross. Of this group Colonel Tod wrote: "Beyond controversy this is the most superb of all the temples in India, and there is not an edifice besides the Táj Mahall that can approach it."

† Vide Vol. III, pages 163-74; Vol. IV, pages 385-404.



the history of the large tract known as Rajpútáná, during the eventful period 1857-9. The reader will have noticed, I am sure with pleasure, that, with scarcely an exception, the princes who ruled the eighteen states which formed that division of India, were loyal to the paramount power. An experience of the protection of

Summary of  
the attitude of  
Rajpútáná.

Great Britain lasting over thirty-nine years had given them proof that under no other supreme Government would their rights and privileges be so thoroughly secured. It may be added that the loyalty of the nobles and of the Rajpút population did not fall short of the loyalty of the princes. The fact that the Thákur of Áwah rose in rebellion against his liege lord, as shown in the last chapter of the fourth volume, and that he resisted the British troops, was a fact that stood alone. But even he, though he accepted the services of the revolted Sipáhis, had no sympathy with their cause, and employed them only to use them against his own master. That the Sipáhis in the service of the Rajpútáná princes should revolt was to be expected, for they were enlisted from the class which supplied the British Native Regiments, and were animated by sentiments akin to those by which the latter were inspired. How little they were able to effect in the territory in which they were employed has been shown in the narrative. Thanks to the cordial understanding between George St. Patrick Lawrence and the chiefs of Rajpútáná, every hostile movement was baffled, every rising was nipped in the bud. Those chiefs or their fathers had had a sad and bitter experience of a period when no British protection was accorded to Rajpútáná. The memory of that terrible period was strong within them. Then—between 1805 and 1818—disorder was rampant, no one was secure of his house, his lands, his cattle, his life. Then—to use the phrase they were wont to employ—"the buffalo was to him who held the bludgeon." The misery of those twelve or thirteen years, when the Maráthá and the Pindári stalked ruthlessly over their fields, still remain a legend, fraught with bitter memories, in the minds of the people of Rajpútáná. With the inauguration of British protection all this misery disappeared. The change was marvellous. The princes and people were secured against an enemy from outside, and were forbidden to fight amongst themselves. Whatever differences they had were referred to and settled by the paramount power. To the principal States political agents were nominated, under the

control of the Governor-General's agent for the entire province, to guide, assist, and counsel the Rájah or Ráná in his internal administration. Under the fostering influence of these gentlemen, specially selected as a rule for their qualifications, reforms were inaugurated, state-debts were paid off, inhuman sacrifices were abolished, the general condition of society was greatly improved. Under this new order prosperity grew apace. There was not a man in the country who did not feel and rejoice in the change. Security took the place of its opposite. order of disorder; contentment of misery. The Rajpútáná of 1857 was, in all the circumstances which make a country happy, prosperous, and peaceful, as different from the Rajpútáná of 1805-17, as the Ireland of 1689-90 differed from the Ireland of our own time. There was no part of India in which the Sipáhis would be less likely to find sympathy than in Rajpútáná. The presence of the lawless bands of revolted contingents, and of Tántiá Topí and his following, gave a terrible foretaste of miseries which had been endured; which, since 1818, indeed, had been absent, but which the fall of the British power would most certainly re-introduce. The attitude of Rajpútáná in those years of trial, 1857-9, was, then, a striking testimony to the success of the British rule, a convincing proof that there at all events British overlordship was regarded alike by princes and people as a blessing.

Nor was it less so in the vast tract comprising 83,600 square miles, and a population of nearly eight millions, known as the Central Indian Agency. Of the conduct of the two most powerful princes in this part of India I have already spoken in this chapter, and I will now only refer to them to repeat my testimony. Sindhiá and Holkar were, and remained, loyal, though the troops of both princes slipped from their hands. Dhár rebelled, but its Rájah was a minor. The Rájahs of Dewás were loyal; so, likewise, was the Nawáb of Jáurá. The services of this prince to his British overlord were indeed of a marked character. It was mainly owing to him that the British Government was indebted for valuable information in more than one important conjuncture. It was, moreover, the Náwáb of Jáurá who informed the Governor-General's agent of the day, the late Sir Henry Durand, of the understanding between the troops of Holkar and the revolted outside Indúr; and, when

Similar  
conclusions  
to be drawn  
in Central  
India.

The Nawáb  
of Jáurá.

Sir Henry took the field, the Nawáb of Jáurá was the only chieftain who boldly and promptly joined him in camp. His name was Gháús Muhammad. He was thirty-four years of age, and he lived till April 29, 1865, honoured and respected.

The other Muhammadan state in Central India, Bhopál, was conspicuously loyal. Of this state I may be allowed to say a few words. It was governed by a lady of remarkable ability and strength of will, Sikandar Bégam. This lady, after some opposition on the part of rivals and others, had assumed the reins of power in February 1847, as regent for her daughter. In that office she had a large field for the display of her talents, and she more than justified the expectations which had been formed of her. In six years she paid off the entire public debt of the State; she abolished the system of farming the revenue, and made direct arrangements with the heads of villages; she put a stop to monopolies of trades and handicrafts; she brought the mint under her own management, and she re-organised the police. When the mutiny of 1857 broke out, she was still at the helm. Most loyally and truly did she behave. As early as April she communicated to the British Agent the contents of a lithographed proclamation which had been sent to her, urging the overthrow and destruction of the English. In June she expelled from Bhopál a native who was raising troops for purposes which he did not care to avow. In July she afforded shelter to the British officers who had been driven from Indúr by the mutinous troops of Holkar. She had enormous difficulties to contend with. Her mother, who had become a bigot, and her uncles, who were weak-minded and priest-ridden, were constantly urging upon her to declare a religious war against the infidel. The contingent raised in her own capital, and officered by British officers, mutinied. Other men, not wanting in position and influence, murmured that she was losing a great opportunity. But Sikandar Bégam never wavered. She caused the British officers to be escorted safely to Hoshangábád; then, with infinite tact, and a display of unshakable firmness, allayed the excitement in her capital; put down the mutinous contingent with a strong hand, and restored order throughout the Bhopál territory. Then, when the tide turned, she was as prompt and vigorous in another way with her assistance. To the British camp she despatched supplies, soldiers, carriages, all that could be useful. No one

in the same situation could have done more than did this noble lady.\*

Nor, casting the eye over the north-eastern division of the Central India Agency, can I lay my finger on any blot. Of Rewah and its loyal Rájah, guided by the chivalrous Willoughby Osborne, I have told the tale in the fifth volume.† In the same volume I have described the true service of the Rájah of Urohhah.‡ In the third I have shown how the Rání of Chhatarpúr assisted the fugitives from Náógáon.§ Datía, when the Mutiny broke out, was in a state of civil war, the Regent-Rání attempted to oust the adopted son of the Rájah who died in 1857. In the small state of Samptar there were no disturbances.

It will thus be seen that the native state of Central India had felt equally with those of Rajpútáná the beneficent over-rule of the British. Not one single prince of mature age rose in revolt. One state alone, and that a very small one, acted upon by influences which would not have risen into life had the prince been other than a child, did revolt. The others, one and all, showed by their loyal concurrence with the paramount power, even in the darkest days of the Mutiny, that they preferred the supervising hand of England to the revived rule of the Mughul, or a new experiment under any other native prince.

Of Jhánsi and of some of the minor princelets in the Ságár and Narbadá territories, it is unnecessary to say more than has been said already. The Rání of Jhánsi had, in my opinion, suffered great wrongs, and she resented them in the manner which was natural to her. In the fifth volume|| I have given reasons why the minor chiefs of Bundel-  
Bundelkhand. khand felt justly aggrieved. Some of its chiefs nobly forgave the grievance; others attempted to work a remedy with the sword. It was, as I have pointed out, the working of the detested Thomasonian principle that drove those chiefs into revolt.

---

\* It is satisfactory to record that the splendid services of the Bégam of Bhopál met with splendid recognition. The British Government recognised her as ruler in her own right, with succession to her daughter and to the daughter's descendants according to the Muhammadan law; made over to her the district of Bairsia, forfeited by Dhár, having an area of 456 square miles; presented her with four guns; and invested her with the highest grade of the order of the "Star of India."

† Pages 75-7.

Pages 123, 9.

‡ Page 110.

|| *Vide* Vol. V. pages 61-5.

But, in western India,—the southern Maráthá territory excepted,—the same feeling prevailed which had influenced the action of the chiefs of Rajpútáná and central India. At Barodah, the Gaekwár, Khandé Ráo, was true and loyal. In the words of Lord Canning, “he identified his cause with that of the British Government.” At Kolhapúr, in 1857, the state was under British management. It is true that the native regiments at that station mutinied, as, likewise, did those at Belgáon and Dhárwár. How these mutinies arose, and how they were suppressed, has been told in the fifth volume.\* In the same volume is related the story of the abortive rising of the chief of Nargúnd, and of the causes which led to it. But in Sáwant-wári not only was there no disaffection, but even the two chiefs who had been deprived of power, Khem Sáwant and Ánná Sáhib, showed a firm attachment to the interests of the paramount power. In Kachh, too, Ráo Daisal displayed the same loyalty.

If we travel into southern India we shall find the display of the same feeling. Here, as in the other parts referred to, the exceptions only prove the rule. Of Haidarábád I have written in the fifth volume.† Maisúr, once so formidable, ably guided by Sir Mark Cubbon, displayed a fidelity to the overlord beyond praise. Travankúr was equally loyal. So likewise was the able Rájah of Kochin, Rájah Rávi Vúrmá. Nowhere, except at Shorapúr, and for a moment at Haidarábád and Aurangábád, was there a symptom of disaffection in the southern Presidency. Even the exceptions I have referred to, and which have been described in the fifth volume,‡ were mere passing outbursts, to be succeeded by a fervent display of loyalty.

I think, then, it will be generally conceded that the attitude of the principal protected chiefs throughout India, during the most terrible crisis to which English rule has ever been subjected, was of a character to justify generally the antecedent administration of the foreign overlord. The action of the native chiefs was, in fact, a barometer full of encouragement and yet not wanting in warning for the future. It was gratifying to see that the indicator gave evidence of, in the great majority of cases, just and beneficent dealing. In fact, in those

\* *Vide* Vol. V. pages 13-27; also pages 164-72.

† *Vide* Vol. V. pages 80-8.

‡ Pages 8-12 and 82-4.

parts of India in which the British rule had been beneficent, for instance, in Rajpútáná, in central India, in western India (except the southern Maráthá territory), in southern India, including Haidarábád and Maisúr, the native chiefs were loyal, often as anxious and energetic on behalf of their overlord as though that cause had been their own. In other places where the natives had not appreciated the rule of their masters, in places for instance where these had displayed a hard and unsympathising resolution to graft western ideas on an eastern people—in, for example, the North-West Provinces of India, in the Sagar and Narbadá territories, in Jhánsí, in western Bihár, in the southern Maráthá territories, in Oudh, the native chiefs and people, acting in concert, evinced a hatred to the British rule which led them to risk all they possessed in the world to shake off their yoke. It is consolatory to know that the good impressions produced by British rule largely predominated over the dislike engendered by British mistakes, and that the foreign race which held supreme power in India could point to an amount of sympathy, of energetic action, of co-operation such as no native ruler of the past, with the possible exception of the illustrious Akbar, could have called forth.

## CHAPTER VI.

## THE INDIAN NAVY.

In another part of this history \* I have recorded the gallantry of a young midshipman of the Indian navy, Arthur Mayo—a gallantry which was rewarded by the bestowal of the Victoria Cross. This display of courage and conduct was emulated by very many of the profession to which Mayo belonged, and I feel that it is only due to the members of a service which no longer exists, but whose bright and brilliant deeds form an important part of the story of English adventure and English rule in India, to devote a short chapter to the more prominent of those services.

The officers  
of the Indian  
Navy.

The gallant service of Lieutenant Lewis, Mr. Mayo, and their comrades at Dhákah, has been already related. It has been truly remarked † that “ if the Indian naval detachment had been repulsed in their attack on the mutineers’ position, and had been obliged to retreat, a general massacre would probably have ensued, for in their rear lay the city of Dhákah with a large fanatical Muhammadan population in a very excited state.” The gallantry of the sailors was thus mainly instrumental in saving eastern Bengal from pillage and slaughter.

Lewis and  
Mayo at  
Dhákah.

The same officers, accompanied by others, took a very leading part in an expedition against the Abor hillmen in February 1859. This operation, though occurring before the Mutiny had been finally crushed in central India and in Oudh, cannot properly be brought within the range of its events. I refer to it here only to mention that the officers who were prominent at the Dhákah affair in 1857 were again well to the front on this occasion, and, with Lieutenant Davies, Indian navy,

The officers  
and men who  
saved Dhákah  
distinguish  
themselves  
again in  
1859

\* Vol. IV. page 293.

† Low’s *History of the Indian Navy*.

were most favourably mentioned by the military officer commanding.

In the Jagdispúr jungles, Lieutenant Carew, Indian navy, rendered excellent service. I have related \* how, on the 23rd of April, 1858, Captain Le Grand of the 35th Foot had been defeated in those jungles by Kúnwar Singh with the loss of two guns; how this disaster had thrown the district once more into disorder; how the safety of Árah was threatened, and how a panic had reigned at Chaprá. I have recorded, also, how for the time the arrangements made assured the safety of these stations, and that a few days later Sir E. Lugard and Colonel Corfield had beaten the rebels continuously. In these contests Lieutenant Carew, serving under Corfield, took a prominent part. Carew, after making several most earnest requests, had been allowed to serve in that part of the country in command of a battery which he had formed himself.

Lieutenant  
Carew;

his services  
under Cor-  
field in the  
Jagdispúr  
jungles.

His battery was supplied with two 9-pounders and two 5½-inch mortars, and was manned by a hundred and ten sailors. Serving under him were two midshipmen, Brownlow and Cotgrave. In Corfield's action with the rebels on the 11th of May at Hétampúr, Carew's battery took a very prominent part. They "worked their guns admirably."† And yet that very day they had marched fourteen miles, and before they had time to take a meal had to march against the rebels under a sun which struck dead seven men of the 6th Regiment marching with them. Though the Indian navy sailors were more acclimatised than their brethren of the royal army, yet even they lost three of their comrades that very day from the effect of exposure. The same cause compelled, a little latter, Carew to resign his command to Mr. Midshipman Cotgrave.

Lieutenant, afterwards Commander, Batt did splendid service in the same district. Batt had distinguished himself by his activity in the Ganges between Allahábád and Kánhpúr, in July and August 1857, by shelling the rebels out of their position in the fort of Káli Kankí. Subsequently he commanded at Baksar where he repaired the fort, made gun-carriages, and trained his men. Later on, in the autumn of 1858, he assisted in the measures taken to drive the followers of Kúnwar

Lieutenant  
Batt;

his gallant  
and useful  
services.

\* Vol. IV. pages 335-40.

† Corfield's despatch.



Singh from the jungles of Jagdispúr, being always to the front. On one of the many occasions in which he was in action, an officer serving under him, Acting-Master George Chicken, gained the Victoria Cross. The force to which Chicken was attached was engaged with and had driven back the rebels near Pirú on the 4th of September, 1858. In the pursuit Chicken suddenly came alone upon a group of twenty preparing to rally and open fire on their scattered pursuers. He at once charged them. Surrounded on all sides, Chicken fought most desperately and killed five of the rebels. He would, however, have succumbed had not four native troopers arrived in the nick of time to his rescue. He escaped with a severe wound.

Mr. Chicken  
gains the  
Victoria  
Cross.

In the western Bihár division, Lieutenant Duval, Midshipmen Wray and Scamp, and later, Lieutenant Barron, rendered good service after the mutiny of the Sipáhis at Dánápúr had introduced disorder there. In the repression of the mutinies in Chutiá Nágpúr,\*

Duval, Wray,  
Scamp, and  
Barron,

Captain Burbank, of the Bengal Marine, and Lieutenant Windus, Indian navy, and the seamen under them, were most efficient and useful. The latter received the special thanks of the Government, and it is clear that he was a man who was equally at home when

Burbank of  
the Bengal  
Marine,  
Windus.

at work in the field and when engaged in organising arrangements for that work. There was nothing he could not turn his hand to. Captain Burbank's services with Mr. Yule in pursuit of the Dhákah rebels have been already recorded.†

On the western coast the services of the Indian navy in the suppression of the Mutiny were invaluable. "In the months of July and August," writes Mr. Low, "though in the height of the south-west monsoon, the *Berenice*, Lieutenant Chitty, and the *Victoria*,

The Indian  
navy on the  
western  
coast.

Lieutenant Sweeny, were engaged carrying troops from Bombay to Karáchi, and landing them on that open and storm-beaten coast, sixteen miles\* below Jargarh, near Ratnaghari, and at Goa. . . . These officers made several voyages with troops, including portions of the 33rd and 86th Regiments and the 2nd Bombay Europeans.‡

Chitty,  
Sweeny,

\* Vol. IV. pages 304-8.

† Vol. IV. pages 297-303.

‡ These were the troops landed on the coast referred to on pages 27-9 of the fifth volume, whose opportune arrival disconcerted the mutineers of Kohlapúr. Lord Elphinstone specially thanked Lieutenants Chitty and

The services of Griffith Jenkins have been previously referred to in connection with the despatch by Lord Elphinstone to the Cape and to the Mauritius for reinforcements, but it is due to that gallant sailor to add that he possessed all the qualifications necessary to ensure the success of a delicate negotiation, and that Sir George Grey and Governor Higginson alike expressed their sense of the admirable manner in which he discharged his duties. Captain Jenkins had the gratification of receiving from the highest quarter an official Griffith Jenkins. acknowledgment of his services. "I have been commanded," wrote Sir C. Wood to him from the India Office, "to convey to you the gracious approbation of Her Majesty of your conduct during that critical period."

With regret I confine myself to this short notice of the services of the officers of the Indian navy. Those officers knew well, when in Bengal they gave their fullest energies to a service which was not properly their own, that they were serving under the cold shade of officialism; that though the brows of their brethren in the army might be crowned with laurels, their modest deeds would remain comparatively unnoticed. Knowing this, they yet vied with the bravest in daring, with the most zealous in energy and devotion, and when the Mutiny came to an end they had the satisfaction of knowing that they had deserved well of their country. They had little more. Besides the war medal, which the detachments engaged with the rebels received in common with the army, and two Victoria Crosses gained by personal valour, not a decoration was bestowed upon any one of them. Shortly after the Mutiny, the noble service with which they had been connected was abolished, the survivors were pensioned, and nothing remained but the consolation of heroes—the conviction of duty performed, of honour unsullied, of great services rendered to their country!

With one episode, slight though it may be as compared with others, recorded in this history, yet reflecting, in the story of one officer, the conduct of many placed in One final episode. circumstances not altogether dissimilar, this chapter will fitly conclude.

Sweeny for the "good services they rendered in carrying the different detachments of European troops down the coast at the height of the monsoon, by which movement, under Providence, the peace of the southern Maráthá country and of the presidency was preserved."

When the Mutiny broke out at Mirath on the 10th of May, 1857, two companies of the 53rd Native Infantry, then at Kánhpúr, were on detached command duty at Urái, on the right bank of the Jamnah, about eighty miles from Kánhpúr.

Alexander  
and Tomkin-  
son at Urái.

The officers commanding these companies were Captain Alexander and Lieutenant Tomkinson. The native regiments stationed at Kánhpúr surpassed all the other regiments of the native army in the cruelties and barbarities they perpetrated; but the men of the detachment at Urái, free from the contamination produced apparently by the close vicinity to the wronged province of Oudh, displayed a spirit far more amenable to reason. Everything remained quiet at Urái till the end of May. On the 3rd of June, however, the deputy Commissioner of that station received orders to send to Gwáliár the money he had in the treasure-chest. The Sipáhis, on hearing of this order, evinced a great inclination to dispute it. However, they did

Tomkinson  
escorts  
treasure to  
Gwáliár.

not do so, and on the 4th Tomkinson started for Gwáliár with the treasure and a detachment of his men. Leaving him for a moment, I may mention that on the 6th of June the regiments at Kánhpúr mutinied. When this news reached the men stationed at Urái, they provided Captain and Mrs. Alexander with a camel, and recommended them to make the best of their way to Ágra, which they eventually succeeded in doing.

Meanwhile Tomkinson and his men arrived safely with the treasure, on the 12th of June, in the vicinity of Gwáliár. At that time the troops at Gwáliár were very shaky; it was known that Tomkinson's regiment had mutinied at Kánhpúr; fear and distress were in every man's mind. Major C. Macpherson, then the political agent at Gwáliár, on hearing of Tomkinson's approach, sent out a party to relieve him of the treasure, but at the same time forbade him to enter Gwáliár, and

Tomkinson's  
party is for-  
bidden by the  
political  
agent to  
enter  
Gwáliár.

directed him to proceed to Ágra. Tomkinson would have obeyed had it been possible, but meanwhile Mr. Colvin had been communicated with at Ágra, and Mr. Colvin, as distrustful as Macpherson, had telegraphed that no native troops were to proceed thither.

and Ágra is  
barred to  
them by Mr.  
Colvin.

Left to himself, Tomkinson stayed with his men until the state of the country forced them into action. They made no

attempt on his life; on the contrary, they expressed on parting with him the greatest regret that they were forced to take the line they were about to follow.

Tomkinson is forced to separate from his men.

Left alone, it would seem that the villagers, intent on plunder, deprived him of his horse and his gun, and it would have gone hard with him but for the kindness of a native. Hungry and destitute, having nothing but the clothes on his back, he was seen by a Muhammadan villager wandering in the fields in apparent distress. The poor man took him to his home in the village of Amāin, and concealed him there till the month of October. A man of substance in the village supplied him with clothes and paid for his food. Tomkinson apparently chafed under this life, and longed for active work; but the country around him was in revolt. He persuaded his host on one occasion to take a letter into Kānpūr, but the news that met the poor man on the way so frightened him that he destroyed the letter. At length, towards the end of October, an opportunity of rendering service to his country seemed to offer. Information reached the village that a body of rebels, with a large quantity of ammunition, was about to pass in its vicinity. If he could only explode the ammunition, Tomkinson thought, he would perform an act which would paralyse their movements. He resolved to attempt to explode it. Accordingly, on the 23<sup>rd</sup> of October, he crept out, reached the rebel camp, and made the effort. He was, however, discovered and killed.

His life is preserved by a Muhammadan.

I hope that a story which paints the devotion to duty of an Englishman, and the kindness and fidelity of a Muhammadan, may be considered as an episode not unworthy to take a place in the History of the Indian Mutiny.



## INDEX.

[The year of the Mutiny (1857) is to be understood in every case, unless some other year is indicated.]

In the references, the Roman numerals refer to the various volumes, and the *Italic* numerals and Arabic figures refer to the pages.]

## A.

- Abazai, fortress on the Sawád River, ii. 372.
- Abbás Alí saves Capt. Conolly's life, iv. 411; supplies Capt. Conolly with money, iv. 411; bravely offers his life to protect Capt. Conolly, iv. 392; offers to desert from rebels if pardoned, iv. 393; his offer declined, iv. 394; becomes an active leader of rebels, iv. 394; ultimately pardoned by Lord Canning, iv. 397n.
- Abbott, Capt., secures quiescence of the Haidarábád Contingent, v. 8; recognises Gwáliár (June '58), v. 151; drives rebels through Gwáliár cantonments, v. 152; his dash and gallantry at Jáurá-Alipúr, v. 161; his splendid services in Central India, v. 59.
- Abbott, Col. Augustus, Inspector-General of Ordnance, i. 377; advises temporary press gagging, i. 394.
- Abbott, James, settles the Hazárah district, i. 22.
- Abbott, Lieut., joins in gallant charge at Ráwal, v. 51.
- Abbott, Major, appeals to the loyalty of his men, and is supported by them, at Dehlí, ii. 65.
- Abbott's Battery, specially distinguished at attack on Dehlí Ridge (18 June), ii. 414.
- Abdúlah, the chaprási sent by the King of Dehlí's physician to attend Capt. Douglas, ii. 497.
- Abdul Alí, bravely offers his life to protect Capt. Conolly, iv. 392.
- A'bdul Ganí Khwájá, an educated and wealthy gentleman of Dhákah, vi. 29; informs Mr. Davidson of intended rising in Dhákah, vi. 29.
- Aberdeen, Lord, becomes Foreign Secretary, i. 270; presses Viscount Canning to take office under Lord Derby, i. 272; his Coalition Ministry, i. 273; supports Lord Canning's Oudh policy, v. 180.
- Abor, expedition of Naval Brigade against hillmen of (Feb '59), vi. 170.
- A'bór hillmen, campaign in A'sám against (1859), vi. 32.
- A'bu, mountain in Siróhi, iii. x, 164; description of, vi. 163; famous Jain temple on, vi. 163n; Col. G.

**A'bu—cont.**

Lawrence there at outbreak of Mutiny, iii. 170; its garrison in August, iv. 88; attack of mutineers, and their repulse (21 Aug), iv. 389.

**Abū Bakht Mirzá**, a Dehlí prince, secreted in Humáyun's tomb, iv. 55.

**A'bu Zaffar**, Prince, becomes titular Emperor, as Bahádur Sháh, ii. 8.

**Adil Muhammad**, a rebel leader, hides in Sironj, v. 310.

**Adoption**, the right of, i. 51; of heir to property, i. 51; of heir to sovereignty, i. 51; its importance to Hindus, i. 50, v. 15; religious obligation of the right, v. 16; Col. Low strongly supports the right, i. 59; disastrous instances of Lord Dalhousie's refusal to recognize the right, i. 60-67; effect produced by this refusal, v. 16; the denial of the right one cause of the Mutiny, v. 271.

**Afghanistan**, Lord Auckland's war with, i. 94; first war with, its effect on Bengal Army, i. 201; effect of English expulsion from, ii. 463; its contiguity draws European troops to the Panjab, i. 252; Sipáhi feeling as to a war in, i. 254; conduct of the Sipáhis in, v. 283; Lord Canning compelled to have dealings with, i. 305; engagement of amity with (30 Mar '55), i. 314; John Lawrence's opinion of the subsidy to be given to, i. 322; presence of British officers in Kabul deprecated, i. 323; Articles of Agreement with (26 Jan '57), i. 324.

**Afghans**, enlisted freely by Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 355; fear of irruption from, ii. 359; many anciently settled in south-eastern Bengal, vi. 3; they intrigue in Oudh affairs (1800), i. 83; join rebellion in Mandesar, v. 44.

**Afridis**, their dangerous proximity to Pesháwar, ii. 386.

**Afzul-ud-daulah**, the Nizám, see Nizám, the.

**A'gar**, a station for Gwáliar troops, iii. 136; commands line of communication by the Narbadá, iii. 137; roads near, cleared of marauders, v. 259; occupied by Capt. Meade, v. 260.

**Agartálah**, Chitrágón mutineers stopped in their approach to, iv. 294.

**Agnew**, Mr. Vans, see Vans Agnew, Mr.

**Agnew**, Adjutant-General, informed of mutiny at Vellú, i. 162.

**A'gra**, a division of N.W. Prov., vi. 38; situation, and description, ii. 20; the garrison of, iii. 99; Mr. John Colvin Lieut.-Governor in, iii. 96; generous principles regulating settlement of, i. 126; Sir H. Lawrence's visit, on his way to Oudh, i. 321; conspiracy before the Mutiny at, v. 292.

Mírath outbreak telegraphed to lady at, i. 437; the rising is a surprise, iii. 98; Mr. Colvin summons council of war at (11 May), iii. 98; decision of the first council, iii. 98; Mr. Colvin proposes retrenchment within the Fort, but is opposed by others, iii. 98; news of seizure of Dehlí reaches (14 May), i. 438; news of Fraser's murder, i. 438; troops stationed at, iii. 98; Mr. Colvin addresses the troops, and is received equivocally, iii. 99; Col. Fraser accurately gauges the gravity of the crisis, iii. 99; reassuring telegram from (19 May), ii. 93; Mr. Colvin wavers in action, iii. 99.

**Precautionary measures.**—Mr. Colvin calls for help from Native States, iii. 101; Gwáliar and Bharatpúr send aid to, iii. 101; Sindhiá sends his Body-guard to protect, iii. 111.

**The Proclamation and Disarmament.**—Mr. Colvin's proclamation of pardon issued (25 May), iii. 108;

**A'gra—cont.**

Mr. Colvin's proclamation superseded by one from Supreme Government, iii. 108; after Mathurá mutiny, Mr. Drummond urges retirement to Fort, iii. 109; disarmament of Sipáhís at (31 May), iii. 110; unprotected state of entire line of roads to Calcutta during May, ii. 148; Volunteer Force raised in, iii. 110; made safe in May, i. 443; direct communication with Calcutta severed, iii. 111; beleaguered by mutineers in June, ii. 310; its position in rebel plan of operations, iii. 118; the native police trusted, but in many ways frustrate designs of the English, iii. 176; march of mutineers against (20 June), iii. 176; volunteers at, placed under command of Major Prendergast, iii. 176; non-combatants allowed to enter fort, iii. 176; property not allowed to be saved in fort, iii. 176; its condition, and garrison, at the end of June, iii. 175; native contingents present at, in July, iii. 177.

*Attack by Mutineers*—Mutineer troops reach Fathpúr-Sikri (2 July), iii. 177; Karauli levies sent to Sháhganj, iii. 177; threatened apoplexy forces Mr. Colvin to resign temporarily, iii. 177; measures taken by temporary Council for defence of, iii. 178; Kotá Contingent ordered to attack advancing mutineers, iii. 178; Kotá Contingent mutiny, iii. 179; Mr. Colvin resumes direction of affairs (4 July), iii. 179; Karauli levies sent away, as untrustworthy, iii. 179; Volunteer Cavalry report approach of mutineers towards Sháhganj, iii. 179; Brig. Polwhele goes out to meet mutineers, iii. 180; force with which Brig. Polwhele began battle of Sassiab, iii. 180; defeat of Gen. Polwhele at Sassiab by over-caution (5 July), iii. 185;

**A'gra—cont.**

Brig. Polwhele removed from command, iii. 191; command of troops at, given to Col. Cotton, iii. 191.

*Authority unseated*.—Massacre at (6 July), iii. 186; released gaol-birds from, traverse the country in chains, vii. 100; King of Dehli proclaimed in, iii. 186; British authority re-asserted, iii. 186; disastrous results of Mr. Colvin's over-confidence, iii. 188.

*Life in the Fort*.—Lálá Jotí Parshád provisions fort, iii. 191; number of people shut up in fort, iii. 189; life in the fort, iii. 187; expedition sent to relieve A'ligarh (24 Aug.), iii. 192; childish routine maintained at, iii. 193; Mr. Colvin dies of over-work (9 Sept), iii. 194; Mr. Reade becomes senior civil officer at, iv. 66; Mr. Reade offers to subordinate himself to military chief, iv. 66; fears at, that Col. Greathed's column would proceed direct to Kánhpúr, iv. 67; obstacles to defence of fort cleared away, iv. 67; Col. Fraser created Chief Commissioner (30 Sept), iv. 67; on Col. Greathed's approach, mutineers retire to Kari Nadí, iv. 69; Col. Greathed's column arrives there, iv. 65; the authorities misinform Col. Greathed as to position of mutineers, iv. 69n; Col. Greathed fortunately insists on good camping ground for his troops, iv. 70; the surprise at (10 Oct), iv. 70; rout of mutineers, and capture of their guns and camp, iv. 72.

*Release from the Fort*.—Raising of Meade's Horse at, v. 217; siege-train ordered from, by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 217; office of Chief Commissioner abolished (9 Feb '58), iv. 291; Brig. Showers takes command at, v. 216; rebels at Kachrd surprised, and ring-leaders captured (20 Mar '58), v. 216; critical condition of town



**A'gra—cont.**

- during first half of 1858, v. 217; effect of Sindhiá's defeat at Gwáliar on, v. 219; Sindhiá escorted from Dholpúr to, v. 219; Sindhiá returns to Dholpúr, v. 219; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.
- Agrohah, a town of Hisár, vi. 140.
- Ahmadábád, Tántiá Topí plunders traders from, v. 248.
- Ahmad Khán, Saiyid, persuades Nawáb of Najibábád to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; loyally takes charge of Bijnaur, vi. 111; driven from Bijnaur by Mahmúd Khán, vi. 111.
- Ahmad Sháh, *see* Maulaví, the.
- Ahmad Sháh Duráni, his victory at Pánípat (1761), vi. 140.
- Ahmad Ulah, a Wáhábí Maulaví arrested by Mr. Tayler at Patná, iii. 34.
- Ahmad Ullah, the famous Maulaví, iv. xix; his death (5 June '58), iv. 380. *See also* Maulaví, the.
- Ahsan Ulla Khán, his evidence as to the murder of Mr. Fraser and Capt. Douglas, v. 318; his evidence as to the personal concern of the King in the cruel treatment of Europeans, v. 330, he is granted an indemnity for full evidence, v. 351.
- Ahúsi, place where Kunwar Singh eluded pursuit of Brig. Douglas, iv. 332.
- Aikman, Lieut., his gallant capture of the Selimgarh (20 Sept), iv. 47; joins Gen. Franks with his Cavalry, iv. 235; his gallant deed on the banks of the Gúmí, iv. 236; wins the Victoria Cross (1 Mar '58), iv. 286n.
- Ainslie, Brig., advances towards Ránód from Jhánsi, v. 254.
- Aialabie, Lieut., leads men into Dehli to stop revolt (11 May), ii. 65; brings his guns into Dehli after stormers (14 Sept), iv. 87.

- Aitken, Lieut., commands at the Treasury Buildings, Lakhnao, iii. 297; his important position at the Baillie Guard, iii. 385; assaults and captures gateway to Farhat Bakhsh Palace, Lakhnao, iv. 108; leads sortie of 26 Sept., iv. 111n; takes part in sortie from Lakhnao entrenchment (29 Sept), iv. 110.
- Ajaigarh, description of state, vi. 79n; Rájah of, lends aid to preserve order in Bandah, vi. 79.
- A'jítmal, occupied by Rúp Singh, v. 215.
- Ajít Singh, uncle of Mán Singh joins in revolt, v. 233; driven from Páurí along with his nephew Mán Singh, v. 233; surprised and defeated by Major Robertson at Bijápúr (8 Sept '58), v. 234; escapes from Bijápúr encounter, v. 235; joins Tántia Topí, v. 310; escapes from Capt. Meade, v. 262; encamps near Mahúdrá, v. 262; flies with his comrades to Sironj, v. 262n.
- Ajmír, situation and description, iii. x; its importance, and garrison, iii. 165; the fort garrisoned by disaffected Sipáhis. is reinforced by more of the disaffected, iii. 165; arsenal secured by Col. Dixon, iii. 166; Col. G. Lawrence orders repair of fort, iii. 170; reinforced by British troops, iii. 170; routine of civil duties preserved in, iv. 386; outbreak at gaol (9 Aug), iv. 386; Col. Lawrence pursues and cuts up rioters, iv. 387; effect of Mutiny on troops at Gwáliar, iii. 113; hill commanding arsenal, faithfully guarded by Muhammaddans, iii. 170n.
- Ajun Khán, intriguing border chief, ii. 372; comes down to Prangar to communicate with disloyal Sipáhis, ii. 373.
- Ajúdhiá, Gen. Hope Grant sinks rebel boat at, v. 189.
- A'ká, a tribe to the north of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

Akalpūra, refuses to pay revenue, vi. 182; stormed and captured by Mr. Dunlop, vi. 182.

Akbar, Emperor, rebuilds town of Allāhābād, vi. 69.

Akbarābād, occupied by Col. Greathed, iv. 65.

Akbar Shāh, becomes King of Dehli (Dec 1806), ii. 5.

Akbarpūr, place near Kānpūr, iv. 161; Capt. Rattray defeats a body of rebels there (7 Oct), iv. 312; fords at, watched by Brig. Edwards, v. 242.

Akhūnd of Sawād, intrigues with disaffected Sipāhīs, ii. 378.

Akyab, contemplated road from to Chātgaon, i. 340.

A'lambāgh, meaning of word, and history of place, iv. xiii; description of, iv. 239; mutineers endeavour to defend, against Gen. Havelock, iii. 358; capture of (23 Sept), iii. 359; left in charge of Major M'Intyre, iv. 109; the garrison with which held, iv. 108; Brig. Hope Grant advances towards, iv. 74; Col. Adrian Hope sent to provision, iv. 107; Gen. Outram communicates by semaphore with, iv. 115; Maj. M'Intyre's able defence of, iv. 120; Sir Colin Campbell reaches with his force (12 Nov), iv. 120; left in charge of Capt. Moir, during attack on city, iv. 121; Sir J. Outram placed in command of, iv. 155; defences erected by him, iv. 239; the great service rendered by Sir J. Outram's defence of, iv. 251.

*Rebel attempts to recapture.*—Strong party sent from, with convoy, iv. 242; rebels make determined attack on (12 Jan '58), iv. 242; complete defeat of grand attack, iv. 244; second attack, at Jalālābād, defeated (16 Jan '58), iv. 245; reinforcement arrives at, iv. 246; defeat of the Manlavī's renewed attack (15 Feb '58), iv.

A'lambāgh—cont.

246; the rebels feint a grand attack, but fear to advance, iv. 247; rebels make a most determined attack (21 Feb '58), iv. 247; this grand attack also defeated, iv. 248; despairing attack of rebels on (25 Feb '58), iv. 248; last grand attack defeated, iv. 250; Sir Colin Campbell returns to (8 Mar '58), iv. 253.

Brig. Franklyn placed in command of, iv. 280; rebels make violent attack on, iv. 280; Brig. Franklyn completely defeats the attackers, iv. 281; Jang Bahādūr clears the front of A'lambāgh by penetrating Lakhnao, iv. 281.

Albert, Prince, his action in moulding the Queen's famous Proclamation, v. 272.

Aldwell, Mrs., her description of imprisonment in Dehli, v. 330; escapes from the massacre at Dehli, ii. 75n.

Alexander, Capt., detaches Gwāllār Cavalry to rescue Europeans at A'lgarh, iii. 195; sent by Sindhiā, with Cavalry, to protect A'gra, iii. 101; he and his officers, dismissed by their men, at Hāthras (1 July), iii. 197.

Alexander, Capt., sent with his wife from Urāi by his mutinous Sipāhīs, vi. 174; escorted by his mutinous troops safely to A'gra, vi. 98.

Alexander, Lieut., leads charge to rescue guns at Allāhābād, but is shot (6 June), ii. 188.

Alexander, Mr., Commissioner, hears of intended mutiny at Bareilly, iii. 206.

Alexander, Mr. H. A. R., Magistrate of Dhākah, vi. 28.

Alford, Serg.-Major, greatly distinguishes himself at attack on Bandah, v. 137.

A'li Bakhsh, a faithful servant and true hero, vi. 65n; shelters Mr. Niblett at A'samgarh, vi. 63;

- A'li Bakshah—cont.**  
 assists Mr. Venables in re-establishing authority in A'zamgarh, vi. 64; forms Committee of Public Safety during absence of English, vi. 65; promoted for his services, vi. 65n.
- A'liganj**, strong rebel position at, iv. 350.
- A'ligarh**, a district of Míraṭh division, vi. 88; description of district, iii. x, vi. 137; garrison of, iii. 102.  
 Inhabitants attempt to seduce Sipáhs from allegiance, iii. 102; plot to murder Europeans and plunder treasury, iii. 102; arrest and execution of a traitorous Brahman, iii. 102.  
 Reported mutiny at, ii. 95; mutiny breaks out (20 May), iii. 108; officers and all Europeans sent unmolested from, by revolted Sipáhs, iii. 103; escape of Lady Outram, iii. 103n; Gwalíar Cavalry reach (26 May), iii. 196.  
 Europeans in vicinity form themselves into volunteer corps, and do good service, iii. 198; twelve plucky volunteers long hold a factory near, iii. 198; 500 rebels routed by twelve horsemen, vi. 188; relieved by expedition from A'gra (24 Aug.), iii. 192; Major Montgomery leads expedition against, iii. 192; has desperate fight with Gházis, iii. 192; the gallantry of the brave De Kantzow, iii. 192.  
 Lieut.-Col. Greathed marches towards, against Dehli mutineers, iv. 61; occupied by Col. Greathed (7 Oct.), iv. 65; held by Col. Farquhar with a small force (6 Dec), iv. 201.
- A'li Karím**, a conspirator of Patná, his arrest ordered by Mr. Tayler, iii. 85; escapes arrest, through the folly of Mr. Lewis, iii. 85.
- A'li Khán**, Amir, his petition to the King of Dehli, v. 325.
- A'li Khán Mewáti**, threatens Náriah, near Píribhít, v. 192; repulsed by Lieut. Craigie, v. 192.
- A'li Nakí Khán**, minister of Oudh, transfers the government to the English, i. 294; selected to accompany his master into confinement, iii. 19.
- A'li Nakí Khán's house**, a strong building at Lakhnao, iv. 256; its capture by Lieut. Everett, iv. 288.
- A'lipúr**, the Dehli and Míraṭh forces meet there (5 June), iii. 141; Native Cavalry sent to, from Dehli Ridge, ii. 434n; threatened attack from (18 July), ii. 446; renewed attack from, threatened (6 Aug.), ii. 485.
- A'lipúr**, important gaol in Calcutta, ii. 91; magistrate killed by prisoner there (1834), i. 144n.
- A'lipúr**, a subdivision of 24 Pargana, vi. 25.
- Alipura**, a State to the south of Hamírpur, vi. 83.
- A'li Reza Beg**, ordered by Náná Sahib to supply mutineers at Lakhnao, ii. 502.
- Alison**, Lieut., his gallantry in attack of the Sikandarbagh, iv. 40.
- Allahabad**, a division of N.W. Prov., vi. 38; its situation and description, ii. xv, 180; description of district, vi. 69; the key to the whole North-West, vi. 69; its sanctity, vi. 69; Mr. C. Chester, Commissioner of, vi. 70; Mr. M. H. Court, Magistrate of, vi. 70.  
 No European troops there in May, ii. 83; garrison during May, ii. 182; news of Míraṭh mutiny reaches (12 May), ii. 182; reassuring telegram from (19 May), ii. 92.  
*Preliminary alarms.*—Col. Simpson proposes that Sipáhs should occupy the Fort (22 May), ii. 184; civil population take refuge in Fort (28 May), ii. 184; Volunteer patrols organized, ii. 184; Sipáhs ask to be led against rebels at

**Allahabad—cont.**

Dehli, ii. 185; road to, protected from Banáras mutineers, ii. 185; perfect trust reposed in Sipáhis, ii. 186; the Government compliment Sipáhis just before their mutiny, iii. 6.

*Open mutiny.*—Capt. Birch induces Col. Simpson to bring guns to Fort, ii. 187; Sipáhis in Fort disarmed, ii. 191; mutiny of troops (6 June), ii. 188, iii. 8, vi. 70; Col. Simpson escapes amidst a shower of bullets, ii. 189; mutineers at, murder their officers, ii. 189; Sipáhis propose to carry public treasure to Dehli, ii. 194; ultimately rob the Treasury, and disperse themselves, ii. 195; riot and robbery break loose in city the moment Sipáhis mutiny, ii. 192; general massacre of Christians takes place, ii. 193; escape of Europeans and Eurasians to the Fort, vi. 70; massacre and robbery of Bengalese there, ii. 194; Russell, of the Artillery, resolves to blow up the Fort if mutineers successful, ii. 192; his preparations for doing so, ii. 192, the Maulavi makes his first appearance there, ii. 196.

*Authority re-established.*—Col. Neill arrives with reinforcements (11 June), ii. 197, vi. 70; pillage and intoxication demoralize the Fort defenders, ii. 197; Neill clears the bridge the day after his arrival, ii. 199; he gets the Sikhs outside the Fort, ii. 200; and gives minute directions for the defence of, ii. 296, 297; Neill attacks mutineers, and drives them from the town, ii. 200; return of law and order (17 June), ii. 201.

*Retributive measures.*—Neighbouring villages cleared by Col. Neill, ii. 201; Government confers plenary powers on three private individuals, vi. 72; military executions at, ii. 202, 203; reckless executions in, vi. 72; gross exag-

**Allahabad—cont.**

geration as to military executions at, ii. 203a; cholera breaks out among the troops, ii. 206; rampant disorder in centre of district, vi. 71; order maintained by landowners on right bank of Jamnah, vi. 71; revenue disorganization during Mutiny, vi. 73; complicated duties of Collector during Mutiny, vi. 74.

*The Advance from.*—Havelock starts from, to retake Kánpur (7 July), ii. 270; arrival of Capt. Peel (2 Sept), iv. 90; Gen. Outram arrives, iii. 349; Col. Powell leads detachment from (28 Oct) iv. 102; Sir Colin Campbell advances from (2 Nov), iv. 102; line of communication with Kánpur cut, iv. 229; rebels occupy ground four miles from, iv. 229.

*Becomes the seat of Government.*—Brig. Campbell placed in command at (Jan '58), iv. 313; Lord Canning arrives (9 Feb '58), iv. 291; Lord Canning's real greatness at, when free from official councillors, v. 297; Gen. Franks re-establishes order in surrounding districts, iv. 231; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Allahganj, in Rohilkhand, camp of rebels at, iv. 218; Col. Walpole sent to deceive enemy at, iv. 218.

Allan, Capt., finally crushes Rúp Singh at Kúari, v. 216.

Allá-ud-Dín, Maulavi, insurrectionary leader, sent to Andaman Islands, v. 83.

Allen, Mr., chief officer at Silhat, discovers Chitrágón mutineers, iv. 295; orders out Silhat Light Infantry, iv. 295; gets the Chitrágón mutineers driven into the jungle (18 Dec), iv. 296.

Allgood, Capt., enters the back of Sháh Najaf, and secures its capture, iv. 187.

Alwar, one of the Rájput States, iii.

**Alwar—cont.**

163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 189, 153; description of the State, iii. *x*, vi. 158; forms part of Mewát, vi. 153; Ráo Rájah of, places Contingent at service of British, iii. 173; the Ráo Rájah dies, iii. 178, vi. 153; Leodán Singh becomes Ráo Rájah of, vi. 153; local struggle in, diverts attention from Mutiny, vi. 153; visited by Tántiá Topi, v. 256.

Amáin, village in which Lieut. Tomkinson was preserved for months, vi. 175.

Amarapúra, i. 49.

Amarehand Batia, issues pay to Tántiá Topi's troops from Gwáliar treasury, v. 307.

Amarkautak, source of the river Són, iv. *xviii*.

Amarpatan, garrisoned by Réwah troops, v. 76.

Amar Singh, joins Kúnwar Singh on the Són, iv. 311; occupies Jagdíspúr with many thousand rebels, iv. 334; succeeds Kúnwar Singh as commander of the rebels (26 Apr '58), iv. 336; defeated by Sir E. Lugard (9 May '58), iv. 337; defeated again, at Hatampúr (11 May '58), iv. 337; a third time defeated (12 May '58), iv. 337; crushingly defeated by Sir E. Lugard (27 May '58), iv. 337; remnants of his army defeated near Keshwá (June '58), iv. 338.

Brig. Douglas moves against him, iv. 339; he makes an attack on A'rah, iv. 339; and re-occupies all his old positions, iv. 339; re-occupies Jagdíspúr and harasses Bihár, iv. 340; Brig. Douglas's plan for crushing him, iv. 339; a party of his men defeated at Rámpúr (9 Sept '58), iv. 340; his boats on the Són destroyed, iv. 340; defeated at Kárisát (14 Oct '58), iv. 341; defeated at Kámp-Ságar (16 Oct '58), iv. 341; defeated at Pira (17 Oct '58), iv. 341; Mounted

**Amar Singh—cont.**

Infantry for the first time employed against him, iv. 343; chased near the Són by Major H. Havelock, iv. 342; escapes in disguise from the slaughter of his rear-guard (20 Oct '58), iv. 343; his main body surrounded, but that also escapes by a mistake, iv. 343; his main force crushed, and driven from Bihár (24 Nov '58), iv. 345.

Amar Singh, Subahdar-Major, his gallantry and fidelity, iv. 111*n*; twice wounded at Chínhat, iv. 111*n*.

Ambalah, situation of, ii. *xv*; Gen. East brings 64th Regt. to allegiance at (1844), i. 206; telegram to. authorising Sipahís to grease their own cartridges (27 Jan), i. 378; Muhammadans at, laugh at the greased cartridges, v. 348; Head-quarters of Army there (Mar), i. 405; disaffection among troops on account of new cartridge, i. 406; native officers assure their superiors of the widespread feeling of distrust, i. 408; Subahdar taunts men of 36th Regt. with conversion to Christianity, i. 405; incendiary fires break out (Apr), i. 412; Sipahís apparently contented in early May, i. 428; last telegrams received from Dehlí at outbreak, ii. 108*n*; some fugitives from Dehlí reach, ii. 73.

Gen. Anson secures protection of (18 May), ii. 104; but refuses to disarm Sipahís at, ii. 107; amount of supplies and transport collected there, ii. 120*n*; Dehlí siege-train arrives there, ii. 142; Dehlí Force moves from (27 May), ii. 127; Intelligence Department organized at, under Capt. Hodson, ii. 136; the Guide Corps arrives (4 June), ii. 351; suggestion to entrench, calls forth witty telegram from Sir John Lawrence, ii.

**Ambálah—cont.**

347n; protected during Mutiny by Rájah of Patialá, v. 214.

Ambapáni-wálá Nawáb, a rebel leader, hides in Sironj, v. 263, 310.

Ambarpúr, in Oudh, stubborn defence of, by rebels, iv. 227; captured by Jang Bahádúr (25 Feb '58), iv. 227.

Amber, the ancient capital of Jaipúr, vi. 158.

A'methí, town near Lakhnao, occupied by Gen. Franks (4 Mar '58), iv. 286; rebels congregate in (Aug '58), v. 191; plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 201; submission of Rájah, and occupation of fort (8 Nov '58), v. 202.

Amherst, Lord, Sipáhís degenerate under administration of, i. 191.

Amír Khán, his exactions in Rájputána (1810), iv. 385; the free-booting founder of Tonk Staté, vi. 154.

Amjhéra, its area, v. ix; rebel troops advance from, towards Bombay road, v. 46; capture of fort, by Lieut. Hutchinson (Nov), vi. 50.

Amjhéra, Rájah of, sends mercenaries to plunder stations, v. 47.

Ahrah, two fugitives from Faizábád drowned there, iii. 269; occupied by Col. Rowcroft (4 Mar '58), iv. 316; the Colonel defeats rebels at, iv. 317; he then falls back from (Apr '58), v. 196; Major Cox advances against, v. 196; and drives rebels out of (9 June '58), v. 196.

Amrit Ráo, founder of Kírwi Ráj, v. 189.

Amritsar, situation and description, ii. xv; Sir J. Lawrence's estimate of its importance, ii. 349; secured by prompt action, ii. 328; Sipáhís at, accused of joining in general conspiracy, ii. 328n; Nicholson disarms 9th Cavalry at (25 June),

**Amritsar—cont.**

ii. 480; and places his Movable Column here, ii. 477; 59th Regiment disarmed at (9 July), ii. 478.

Amrkót, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

Amroa, roads near, cleared of marauders, v. 259.

An, a river of Jhaláwar, vi. 162.

Anádrá, mutineers from, attack English on Mount A'bu, and are repulsed, iv. 889; mutineers defeated at Mount A'bu hurry to Erinpuram, iv. 390; mutineers from, join those at Erinpuram, iv. 392.

A'nand Ráo Púár, Chief of Dhár, v. 46; restored to his position after the Mutiny, v. 50.

Anang Bhím Deo builds town of Katak Banáras, iv. xvii.

Anárkali, civil station at Láhor, Council at (12 May), ii. 320.

Anár Singh, Commander of Jodhpúr troops, entrenches himself at Pálí, iv. 394; urged to advance from his entrenchments. is surprised and beaten, iv. 395; killed in battle near Pálí (8 Sept), iv. 396.

Anderson, Capt., of the Sikhs, killed near Chákar Kothí (9 Mar '58), iv. 262.

Anderson, Lieut., sent to Múltán, i. 14; murdered at Múltán, i. 15.

Anderson, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; takes part in action at Kajwá, iv. 103.

Anderson, Capt. R. P., commands at Anderson's post, Lakhnao, iii. 298; heroically saves from death Mr. Capper, iii. 288.

Anderson, Major, Member of Provisional Council at Lakhnao, iii. 278; publicly insulted before outbreak of Mutiny, i. 424; prepares plan of Residency to send to Gen. Havelock, iii. 306; sends plan by a spy to Havelock, ii. 312; demolishes, under fire, houses outside Residency defences, iii. 316; dies of disease at Lakhnao, iii. 326, 334.

- Anderson's Garrison**, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; mutineers attempt to storm, but fail (20 July), iii. 303.
- Anderson, Mr.**, opium agent, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 58n.
- Andrews, Capt.**, killed at battle of Hindan (30 May), ii. 138.
- Andrews, Mr. R.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhānsi, iii. 123; murdered there (8 June), iii. 126.
- Andrews, Mr. T.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhānsi, iii. 123; murdered there (7 June), iii. 124.
- Angad**, the pensioner and spy, his history, iii. 305; his communications with besieged at Lakhnao, iii. 383; carries news into Lakhnao Residency (22 July), ii. 211n, iii. 305; brings a letter from Col. Tytler (25 July), iii. 305; conveys plan of Lakhnao to Havelock (16 Sept), ii. 312n, iii. 319; refuses to go out a fourth time, iii. 320; makes his fortune by these trips, iii. 319.
- Angelo, Lieut.**, greatly distinguishes himself at Muradābād, iv. 365.
- Anjon**, some Bijnaur raiders caught at ford near, vi. 113.
- A'nnā Sāhib**, generously aids the British, although deposed, vi. 168.
- Annand, Mr. A. S.**, Magistrate of Puri, vi. 5.
- Annesley, Capt.**, joins in daring feat of turning third line of defence in Lakhnao, iv. 274.
- Annexation, Sipāhī view of**, i. 254, 255n;  
     of Sindh, i. 202;  
     of the Panjāb (29 Mar '49), i. 33;  
     of Pegu, i. 48;  
     of Satārah (1849), i. 51;  
     of Nāgpur (28 Jan '54), i. 56;  
     of Jhānsi (1853), i. 66;  
     of Sambhalpur (1849), i. 70;  
     of the Karnātik (1854), i. 80;  
     of Tanjūr (1855), i. 80;  
     of Oudh (4 Feb '56), i. 108;  
     of Udaipur, i. 80n;  
     of Jaitpur, i. 80n.
- Anson, Gen. Hon. George**, Commander-in-Chief in India, i. 288; his character, iii. 7; estimate of his ability, ii. 124n.
- Premotions.**—With Head-quarters at Ambālah (Mar), i. 405; hears of uneasy condition of troops at Ambālah, i. 406; addresses troops to remove their fears (23 Mar), i. 407; proposes to delay target-practice, but Lord Canning objects, i. 410; goes to Simla, i. 412; urges disbandment of 84th Regt. at Barrackpūr, i. 429.
- The storm breaks.**—Hears of disobedience at Mirāth, i. 35; orders the 85 troopers to be tried by court-martial, ii. 35; receives news of Mirāth and Dehli outbreaks (12 May), ii. 103; immediately sends troops to secure principal magazines, ii. 104; directs siege-train to be formed at Philūr (13 May), ii. 105n.
- Begins active operations.**—Starts for Ambālah (14 May), ii. 105; finds a deficiency in ammunition, ii. 106; uncertain how to act, ii. 106; refuses to disarm Sipāhīs at Ambālah, ii. 107; hampered by independent revolt of Gurkhas, ii. 107.
- Ordered to re-capture Dehli instantly, ii. 90; declares an advance on Dehli impossible, ii. 112; issues reassuring General Order to Army (19 May), ii. 107n; his first plan for conquering the outbreak, ii. 112n; moves on Dehli at instigation of Lord Canning (28 May), ii. 118; the force with which he advanced, ii. 118.
- Directed to detach troops to overawe Kānhpur (31 May), ii. 119, iii. 3; confers on Capt. Hodson charge of Intelligence Department, ii. 186; directs Gen. Hewitt to bring his contingent to Bāghpat by 6 June, ii. 119; selects Chamberlain to command Panjāb Movable Column, ii. 346; dies of cholera

**Anson—cont.**

at Karnal (27 May), ii. 123, iii. 7; defended from charge of want of energy by Gen. Barnard, ii. 123; author of book on whist, ii. 347n.

Anson, Capt. Hon. H. A., wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikandarbhagh, iv. 139.

A'ntri, Gen. Napier detained there by false intelligence, v. 252.

Anúka Singh, his gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111n.

Appa Sáhib, Rajah of Satárah, i. 52n.

Apthorp, Major, reports the coming Mutiny at Sitápur, iii. 254; commands at Gubbins's post, Lakhnao, iii. 298.

Apthorp, Col., commands advance guard which forces entrance into Bandah, v. 137.

A'rah, capital of Sháhábád, near Patná, iii. x. 26; grave importance of retaining power in, vi. 32; prison riot at, in 1855, i. 145.

**Preparations against danger.—**

Railway officials fly from, in panic (11 June), iii. 32; treasure of, brought to Patná by Mr. W. Tayler, iii. 32; Mr. Boyle fortifies his house, iii. 52; description of the house, iii. 52; Mr. Eastwick's description of the house, iii. 67n; rendered defensible by prescience of Mr. Tayler of Patná, iii. 53; names of the famous garrison, iii. 53n.

**The Attack begins.**—Kúnwar Singh directs Dánápúr mutineers to attack, iii. 52; mutineers plunder treasury, and are then stopped by European garrison (27 July), iii. 52; first attack of Sipáhís repulsed, iii. 54; the garrison summoned every night to surrender, iii. 54; Sipáhís attempt to corrupt Sikhs of garrison, iii. 54; Sipáhís bring two guns against defenders, iii. 54.

**First attempted Relief.**—Capt. Dunbar, with 415 men, attempts

**A'rah—cont.**

the first relief, iii. 55; attack and repulse of this attempt, iii. 56; disastrous retreat of first relief (30 July), iii. 57; effect of Capt. Dunbar's defeat at Gorákhpúr, vi. 58; the garrison hear the failure of relieving force, iii. 55; a wounded Sikh conveys to garrison news of Capt. Dunbar's defeat, iii. 58.

**Renewed Attack.**—The garrison sally out, and secure provisions, iii. 55; the Sipáhís return to attack garrison after defeat of Capt. Dunbar, iii. 59; attempt to stifle the garrison, iii. 59; muzzing and countermining at, iii. 59; gradual failure of provisions of garrison, iii. 60.

**The Relief.**—Mayor Eyre's party starts to the relief of, iii. 63; Sipáhís try to stop Major Eyre's advance, but are driven back, iii. 65; clever combinations of Sipáhís to defeat Major Eyre, iii. 66; relief of garrison by Major Eyre (2 Aug), iii. 60; Major Eyre enters the town, iii. 67; men of nine Sipahí regiments found among the slain, iii. 69n; Sipáhís fly to Kúnwar Singh, iii. 67; important consequences of its successful defence, vi. 33.

Major Eyre disarms populace, iii. 84; and at last gets aid from Dánápúr to crush Kúnwar Singh, iii. 84; Major Eyre organizes Volunteer Cavalry at, iii. 84.

Defeated Sipáhís from, invade and plunder Mirzápúr, vi. 49; Sipáhís from, totally defeated near Mirzápúr (20 Aug), vi. 49.

Capt. Le Grand starts from, to attack Kúnwar Singh (23 Apr '58), iv. 336; attacked by Kúnwar Singh's troops (27 Apr '58), iv. 336; occupied by Brig. Douglas (29 Apr '58), iv. 336; attacked by Amar Singh (20 June '58), iv. 339.

A'rákán, Bengal soldiers object to



- A'rakán—cont.**  
 assist in building work (1825), i. 197; general service regiments raised for (1850), v. 285; 38th Bengal Regt. refuse to go to (1856), i. 338.
- Araváli range**, hills near Málwá, v. 2; run through Jaipur, vi. 158, 159; Tántiá Topi in vicinity of (Aug '58), v. 225; Tántiá Topi driven into the hills (12 Dec '58), v. 248.
- Arkát**, i. 213, 219; project for English massacre discovered at (1822), i. 191; the siege of (1760), i. 148.
- Armstrong**, Major, warned of intended mutiny at Vellúr (1806), i. 165n.
- Arnold**, Lieut., relieves Alláhábád with small party, ii. 197; shot at Chárbágh bridge (25 Sept), iii. 362.
- A'roni**, Prince Firúzsháh seeks shelter in the jungles of, v. 254.
- Arpá**, river near Biláspúr, v. 77.
- Arthur**, Lieut., killed at siege of Lakhnao (19 July), iii. 300, 326, 384.
- A'sám**, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; campaign in, against the A'bór hillmen (1859), vi. 32.
- Asghar Ali**, loyally holds Nagra through the Mutiny, vi. 67.
- Ashan Ullah Khán**, King's physician, sent to attend Capt. Douglas at Dehli, ii. 497.
- Ashburnham**, Gen. Thomas, suggests to Lord Canning the formation of a Naval Brigade, iii. 93; urged to carry China expedition to Calcutta, by Lord Elphinstone, v. 2; diverted from China by Lord Canning, i. 441.
- Ashe**, Lieut., the famous gunner at Kánhpúr, ii. 242; leads Artillery to relief of Kánhpúr, ii. 224; murdered at Kánhpúr (27 June), ii. 259.
- Ashta**, the point at which Col. Durand's fugitives entered Bhopál, iii. 159n.
- Asiatic Turkey**, i. 302.
- A'sirgarh**, its description, v. ix, 39; its capture by Brig.-Gen. Doveton (1819), v. 39; mutiny troops at (1840), i. 212n.
- Its garrison in May, v. 39; Col. Le Mesurier commands at, v. 39; Lieut. Gordon enlists native volunteers to check Sipáhís (June), v. 40; Capt. Keatinge fortifies a refuge near, v. 40.
- A hawáldar-major prevents mutinous Sipáhís from entering the fort, v. 40; Sipáhís marched out of fort, v. 40; fort garrisoned by Gordon's Volunteers, v. 40; Capt. Blair reinforces, v. 40; disarming Sipáhís at, v. 40; Col. Stuart's column arrives there (23 July), v. 41; Col. Durand joins Brig. Stuart's troops at, iii. 161.
- Brig. Hill's occupation of, stops Tántiá Topi (Nov '58), v. 241.
- Assan-ullah**, Hakím. Dehli King's physician, ii. 20; his evidence at trial of the King, ii. 25n.
- Astell**, Mr. Henry, Judge of A'sirgarh, vi. 68.
- Asufu'd-Daulah**, his vice-royalty at Lakhnao, iii. 242.
- A'tak**, threatened by Dost Muhammad (1849), i. 31; Guide Corps marched to (14 May), ii. 350; guarded by mutinous Sipáhís, ii. 363n; the fort secured by withdrawal of Sipáhí troops, ii. 345.
- Atkinson**, Col., suggests disbanding 19th Regt. at Damdamah, instead of Barrackpúr, i. 394.
- Atráolia**, captured and occupied (29 Sept), iv. 223; seized by Údh rebels (4 Nov), iv. 224; rebels driven from, by Col. Mongden (9 Nov), iv. 224; Kúnwar Singh joins detachment from Belwá at (17 Mar '58), iv. 318.
- Attila**, his speech to his soldiers at Ohálons, iii. 368n.
- Anokland**, Lord, becomes Governor-General (1836), i. 91, 271; inclined to grant increased stipend

## Auckland, Lord—cont.

to Delhi Emperor (1838), ii. 8; his war with Afghanistan, i. 94; his personal kindness to Dost Muhammad, i. 325; advised in his Afghan War by Mr. Colvin, iii. 97; investigates claims to succession at Jhānsī, i. 65; his decision as to the Jhānsī Rāj (1838), iii. 120; his proposed treaty with Oudh quashed by Court of Directors, i. 93; suppresses, but does not abrogate, his treaty with Oudh, i. 93. Aurangābād, its situation, v. 7; its description, v. ix; manufactures of, iii. x.

Spot where Muhammad fugitives were massacred, (5 June), iii. 259; cause of the disloyal feeling in, v. 8; threatened disturbance in, v. 8; open defiance of some Sipāhīs (23 June), v. 9; Capt. Abbott temporizes with the disobedient, v. 6.

Gen. Woodburn's troops diverted to, iii. 141; disturbances at, suppressed, iii. 141, v. 9; Major Follett succeeds Gen. Woodburn in command at, v. 11; local opinion as to dangerous condition of district, v. 12n; Bombay column unnecessarily detained in, v. 10; Brig. Stuart succeeds to command of troops halted at, iii. 161; Bombay column at length leaves (12 July), v. 12.

Aurangzeb, his descent from Taimur, ii. 2; his war against the princes of Rājputānā, iii. 237.

Austin, Capt., drives rebels from Bhogniwāla with his guns, iv. 361.

Ava, first contest with, in 1826, i. 47.

A'wah, Thākur of, tries to make terms with the English, but his offer refused, iv. 394; Capt. Monck-Mason not allowed to negotiate with him, iv. 395; joins the rebel ranks with his forces, iv. 395; he marches on Palī, iv. 395;

## A'wah, Thākur of—cont.

and defeats the Jodhpūr Contingent there, iv. 396; he and the Erinpuram mutineers take up position at his fort, iv. 394; the fort strengthened by rebels, iv. 396; found too strong for Sir George Lawrence to attack, iv. 397; but is attacked and captured by Col. Holmes (19 Jan '56), iv. 400; the Thākur skilfully evacuates his fort, iv. 401; it is destroyed as a place of defence, iv. 401; this is the isolated case of rebellion in Rājputānā, vi. 184.

Ayūdhya, ancient capital of Oudh, iii. 269.

Ayūdhya, in Chutīā Nāgpūr iv. 306; Rājah of Puraḥāt proclaimed independent ruler there, iv. 306; Capt. Hale attacks and disperses his following, iv. 306.

A'zamgarh, a district of Banāras division, ii. xv, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 63; Maj. Burroughs commands troops at, vi. 63; dangerous state of Sipāhīs at, reported, ii. 155; Sipāhīs refuse cartridges, ii. 160.

*The Outbreak.*—Treasure from Gorākhpūr, causes rising, ii. 161; the mutiny at (3 June), vi. 63; Sipāhīs protect some officers and kill others, ii. 161; they escort surviving officers ten miles from the station, ii. 162n; European civil officers flee on outbreak, vi. 63; European inhabitants escape to Ghazīpūr, ii. 162; rebels attack police-station and release prisoners, vi. 65.

*Struggle for Supremacy.*—Sipāhīs from, aid the mutineers at Kānpūr, ii. 248; mutineers march to Faizābād, ii. 162; partly tranquillized by Mr. Wynyard after mutiny, vi. 55; A'li Bakhsh shelters Mr. Niblett at, vi. 63; during absence of English, A'li Bakhsh forms Committee of Public Safety, vi. 65; Mr. Venables and

**A'samgarh—cont.**

Mr. Dunn return to rescue hidden Europeans, vi. 64; Mr. Venables and Mr. Dunn re-enter and take possession of, vi. 64; A'li Bakhsh assists Mr. Venables to re-establish authority in vi. 64; Mr. Venables sends away Sipahis from (18 July), vi. 66; and goes out himself against rebels, vi. 65; an attack of rebels defeated (16 July), iv. 222; Mr. Venables attacks the Palwár clan, vi. 65; he marches a third time against rebels (20 July), vi. 66; the Palwárs drive him back into the town, vi. 66; Mr. Venables inflicts fearful loss on rebels in his third retreat, vi. 66; Palwárs fear to follow him into the town, vi. 66; council of war held at (20 July), vi. 66; rebels disappear from, through fear of Mr. Venables (21 July), vi. 67; various officers and gentlemen arrive, and strengthen Mr. Venables, vi. 66; effect of Dáná-púr mutiny on, vi. 67; Mr. Tucker authorises its evacuation, vi. 67; abandoned by direction (30 July), vi. 67.

*Re-occupation.*—Occupied by Gurkhás (18 Aug), iv. 222, vi. 67; Mr. Pollock assumes charge of district, vi. 68; Gurkhás from, capture Atráolia (29 Sept), iv. 223; Col. Longden ordered to clear rebels from, iv. 104; Gurkhás at, ordered to cross into Oudh, iv. 227.

Small force there under command of Col. Milman (Mar '58), iv. 319; Col. Milman advances from, to attack Kúnwar Singh, iv. 319; but is driven back to, iv. 320; reinforcements arrive, and Col. Dames assumes command (27 Mar '58), iv. 320; Lord Mark Kerr's skilful relief of (6 Apr '58), iv. 326; retreat of Kúnwar Singh from, iv. 330; effectually relieved by Sir E. Lugard, iv. 330; Yeo-

**A'samgarh—cont.**

manry Corps does good service at, vi. 23.

Azfarh, Rání of, renders generous assistance to fugitives from Náo-gáo, iii. 130.

Azim Jáh, Khán, son of Dost Muhammad, i. 320; negotiates with John Lawrence, i. 322.

A'sim-ud-Dín Khán, Saiad, Deputy Collector. one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

Azim-ullah Khán, appears in England as agent for Náná Sáhíb; i. 79; returns from England a rebel, i. 425; his visit to the Crimea (1854), i. 454; accompanies Náná Sáhíb in his mysterious visit to Lakhnau in April, i. 422; joins Bithúr troops in a march on Dehli, ii. 234; advises Náná Sáhíb to return to Kánhpúr, ii. 234; instigates attack on English, ii. 236; offers terms of capitulation to Kánhpúr defenders, ii. 251; negotiates Kánhpúr capitulation, on behalf of Náná Sáhíb, ii. 252; present at massacre of Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 256; Col. Williams's judicial inquiry into his conduct, vi. 78.

**B.**

Bábá Bhat, brother of Náná Sáhíb, assist in rebellion, ii. 236; sent by Náná Sáhíb to Mr. Morland, i. 422; Col. Williams's judicial inquiry into his conduct at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

Bábá Gangádhár Ráo, created Rájah of Jháná (1836), iii. 119.

Babar, Emperor, his victory at Pámpat (1526), vi. 140.

Bahá Shih, one ruler of Dewás, v. 22.

Bábu Rámباكش, Náná Shih's letter of condolence to, ii. 501.

Bad Faith, the prime cause of the Mutiny, v. 282.

Badámi, station to which dangerous Sipáhis were sent, v. 22; Thákur Singh sent by Mr. Seton-Karr to command at, v. 22.

Badáun, *see* Budáun.

Badáwar, Rájah of, restored to rank and fortune, in Agra district, i. 126.

Badlapúr, occupied by Gen. Franks, iv. 229, 281.

Badli-ki-Sarai, place where mutineers made their great stand outside Dehli, ii. 142; battle of (8 June), ii. 143; complete defeat of mutineers, ii. 145; Guide Corps arrives just too late for action, ii. 351.

Badrúp, rebels driven from (22 Dec), iv. 241.

Bádahábágh, Jálándhar mutineers escape from Dehrá Dún at, vi. 118.

Bádaháganj, Mehndí Husen defeated at (28 Feb '58) iv. 284.

Bádaháb Manzil, palace at Lakhnao, iv. xvi.

Bagdá, nephew of Sáh Mall, his combat with Mr. Dunlop, vi. 130.

Bágherhat, a station of Jessor, vi. 28.

Bághpat, selected by Gen. Anson as point of junction for Dehli and Míráth forces, ii. 119.

Bagodá, Capt. Dalton compelled to retire to, iv. 98; Lieut. Earle brings Sikhs to, to support Capt. Dalton, iv. 98.

Bágrá, a town of Jaipúr, vi. 158.

Bagrod, scene of slight conflict with Tántia Topi, v. 238.

Bagahawe, Adjutant, murdered at Jálándhar (7 June), ii. 375.

Bagurá, a district of Rájsháhí, iii. xii, vi. 8, 26.

Bagwah, seamen from Calcutta pass through, iv. 300.

Báh, plunderers of, captured at Kachrú (20 Mar '58) v. 216.

Bahádurgarh, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141.

Bahádurpúr, occupied by Sir Hugh Rose, v. 151.

Bahádur Sháh, proclaimed titular Emperor (1837), ii. 8; his character, iv. 50; palace intrigues of, ii. 9; the Queen Zinat Mahal interferes with succession to title, ii. 10; objects to succession of Fakir-ud-din (1850), ii. 18; fails in securing pensions for his favourites, ii. 20; kingly title to end with his death, ii. 12; makes special appeal for recognition of Jawan Bakht's succession (1856), ii. 21.

Wishes to become a Sháh, ii. 29; actually corresponds with Persia (1857), ii. 30.

Proclaimed King of Dehli (11 May), ii. 2; his helplessness at outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 61; personally endeavours to save Capt. Douglas from danger, ii. 58; makes an effort to save English ladies, ii. 61; his famous proclamation, v. 323; surrenders to Capt. Hodson, iv. 53; Gen. Wilson refuses to see him, iv. 54; his trial (27 Jan '58), v. 270, 311; the trial lasts forty days, v. 271; he is sentenced to be transported for life, v. 271, 361; the sentence proposed by Sir J. Lawrence, v. 361.

Baháwalpúr, near Rájputána, iv. xvii; to north of Sindh, vi. 144; the chief of, directed to send troops against Multán, i. 20.

Bahráich, situation of, iii. xi; description of division, iii. 261; garrisoned only by local corps, iii. 239; Mr. C. Wingfield, Commissioner at, iii. 261; Mr. Cunliffe, Deputy Commissioner at, iii. 264; Lieut. L. Clarke commands at, iii. 264; officers escape from the troops, iii. 264; they reach Nán-

**Bahráich—cont.**

pára, but are refused shelter, iii. 264; they return to Bahráich, iii. 264; they attempt to cross the Ghághrá, but are murdered, iii. 265.

Begum of Oudh and Náná Sáhib driven through (Dec '58), v. 204.

Bahúnáth Singh, rebel leader in Oudh, v. 189.

Baillie, Col., Resident at Court of Oudh, iii. 242n.

Baillie Guard, name of the Residency buildings at Lakhnao, iii. 242; mutineers try to burn gate (19 Aug), iii. 316; Gen. Havelock enters triumphantly (25 Sept), iii. 365.

Bainbridge, Mr., joins in attack on mutinous Sipáhis at Dhákah, iv. 298.

Bairámghát, fugitives from Bahráich murdered at, iii. 265.

Bairisá, taken from Dhár and added to Bhopál, vi. 167n.

Baisúna, between Míráth and Bijnaur, first hears of mutiny through Bijnaur, vi. 104.

Baiswára, plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 200.

Baitaráni, river of Katak, iv. xvi.

Bajanagar, receives mysterious chapátis (9 Feb), i. 420n.

Báji Ráo, Peshwá, surrenders (1818), i. 71; the circumstances of his pension, v. 289; retires to Bithúr, i. 72; avoids Káhpúr, because not saluted there, i. 423n; actively loyal to the Company during his retirement, i. 72; formally adopts a successor, i. 73; his adopted son Náná Sáhib, i. 422; succession to his pension refused, i. 74.

Bájrúl, Zamindár of, plunders district round Dehlí, vi. 129; Mr. Dunlop advances against, vi. 129.

Bakhtáwar Singh, or Bakhtáwas Singh, witnesses Commissioner Fraser's murder at Dehlí, ii. 60n; his evidence at trial of King of Dehlí, ii. 496.

Bakht Khán, Subahdár, effusively loyal at Bareílí, becomes an active leader in rebellion (14 May), iii. 203n; induced by Khán Bahádúr Khán to go to Dehlí (June), iii. 212; becomes the general in command at Dehlí, ii. 426; attempts to attack rear of Dehlí Ridge, but fails (4 July), ii. 426; evacuates Dehlí (19 Sept), iv. 50; urges the Dehlí King to defy the English, iv. 50; endeavours to persuade the King of Dehlí to keep with the army, iv. 51.

Bákirganj, a district of Dhákah, vi. 8, 28; remains tranquil during Mutiny, vi. 31.

Baksar, its situation and importance, iii. 62; Major Eyre organizes a small force at (29 July), iii. 62; arrival of Capt. L'Estrange with a few troops, iii. 62.

Bálábét, its situation, v. 4r; fort captured by Major Gausson (28 June), v. 67.

Balamgarh, see Ballabgarh.

Balandshahr, a district of Míráth division, vi. 88; meaning of name, ii. xv; mutiny at (21 May), iii. 103, vi. 134; civil officers driven from, by Gújars, vi. 184; officers return to (25 May), vi. 185; passes into possession of rebels, iv. 62; Lieut.-Col. Greathed marches towards, against Dehlí mutineers, iv. 61; he fights a battle there (28 Sept), iv. 63.

Baláoti, a stream, attempt made to check Major Eyre at, iii. 64.

Bálá Ráo, brother of Náná Sáhib assists in rebellion, ii. 286; wounded at Pándú Nadí conveys news of disaster to Náná Sáhib, ii. 279; goes to Cháodrí Bhopál Singh at Fathpúr in Oudh, v. 306; joins Tántiá Topí at Kálpí, v. 306; tries to establish himself at Tulsipúr, v. 204; driven from Tulsipúr, by Col. Howcroft, v. 204; driven from Kandakót into Nipál, v. 204; escapes finally into

**Bálá Ráo—cont.**

Nipál, but is anxious for pardon (May '58), v. 207; Col. Williams's judicial inquiry into his conduct, vi. 78.

**Balasar, see Báleswar.**

Baldeo Singh raises loyal horsemen on the Chambal, v. 218.

Báleswar, district of Orissá, iv. xvii, vi. 8.

Báliganj, head-quarters of Body-guard, Calcutta, vi. 21.

Balindah, spot near Fathpúr, where Havelock joined Renand in the advance on Kánhpúr, ii. 271.

Balkh, one base of operations for Dost Muhammad, i. 320.

Ballaigarh, Rájah of, submits and is spared, iv. 75; tried and hanged at Dehli, iv. 76.

Ballia, Kúnwar Singh crosses the Ganges near, iv. 334.

Balmain, Mr., Assistant Magistrate of Mirzápúr, vi. 46.

Balrámpúr, Rájah of, offers to protect English at Sikrora, iii. 262; saves nineteen Europeans, iii. 264; plan for finally crushing rebels in his district, v. 201; capture of fort (16 Dec '59), v. 203.

Bamngháti, Rájah of, fears outbreak from Dharuaha, vi. 5.

Banáras, a division of N W. Prov., ii. xv, vi. 38; description of the division, ii. 149, vi. 39; the fortification of Rájghát at, vi. 43; respect paid to representative of ancient ruler of, v. 290n; mutinous regiments ordered to (1844), i. 206; prison disturbances at (1846), i. 144; discontented members of Dehli Royal Family reside there, ii. 150.

*Preparation for the Storm.*—No European troops there in May, ii. 88; relief from Dánápur stopped at Ohaprá, ii. 155; arms distributed to Europeans, ii. 157; Mr. Tucker's method of preserving order, ii. 153; Col. Gordon proposes to retreat with the troops to

**Banáras—cont.**

Chanár, vi. 41n; Capts. Opherts and Watson propose retreat to Chanár, ii. 152; discussion of proposal to retreat from, ii. 152n; the entreaties of Mr. Gubbins and Mr. Lind prevent retreat from, vi. 41n; the Mint constituted a rallying place, ii. 153; although in great peril first reinforcements are sent on to Kánhpúr, ii. 154; tranquillity partly restored (20 May), ii. 92; troops reinforce at end of May, ii. 98.

*Disarmament and Mutiny.*—Incendiary fires break out, ii. 160; discussion of disarmament, ii. 164n; Major Barrett protests against disarmament of his Sipáhis, ii. 165; Gen. Neill arrives there (4 June), ii. 162; disarms Sipáhis, ii. 163; mutiny at (4 June), iii. 8; alarm and flight of Europeans on day of disarmament, ii. 172; flight of Europeans to Mint, for protection, ii. 174; Sipáhis resent disarmament, and fire on Europeans, ii. 167; Sikhs appear to mutiny, and are scattered by grape, ii. 168; three conflicting accounts of disarmament discussion, ii. 165n; official opinion of method of disarming Sipáhis, ii. 170; moral effect of the stern method of disarmament there, ii. 171.

*Repressive measures.*—Many Hindús and Sikhs help the English, ii. 173, 174; faithful Sikhs deliver up treasure, &c., to English, ii. 173n; command of troops given to Col. Gordon by Col. Neill, ii. 197; martial law proclaimed (9 June), ii. 176; retributive executions busily engaged in, ii. 177; general anarchy prevails in rural districts, ii. 176.

*Authority restored.*—Perfect tranquillity of city, after the so-called mutiny, ii. 175; Col. Longden leads party from, to co-

**Banāras—cont.**

operate with Gurkhās (Oct), iv. 224; its critical position in Mar. 1858, iv. 321; Lord Mark Kerr starts from, for A'zamgarh (2 Apr '58), iv. 322.

Useful service of the Rājah of, vi. 45; excellent service of Pandit Gokal Chand at, vi. 45; the great services of Surāt Singh at, vi. 48; loyal assistance of Rāo Devnarāin Singh at, vi. 44; activity of Mr. Chapman in, vi. 45.

**Banāras, Rājah of**, energetically assists the English, ii. 174; supplies escort for ladies from Gorākhpūr, vi. 56.

**Banās, river**, on the banks of which Gen. Roberts defeated Tantiā Topī (14 Aug '58), v. 226; guarded by Brig. Showers (Jan '59), v. 225.

**Bandah, a district of Allāhābād division**, vi. 38, v. 12; description of district, vi. 78; Mr. Mayne's efforts to preserve order, vi. 79; treasure sent to safer stations, vi. 80; treasury balances trusted to Sipāhīs, vi. 80.

**Insurrection.**—Arrival of Fathpūr fugitives causes insurrection (8 June), vi. 80; first insurrection suppressed, vi. 80; English ladies protected by Nawāb, vi. 81; the Nawāb joins in attempt to disarm Sipāhīs, vi. 81; mutiny at (14 June), iii. 131, vi. 81; the place abandoned by officials, vi. 81.

**General anarchy.**—On retreat of the Europeans general anarchy prevails, vi. 81; mutiny at, causes fugitives from Nāogāon to turn to Kalinjar, iii. 129; order partly restored by the Nawāb, vi. 82; Réwah troops sent to, v. 76; friendly letters sent to Mr. Mayne by the Nawāb, vi. 82; Mr. Mayne refuses to answer the Nawāb's letters, vi. 82.

**Attack and Capture.**—Gen. Whitlock leads his army against, vi. 82; a trap laid for Gen. Whit-

**Bandah—cont.**

lock, v. 135; an ambush at Kabrai, v. 136; entrance to the town disputed, v. 136; Col. Aphorpe forces entrance into, and Nawāb flies to Kālpī, v. 137; entered by Gen. Whitlock (19 Apr '58), v. 140; Mr. Mayne returns to, vi. 82; Mr. Mayne punishes people in disturbed districts, vi. 83; the place brought back to order, vi. 83.

**Bandah, Nawāb of**, his family and antecedents, vi. 79; his numerous acts of kindness to English fugitives, iii. 131; accepts charge of English ladies, vi. 81; joins in attempt to disarm Sipāhīs, vi. 81; after retreat of the English officials, he gets rid of the Sipāhīs, vi. 82; renders generous assistance to fugitives from Nāogāon, iii. 130; saves lives of English fugitives from Nāogāon, vi. 82; communicates with Mr. Mayne, vi. 82; Mr. Mayne refuses to answer his letters, vi. 81; tries to preserve order, vi. 82; maintains some authority till the approach of Gen. Whitlock's force, vi. 82; flees from Gen. Whitlock, vi. 82; flies to Kālpī for shelter, v. 126; retreats from Jaurā Alipūr with Tantiā Topī, v. 221; suggests the seizure of Indūr, v. 228; assists Tantiā Topī at Nāthduwārā, v. 307; surrenders (Nov '58), v. 247.

**Banda Husēn**, rebel leader, defeated by Gen. Franks at Chandā, iv. 231.

**Bangāon**, strong rebel position at, iv. 350; Col. Walker completely defeats Gūjādar Singh at (Apr. '59), v. 206.

**Banhasiā**, capture of fort (5 Dec '58), v. 203.

**Bankes**, Lieut., wounded near Lakhnao, iv. 284.

**Bankha Baf**, threatens to burn her palace, i. 60; abandons hope of Nāgpūr independence (1854), i. 62.

- Bánkf**, rebels finally defeated at, by Lord Clyde, v. 204.
- Bánkpúr**, civil station of Patná, iii. 48; mutinous Sipáhís executed at (1764), i. 151.
- Banks**, Maj., selected to succeed Sir H. Lawrence at Lakhnao, iii. 277; member of Provisional Council at Lakhnao, iii. 278, becomes Chief Commissioner, iii. 378; succeeds Sir H. Lawrence in civil capacity (4 July), iii. 297; shot at siege of Lakhnao (21 July), iii. 304, 379.
- Banks's House**, Lakhnao, first capture of (17 No.), iv. 147; its second capture (10 Mar '58), iv. 265.
- Bánkurá**, a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3.
- Bannerman**, Capt., drives enemy from English right at Chhotu Udaipur, v. 246.
- Banni Bridge**, a strong position near Lakhnao, iii. 357; mutineers abandon it in a struggle (22 Sept.), iii. 358; Brig Hope Grant's skirmish with rebels at, iv. 74; his column at, augmented to 5,000, iv. 106; Sir Colin Campbell strengthens his hold on, iv. 156; the Maulavi's plan for capturing, iv. 240.
- Bannú**, John Nicholson's services in, ii. 339.
- Bánpúr**, its situation, v. 1r, fortified castle at, abandoned by rebels, v. 103.
- Bánpúr**, Rajah of, attacks Láltipúr mutineers to get their treasure (15 June), v. 66; repulsed by Láltipúr mutineers, tries to seduce Sagar Sipáhís, v. 67; receives prisoners from Sagar detachment, v. 67; openly invites and receives adhesion of Sagar detachment, v. 67; entrenches himself near Sagar, v. 72; repulses Col. Dalryell's expedition at, v. 72; attempts to relieve Ráhatgarh, but is defeated, v. 97; endeavours to
- Bánpúr**, Rajah of—*cont.*  
establish himself at Barodíá, v. 98; but is driven away by Sir Hugh Rose (30 Jan '58), v. 98; joins in attack on Chirkárf, v. 306; his defeat at Kotrá (Ap. '58), v. 121; invited to join rebel government at Gwáliár, v. 147.
- Banqueting Hall**, the hospital during the siege of Lakhnao, iii. 297.
- Báns Gopál**, leads Holkar's infantry against Residency, iii. 153; admits that his troops at Indúr were demoralised before mutiny, iii. 145.
- Banawará**, one of the Rájput states, iii. 163*n*, iv. 2*iii*, vi. 157; description of the state, vi. 157; Tántia Topí driven into (2 Dec '58), v. 247, 309; the raid of Tántia Topí into, vi. 157; the Bhils pursue and irritate Tántia Topí, v. 247; Tántia Topí enters capital of, v. 248; loyalty of the ruler of, vi. 157.
- Banthra**, Brig Hop: Grant's skirmish with rebels at, iv. 74.
- Bári**, Rajah of, sides with the English, ii. 196.
- Bárah Banki**, situation of, iii. xi.
- Barar**, the kingdom of, annexed (1854), i. 60; effect of annexation on Maráthas, v. 14.
- Barari**, in Oudh, occupied by Jang Bahadur, iv. 227.
- Barber**, Lieut., dies of sunstroke while escaping from Náogán (30 June), iii. 18.)
- Barber**, Mrs., superintends nursing at Lakhnao, iii. 327.
- Bardwán**, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; the division remains tranquil during the Mutiny, vi. 6.
- Baréfi**, a district of Rohilkhand, iv. 2*iii*, vi. 38; its military character, iv. 366; its garrison, iii. 202; troops at, commanded by Brig. Sibbald, iii. 102.
- Premontory symptoms.*—**Emis-**  
**saries** from other places stir up



**Barélf—cont.**

sedition in, iii. 205; the greased cartridge question plainly affects conduct of Sipáhís (Apr), iii. 202; Brig. Sibbald absent from, on inspection duty, iii. 204; feigning confidence practised at, with usual result, iii. 203; guns placed for safety near Irregular Cavalry, iii. 203; change in position of guns alarms Sipáhís, iii. 203; guns returned to their former station of danger, iii. 205; news of Mirath outbreak reaches, iii. 205; Brig. Sibbald returns from inspection tour, iii. 206.

*Mutiny comes to a head.*—Notice of intended mutiny (29 May), iii. 206; officers prepare for anticipated rising, iii. 208; steadiness of Irregulars prevents mutiny (29 May), iii. 206; the murder of each officer deliberately planned, iii. 208; mutiny breaks out (31 May), iii. 207, vi. 106; Capt. Mackenzie attempts to recover the guns, iii. 209; Capt. Mackenzie and Lieut. Becher renew attempt to induce Irregular Cavalry to be loyal, iii. 214; Muhammad Shaff leads Irregular Cavalry to mutiny, iii. 210; Capt. Mackenzie compelled to abandon station, iii. 211; only 23 troopers remain loyal, iii. 211; the party of officers reach Nainí Tál in safety, iii. 212.

*Under Rebel rule.*—Khán Bahádur Khán proclaimed Viceroy of Rohilkhand at, iii. 212; English prisoners defy the titular Viceroy to his face, iii. 212; murder of Europeans at, iii. 212; destruction of Mr. Thomason's tomb to mark hatred of his revenue system, iii. 212; Bakht Khán persuaded to go to Dehli, iii. 212; Hindús of district oppressed by new ruler, iii. 213.

*Downfall of Native rule.*—Mutiny at, makes retention of Bijnaur impossible, vi. 108; battle in front of (5 May '58) iv. 367; fierce

**Barélf—cont.**

attack of Gházís at, iv. 368; Sir Colin Campbell captures outer defences of, iv. 368; Khán Bahádur Khán withdraws his troops from, iv. 370.

Barélf Brigade joins in attack on Dehli Ridge (4 July), ii. 425.

Bargís, name of a people in Orissá, vi. 4.

Barhampúr, situation and description, ii. xx; station for native troops near residence of Nawáb Nazim, of Bengal, i. 366; great excitement in the lines, i. 368; troops break into revolt (27 Feb), i. 370; scene of the first outbreak, vi. 26; incipient mutiny stopped by concession, i. 372; court of inquiry as to revolt, i. 373; this outbreak first warns Lord Canning of the coming danger, i. 387; Lord Canning's slowness in dealing with mutiny at, vi. 7; distrustful feeling of Sipáhís at, widely spread in Oudh, iii. 236; mutinous 19th Regiment marched to Barrackpúr, i. 395; the men bring the greased-cartridge scare with them, i. 367; resolution to disband mutinous regiment concealed from men, i. 387; mutinous 19th Regiment disbanded at Barrackpúr without trouble, i. 400; opinion of newspapers on mutiny at, iii. 11; another mutiny threatened at (June), iii. 25; troops of the Nawáb Nazim at, disarmed (3 Aug.), iv. 98.

Barhi, Col. Fischer marches from, to Hazáribágh (13 Sept), iv. 99; seized by Rúp Singh at headquarters (Aug '58), v. 215; captured by Lieut. Forbes and dismantled, v. 215.

Bárf, a town of Dholpúr, vi. 154; the Maulavi's strong position near, iv. 347; the Maulavi forced to evacuate his position (13 Apr '58), iv. 348; occupied by Sir Hope Grant, iv. 348.

Baring, Capt., deputed to watch disbandment of 19th Regt., i. 402.

Barisal, chief station of Bākīrganj, vi. 81.

Barká, a loyal village prepares to resist Sáh Mall, vi. 180; Mr. Dunlop's strange combat with Bagdá at, vi. 181.

Barker, Brig., attacks a village near Fathpúr (11 Dec), iv. 818; completely defeats Harichand at Panú (7 Oct '58), v. 200; storms and wins Birwah fort (10 Oct '58), v. 200.

Barlow, Sir George, assists in settling position of King of Dehli (1804), ii. 4; urges punishment of Madras mutineers (1806), i. 178; his unwise policy towards Rájputáná, iv. 408.

Barnard, Sir Henry, his character, and disposition for work, i. 418; his want of self-reliance, ii. 401; wins the affections of his troops, ii. 420; Major Beard Smith's high opinion of him, ii. 428; Gen. Reed's testimony to his unselfish earnestness, ii. 428; Commissioner Greathed's opinion of him, ii. 428; • Gen. N. Chamberlain's description of his ceaseless industry, ii. 428; his noble faithfulness, ii. 428.

Reports incendiary fires at Ambalah (24 Apr), i. 412n; thinks Sipáh's contented in early May, i. 428; shows miserable unpreparedness of Indian army, ii. 111n; Gen. Wilson writes despairingly to him, iv. 59n; reaches A'lipúr with Dehli Force, ii. 140.

• On death of Gen. Anson assumes command of troops, ii. 123; defends Gen. Anson from charge of want of energy, ii. 128; on morning of assuming command, puts Dehli Force in motion, ii. 127; fights battle of Badli-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; seizes the Ridge outside Dehli, ii. 145; effect of his victory of 8 June on Calcutta, iii. 21

Barnard, Sir Henry—*cont.*

His project of carrying Dehli by *coup-de-main*, ii. 395; determines on sudden rush on Dehli, ii. 398; attends council of war at Dehli (14 June), ii. 399; his reasons for abandoning second project for rush on Dehli, ii. 404; his summary of condition of affairs before Dehli at end of June, ii. 422; his sound reasons for postponing third projected assault on Dehli, ii. 425n; his energy, and ceaseless exertion before Dehli, ii. 407; his last letter to Lord Canning, ii. 505; his death from cholera (5 July), ii. 427; high opinion entertained of him by his officers, ii. 428.

Barnard, Capt., carries first news of Mírath mutiny to Gen. Anson, ii. 108.

Barnes, Capt., goes to Udaipúr to ask help for fugitives, iii. 169.

Barnes, Lieut., conveyed to Lakhnao and there murdered (16 Nov), iii. 260n.

Barnes, Mr. George, Commissioner of Cis-Satlaj States, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; hastily gathers supplies for Dehli Army, ii. 120; calls for a witty telegram from Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 347n; calls on Native States to disarm subjects, ii. 383; preserves the military road to Dehli, ii. 384; his official report on means taken to recover Dehli, ii. 120n, 121n.

Barnipúr, a sub-division of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

Barnston, Major, his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbagh, iv. 131n, 140; endeavours to drive rebels from Sháh Najaf, iv. 134; severely wounded at this last attack, iv. 142.

Barod, Tántia Topi defeated by Col. Somerset at, v. 250.

Barodah, native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1; financial condition of, discussed in early May, i.

**Barodah—cont.**

428; loyalty of the Gáekwár of, vi. 168; probabilities of rising in, v. 245; Tántia Topi advances against (27 Nov '58), v. 245.

**Barodiá**, Rájah of Banpúr driven from, by Sir Hugh Rose, v. 98; the fort captured, v. 101.

**Barot**, seat of Bah Mall's authority, vi. 129; scene of Bah Mall's defeat and death, vi. 131.

**Barpúra**, station to which Europeans retired, on mutiny at Itawah, iii. 107.

**Barrackpúr**, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25, situation, meaning, and description, ii. xv; head-quarters of Bengal army, i. 363; its proximity a danger to Calcutta, ii. 85.

Causes of the mutiny at (1824), i. 194, 196; mutiny caused by Burmese war, i. 338.

Burning of telegraph-house (26 Jan), vi. 11, i. 365; Gen. Hearsey reports secret instigation of Sipahis (Feb), i. 384; he, for a time, tranquillizes Sipahis with a convincing argument, i. 386; Sipahis disbelieve Gen. Hearsey's assurances, i. 395, routine allows time for greased-cartridge tale to circulate, i. 376, the story of bone-dust flour current there, i. 417; detachments of Sipahis from, spread the alarm in various places, i. 366; emissaries from, seek to make 19th Regt. rise against the English, i. 399.

*Open Mutiny begins.*—Mangal Pándi's mutiny (29 Mar), i. 395; Mangal Pándi hanged (8 Apr), i. 402; Isri Pándi, the Jamadar, confesses to conspiracy when hung (22 Apr), i. 429; inquiry into guilt of 34th Regt., i. 404; demoralisation of Sipahis shown by the Mangal Pándi affair, i. 398; Sipahis quiet in early May, i. 247.

*Disarmament.*—34th Regt. disbanded (6 May), i. 420; Sipahis

**Barrackpúr—cont.**

at, allowed to retain their arms, iii. 6; the disbandment of all Sipahis at, urged by Calcutta inhabitants, ii. 92 and n; Lord Canning's perversity in allowing troops at, to remain armed, iii. 14, vi. 7; arrangements for mutiny, iii. 17; Sipahis disarmed at (14 June), iii. 18, Sipahis of 2nd Grenadiers are prime agents in Mutiny, i. 389; rapid transmission of news of mutiny at, i. 361n; connection of mutineers with Oudh family, i. 421n; road to, patrolled by Cavalry, vi. 19.

**Barrett**, Major, protests against disarmament of his Sipahis at Banaras, ii. 165, joins his Sipahis in their revolt, ii. 167.

**Barron**, Lieut., I.N., his good service in Danapúr, vi. 172.

**Barrow**, Capt., leader of the 18 Cavalry who accompanied Havelock to retake Kanhpúr, ii. 270; his services with the Cavalry at the A lambagh, iv. 252, defeats rebel attack on Jalalabad, iv. 248; heroic charge of his lighteen at victory of Kanhpúr, ii. 255.

**Barrow**, Capt. Lonsada, Deputy Commissioner at Saloni, iii. 278.

**Barrow**, Major, Mr. Forgett takes him to witness the conspiracy of his own Sipahis, v. 36.

**Barry Close**, his letter on the Velur mutiny, i. 163n; on the Nandidrug mutiny, i. 173n.

**Barsat**, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25; mutinous 19th Regt. refuse to rise against English at, i. 395.

**Barsotelli**, Signor, heroically joins in saving Mr. Capper's life, iii. 288.

**Barston**, Major, scatters rebel Infantry, iv. 407.

**Bartholomew**, Capt., trains mounted Infantry for Major Havelock, iv. 342.

**Barua Sagar**, junction of Tántia Topi and Mán Singh there, v. 306.

**Barwání**, point at which Gen. Michel recrossed Narbadá, v. 245.

**Barwell**, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387.

**Basant Ali Khán**, his declaration that the King of Dehli allowed the murder of the Europeans, v. 332.

**Basari**, near Gárhakotá, rebels driven from, v. 100.

**Basáu**, a town of Jaipur, vi. 158.

**Basánd**, Sáh Mall evacuates, on approach of the English, vi. 130; burned by Mr. Dunlop, vi. 130.

**Báserhát**, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

**Bashiratganj**, first battle fought there (29 July), iii. 333, second battle at (4 Aug), iii. 339; third battle at (12 Aug), iii. 341; mutineers chased through, by Gen. Havelock (21 Sept), iii. 357.

**Bassano**, Capt., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 355.

**Basti**, partly tranquillized by Mr. Wynyard in June, v. 55.

**Bates**, Major, forces the Shergátí pass, in C'útía Nágpúr (7 Jan '58), iv. 308.

**Batson**, Dr., offers to go alone to Mirath to call succours to Dehli, ii. 69; is caught by villagers and brutally used, ii. 69.

**Batt**, Lieut., I.N., his distinguished service at Káli Kankí, vi. 171; repairs the fort at Baksar, vi. 171; his gallantry in Jagdíspúr jungles, vi. 171.

**Batten**, Mr., renders great service in restoring order at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

**Battles** (actions in which troops were pitted against each other in the open, arranged in chronological order):—

The Hindan (first battle, 30 May; second battle, 31 May), ii. 188, 139.

Ghází-ud-din Nagar (31 May), iii. 7.

**Battles—cont.**

Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 148.

Chinhat (29 June), iii. 284.

Sassiah (5 July), iii. 181.

Trimú Ghant (11 July), ii. 482.

Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 271.

Aong (15 July), ii. 278.

Pándú Nadí (15 July), ii. 279.

Kánhpúr (16 July), ii. 282.

Second battle at Trimú Ghant (16 July), ii. 483.

Unáo (29 July), iii. 331.

Bashíratganj (29 July), iii. 333.

A'rah (3 Aug), iii. 66.

Second battle at Bashíratganj (4 Aug), iii. 339.

Third battle at Bashíratganj (12 Aug), iii. 341.

Jagadíspúr (12 Aug), iii. 86.

Bithúr (16 Aug), iii. 343.

Najafgarh, won by Nicholson (25 Aug), ii. 491, iv. 1.

Páli (8 Sept), iv. 395.

Kúndapatí (11 Sept), iii. 351.

Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223.

Mangalwár (21 Sept), iii. 356.

A'lambagh, La' hnao (23 Sept), iii. 358.

Balandshahr (28 Sept), iv. 63.

Chatrá (2 Oct), iv. 100.

Akbarpúr (7 Oct), iv. 312.

A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72.

Kudya (19 Oct), iv. 224.

Dhar (22 Oct), v. 48.

Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224.

Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 108.

Danchua (6 Nov), iv. 312.

Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 51.

Narnul (16 Nov), iv. 79.

Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 168.

Kánhpúr (6 Dec), iv. 191.

Kásganj (Dec), iv. 202.

Patíálí (17 Dec), iv. 204.

Sobanpúr (26 Dec), iv. 226.

Karaulí (27 Dec), iv. 206.

Káli Nadí bridge (2 Jan '58), iv. 212.

Páláman (21 Jan '58), iv. 308.

Nasratpur (23 Jan '58), iv. 230.

Shamsábád (27 Jan '58), iv. 219.

**Battles—cont.**

- Chandá, in Oudh (19 Feb '58), iv. 231.  
 Hamáidpur, in Oudh (19 Feb '58), iv. 232.  
 Phulpúr (22 Feb '58), iv. 227.  
 Bádsáhganj (23 Feb '58), iv. 234.  
 A'mórhá (5 Mar '58), iv. 317.  
 A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 323.  
 Kankar (7 Apr '58), iv. 351.  
 Tigra (10 Apr '58), iv. 329.  
 Bhogniwálá (17 Apr '58), iv. 361.  
 Manohar (20 Apr '58), iv. 333.  
 Naghíná (21 Apr '58), iv. 362.  
 Jagdíspúr (23 Apr '58), iv. 335.  
 Baréli (5 May '58), iv. 367.  
 Kúneh (6 May '58), v. 123.  
 Nurganj (6 May '58), iv. 371.  
 Jagdíspúr (9 May '58), iv. 337.  
 Hatampúr (11 May '58), iv. 337.  
 Jathin (12 May '58), iv. 337.  
 Dalsípúr (27 May '58), iv. 337.  
 Kopuldrúg (May '58), v. 170.  
 Harhá (18 June '58), v. 196.  
 Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 159.  
 Jáurá-A'lipúr (21 June '58), v. 162.  
 Sáanganír (7 Aug '58), v. 224.  
 Kankráulí (14 Aug '58), v. 226.  
 Sirpúrah (30 Aug '58), v. 193.  
 Núriah (29 Aug '58), v. 192.  
 Miáanganj (5 Oct '58), v. 200.  
 Panú (7 Oct '58), v. 200.  
 Sháhjahánpúr (8 Oct '58), v. 200.  
 Battye, Quintin, his military family, ii. 353n; killed in action before Dehli (9 June), ii. 352.  
 Battye, Richmond, killed on the Black Mountain (13 June '58), ii. 353n.  
 Battye, Wigram, killed at Fathábád (2 Apr '79), ii. 353n.  
 Battye, Lieut., his gallantry during Jhelam mutiny, ii. 470.  
 Baugh, Lieut., hurries to arrest Mangal Pándí, i. 396.  
 Báuní, a State to the north-west of Hamáidpur, vi. 33.

- Báuní, deserting Cavalry from Bhágalpúr hurry to, iv. 94.  
 Bávriahs, a predatory class of people at Lodhiáná, ii. 380n.  
 Bax, Mr., Civil Magistrate, called Bax-Ironside, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 68n; proceeds with troops and punishes a village, near Gházípur, vi. 61; his letter to Mr. Tayler, iii. 78n; assists Brig. Douglas in his operations in Gházípur, vi. 62; secures the tranquillity of Gházípur, vi. 62.  
 Bayley, Mr. Olive, his testimony to the devotion of Mr. Tucker of Fathpúr, ii. 275n.  
 Bayley, Mr. H. V., Judge of Bardwán, vi. 6.  
 Baynes, Capt., gives first news of projected mutiny at Nandidrug (1806), i. 173.  
 Baynes, Capt., heads the stormers at Water bastion, Dehli, iv. 25.  
 Beadon, Sir Cecil, his optimistic view of the situation of affairs, iii. 1; contemptuous terms in which he refused Volunteer aid, vi. 16; his inapt reply to offers of aid from French residents at Calcutta, iii. 2; his "line of six hundred miles" in danger, iii. 24; his famous line repeatedly pierced, vi. 35; the men who preserved his boasted line of six hundred miles, iii. 94; believes delusive assurances of Sipáhi loyalty, iii. 6; his calculation for rate of reinforcing Banáras, ii. 101; demonstration of his unwise optimism, iii. 5; his want of foresight demonstrated by Mr. Grant, iii. 9.  
 Beaton, Capt. Stuart, Adjutant-General of the force, sent to retake Kánhpúr, ii. 270; dies of cholera, ii. 296n.  
 Beaumont, Mr. F. L., Judge of Jessor, vi. 26.  
 Becher, Q.-M.-Gen. Arthur, wounded at attack on Dehli Ridge (13 June), ii. 415.

Becher, Col. Charles, attacks Tántiá Topí at Bagrod, v. 280; moves to Chaprá to intercept Firdzsháh, v. 285.

Becher, Lieut., second in command of Irregular Cavalry at Baréfi, iii. 205; tries to bring the Irregulars to action, iii. 209; renews attempt to induce them to remain loyal, iii. 211; specially commended by Col. Troup for his gallantry, iii. 211n.

Becher, Major John, Deputy Commissioner of Hazárah, his successful administration, ii. 361; his admiration of Edwardes and Nicholson, ii. 366; with assistance of Kohistánís, destroys mutineers who cross the frontier, ii. 371.

Becher, As.-Adj.-Gen. Septimus, receives report of disaffection of troops at Ambálah, i. 406.

Bedlá, Ráo of, hurries, with troops, to help the Nímach fugitives, iii. 169.

Begam Kothí, place within the Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 298; fierce struggle at, and capture of, iv. 270.

Begam Samúf, battle near her walled garden at A'gra, iii. 181.

Bégamábád, Gújar atrocities at, vi. 128; atrocities avenged by Mr. Dunlop, vi. 128.

Begamganj, boats escaping from Faizábád intercepted at, iii. 268; seven land from the boats and run, but only two ultimately escape, iii. 269.

Behar, small stream near Réwah, v. 75.

Belgáon, its situation, v. ix; state of its fort and garrison, v. 18; General Lester commands at, v. 18; Mr. Seton-Karr, Collector and Magistrate at, v. 14; causes of discontent in, before 1857, v. 14.

Effect of Miráth outbreak on, v. 18; emissaries from the north appear in, v. 19; one emissary arrested in June, v. 19; influence of Náná Sahib's actions on, v. 19.

Belgáon—cont.

A few European troops arrive, v. 22; dangerous Sipáhís sent away, v. 22; fresh conspirator seized and blown from gun (18 Aug.), v. 22; Mr. Seton-Karr begins to disarm people, v. 23.

Col. Le G. Jacob and Mr. Manson given political charge of, v. 165; the Chief of Nárgúnd murders Mr. Manson, v. 170; he is tried and executed at Belgáon, v. 172n.

Bellárf, a watershed in Southern Maráthá country, v. ix.

Bell, Lieut.-Col., captures Machhf Bhawan and Great Imámábárah, iv. 279.

Bell, Major Evans, his statements about the Indúr mutiny and its leaders, traversed, iii. 144n; his statements as to murders at Indúr controverted, iii. 145n; his statements about Indúr Residency inaccurate, iii. 143n; his statements as to withdrawal from Indúr Residency controverted, iii. 150n.

Bellew, Dr. Henry, Medical Officer to Mission to Kandahar (1857), i. 324.

Belwá, entrenched camp of rebels at, iv. 316; detachment from, joins Kúnwar Singh at Atráolá, iv. 318.

Benef Singh, Ráo Rájah of Alwar, vi. 153; his turbulent spirit, vi. 153; places troops at service of British, and dies, iii. 173.

Bengal, its immense importance to the English, vi. 36; resumption policy applied to, i. 123; estates sold for trifling debts, i. 129n.

Bengal Army, its beginning under Olive, i. 149; treatment of, i. 149; the first mutiny (1764), i. 150; disarmament of regiment, i. 151; mutiny of English officers (1766), i. 152; effect of Burmese War on (1824), i. 193; the re-organisation of 1824 promotes discontent, i. 193; evidence as to deterioration of (1832), i. 200; effect of annexa-

- Bengal Army—cont.**  
 tions on, i. 203; extraordinary allowances, grants, and withdrawals of (1838-43), i. 205*n*; some regiments mutiny at Firuzpūr (1844), i. 204; mutiny of troops in Panjāb (1849), i. 227.  
 Largely recruited from Oudh, i. 254; its constitution compared with that of Bombay, i. 242; summary of causes of deterioration of, i. 255; systematic attempts to corrupt, i. 258; its dangerous condition pointed out by John Jacob, i. 348; effect of Barrackpūr mutiny on, i. 196, 197*n*; causes which urged it to demoralisation, i. 189; gradual degradation of native officers in, i. 153, its cohesion rested on personal character of English officers, i. 155; unwise changes in officering, i. 156.
- Bengal Residency, the six points of danger in, vi. 36, the men who saved it, vi. 37.**
- Bēni Bahādur Singh, joins Fazal Azīm in opposing Gen. Franks, iv. 230; defeated by Gen. Franks (23 Jan '58), iv. 230.**
- Bēni Mādhu, an Oudh talūkdār, threatens to attack Lakhnao, v. 186; commands Oudh rebels south of Lakhnao, v. 199; driven from Atrāolia (29 Sept), iv. 223; attempt to surround him at Shankarpūr, v. 202; driven from country south of Ghāghrā, v. 204; escapes from unclosed side of Shankarpūr, v. 203; completely defeated at Dundīā Khērā by Lord Clyde (24 Nov '58), v. 203.**
- Bennett, Lieut., commands the troops at Bandah, vi. 79; attempts to disarm Sipāhīs at Bandah, vi. 81.**
- Benson, Col., recommends disbanding troops at Kāwalpindī (1849), i. 228; cuts off Tāntīā Topī from Māu (Dec '58), v. 247; overtakes Tāntīā Topī at Zirapūr, v. 249.**
- Bentinck, Lord William, Sipāhīs degenerate under administration of, i. 191; threatens to assume the government of Oudh (1831), i. 87; his plan for the government of Oudh, i. 89; favours mild treatment in all emergencies, i. 176; supports Indian Bible Society, i. 348.**
- Beresford, Mr., and his wife, bravely fight on roof of Dohli Bank, but are murdered, ii. 62.**
- Berford, Mr. Magistrate at Muzaffarnagar, provokes rising by his pusillanimity, iii. 201; breaks down in health, vi. 123.**
- Berkeley, Brig., his great services at the Alambagh, iv. 252; sent to punish outrage at Surāon (12 July '58), v. 195; captures Dahāin (14 July '58), v. 195; captures Tirdī (16 July '58), v. 195; captures Bhairpur and returns to Allahābād (18 July '58), v. 196; again goes out, and occupies Partāgarh (Aug '58), v. 196; occupies Sul-tānpūr and restores direct post-line from Allahābād to Lakhnao, v. 196.**
- Berners, Mr. Henry, a solicitor serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.**
- Best, Mr. J. B., Deputy Collector of Ghāzipūr, vi. 60.**
- Bētiāh, the brave Mr. Bird reaches safely, from Gorākhpūr, vi. 59.**
- Betūl, district of Nagar and Narbadā territories, v. 60; wild country south of Narbadā, v. 242.**
- Bethune, Mr., his special interest in Indian Female Education, i. 106.**
- Bethune Institution, specially favoured by Lady Canning, i. 349.**
- Betwā, a river of Jalāun, iii. x, v. x; one boundary of Sindhiā territory, iii. 135; head-quarters of Kālpi insurgents established near, iv. 314; defensive line of, abandoned by rebels in panic, v. 103.**
- Bewar, Capt. Hodson visits, in his daring ride to Sir Colin Campbell (30 Dec), iv. 207; place at which**

**Bewar—cont.**

Brig. Seaton's and Col. Walpole's forces joined, iv. 201.

**Bhagalpūr**, the capital of Eastern Bihār, iv. xiii, 91, vi. 3; Mr. G. Yule, Commissioner at, iv. 92; distribution of Sipāhī regiments in, iv. 92; Sipāhīs at, watch keenly the fate of A'rah, iv. 94; Mr. Yule tries to maintain order without European troops, iv. 92; preserves tranquillity till end of July, iv. 92; a few European soldiers retained as garrison, iv. 93; Native Cavalry desert, and hurry to Bāusi (14 Aug), iv. 94.

**Bhagirathi**, river passes through Nadiā, vi. 25.

**Bhagpat**, visited by Mr. Dunlop while on the verge of rebellion, vi. 126.

**Bhagwant Singh**, Rānā of Dholpūr, vi. 154, remains loyal, vi. 154; rewarded for his loyalty, vi. 155.

**Bhairpūr**, captured by Brig. Berkeley, v. 196.

**Bhairāb**, river of Nadiā, vi. 25.

**Bhalis**, point of junction of Ghaghra and Ganges, vi. 268.

**Bhānūs**, district of Chitragāon, iv. xiv, vi. 3.

**Bhandāra**, garrison of, v. 77.

**Bhānderi**, Tāntiā Topī retreats from Jhānsī through, v. 306.

**Bhānsror**, Tāntiā Topī's advance on Udaipūr stopped at, v. 248.

**Bhāo Singh**, his true copy of the King of Delhi's proclamation, v. 329.

**Bhāatkūp**, near Kīrwī, where Mādhaba Rāo surrendered to Gen. Whitlock, v. 140.

**Bharat Pāl**, his succession to Karāulī Rāj recognised, i. 68; superseded by Madan Pāl before actually appointed (1852), i. 69.

**Bharatpūr**, one of the Rājput states, iii. 163a, iv. xvii, vi. 160; description of, iii. x, vi. 160; George Hunter wounded at (1830), i. 208.

Sir H. Lawrence visits (Feb),

**Bharatpūr—cont.**

i. 331; State ruled by a Council, vi. 160; Capt. Nixon commands troops at, vi. 89; troops placed at the service of the British, vi. 160; Mr. Colvin invites aid from the Jāts of, iii. 101; they send the supports asked for, iii. 101; the contingent of troops from, mutiny near Kosī (31 May) vi. 83.

Anticipated attack of Tāntiā Topī on, v. 219; Tāntiā Topī advances to seize, but is stopped by Brig. Showers (22 June '58), v. 221. **Bharatpūr**, Rājah of, his troops occupy Hodal, iii. 108; mutiny of his troops there (31 May), iii. 109; fidelity of the Rājah relied on, i. 443.

**Bharōch**, situation of, iii. xii; riot between Parsis and Muhammadans in, v. 6.

**Bhaugaon**, attempt to march Mainpūrī Sipāhīs to, iii. 103.

**Bhetis**, situation of, iii. xii; occupied by Gurkhās, iv. 226.

**Bhijalpūr**, Lieut. Sherrieff defeats party of rebels there, v. 148a.

**Bhils**, aborigines drilled by the British, iii. 138; fear to fight at Indūr, iii. 148.

**Bhilwara**, Tāntiā Topī advances on, v. 307; but he is defeated near there (7 Aug '58), v. 224; Tāntiā Topī falls back on (12 Dec '58), v. 309; and enters the dense jungle near, v. 248.

**Bhim Rao Bhonslā** honours the plunderers of British stations, v. 47.

**Bhim Rāo**, Chief of Kopuldrūg, receives rebel reinforcements from Dhārwar, v. 170; he is killed at Kopuldrūg, v. 170.

**Bhirwān**, Mān Singh secretly visits, v. 260.

**Bhitur** centre of activity at beginning of Mutiny, i. 422.

**Bhogpūr**, a village near Kālpī, iv. 160; occupied by Brig. Carthew, iv. 314.



Bhognawāḷā, Col. Coke defeats rebels at (17 Apr '58), iv. 361.

Bhokār, most westerly part of Lower Provinces, vi. 2; a tributary Mahall, vi. 4.

Bholā Khān, Sipāhī, his description of the burning of Kānhpūr barrack, ii. 245n.

Bholānāth, a Brahman, labours to re-establish order in Kānhpūr, vi. 77.

Bholānāth Chandr, his description of the meeting of the Ganges and Jannah, ii. 181n; his account of the sack of Allāhābād by mutineers, ii. 194; his description of the defences of Dehlī, ii. 392n; his evidence merely hearsay gossip, ii. 203n.

Bhonsā, royal family declared extinct (1854), i. 60; injured by Lord Dalhousie, i. 424; Lord Dalhousie's treatment of, shakes native belief in British honesty, v. 287.

Bhopāl, situation of, iii. x; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; Col. Durand becomes Political Agent at (1849), iii. 131; conspicuous loyalty of the Begam of, vi. 166.

The Begam gives information of the coming outbreak (Apr), vi. 166; part of Contingent marches to Indūr, iii. 138; Contingent stationed at Sīhor, iii. 136; the Begam expels a native found raising troops (June), vi. 166; she shelters fugitives from Indūr (July), vi. 166.

Mutiny of the Contingent at (July), vi. 166; mutineers from, join others at Gwālīār, iv. 66; rebels from, defeated at Madanpūr (Jan '58), v. 74.

The Begam sends 800 men to strengthen Central India Field Force, v. 95, vi. 166; grain supplied from, to Sir Hugh Rose's force, v. 101; the town covered by Brig. Parke, v. 281; pressure

Bhopāl—cont.

brought upon the Begam to induce her to rebel, vi. 166; rewards conferred on, for loyalty, vi. 167n.

Bhopāl, Begam of, taught the noble principles of her conduct, by Col. Durand, iii. 184; receives Col. Durand and his party of fugitives with honour, iii. 159n.

Bhopāl Singh, rebel leader in Oudh, v. 189.

Bhopāwār, its situation, v. ix; plundered by mercenaries from Dhār and Amjhēra, v. 47.

Bhowānī Singh, Hawaldar-Major, the only trooper of the disgraced 2nd Cavalry re-enlisted, ii. 228n; Nānā Sāhib's letter of commendation to, ii. 500; the faithful Subahdar-Major dies in defence of Kānhpūr, ii. 245.

Bhudol, the titular Rājāh of, causes annoyance near Mīrzāpūr, vi. 47; seized and hanged near Mīrzāpūr, vi. 48.

Bhūmij, a people of Chhṭā Nāgpūr, iii. xiii, iv. 95.

Bhutān, mutinous Sipāhīs from Dhākāh, fly to, iv. 293.

Bīāūr, fugitives from Nasrābād retire to, iii. 168; position held by Sir George Lawrence's field force, iv. 396.

Bibiapūr, village on the Gdmāl, seized by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 259.

Bibiganj, outside A'rah, attempt to stop Major Eyre's advance at, iii. 65.

Bibigarh, at Kānhpūr, minute description of the, ii. 266n; description of the rooms after the massacre, ii. 299 and n; account of deaths in, previous to final massacre, ii. 267n.

Bichpūrī, evacuated by Gūjars as Mr. Dunlop enters, vi. 180.

Biddle, an Englishman who acts as agent for Nānā Sāhib, i. 79.

Biddulph, Capt., his gallantry during attack on the Sīkandarābāh, iv. 140.

**Biddulph, Col.**, takes guns through the heart of Lakhnao to support British left, iv. 148; killed at Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 149.

**Bihār, Eastern**, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 8; same as Bhāgalpūr, description of, iv. xiii; state of, during November, iv. 297; by securing Bhāgalpūr and Munger, Mr. Yule discovers conspiracy in Eastern division, iv. 98.

**Bihār, Western**, correct name of the Patná division, vi. 8; prison disturbances at (1845), i. 144; important interests in, threatened, iii. 39.

Mr. W. Taylor's efforts to preserve order in, iii. 29-40; confidence felt in Mr. Taylor, iii. 39; great danger to, by defeat of Capt. Dunbar's troops, iii. 69; saved from Bihārī marauding by Major Eyre, iii. 67; unpatriotic conduct of some officers in, after driving Mr. W. Taylor from office, iv. 310; troops sent to Patná after Mr. Taylor's recall, iv. 311.

Defeat of rebels at Akbarpūr (7 Oct) iv. 312; defeat of rebels at Danchua (6 Nov), iv. 312; Col. Rowcroft's column organized in, iv. 225, 312.

Threatened by Kūnwar Singh (Mar '58), iv. 317; Brig. Douglass's plan for crushing scattered rebels in, iv. 339; cleared of rebel troops (24 Nov '56), iv. 345; the men who saved the district and the capital of India, vi. 33.

**Bihyā** occupied by Sir E. Lugard, iv. 386.

**Bijaigarh** occupied by Col. Greathed, iv. 65.

**Bijāpūr**, Ajit Singh surprised and defeated at, v. 284.

**Bijāwar**, district to the west of U'rchāh, v. xii.

**Lijérāghūgarh**, captured by Lieut. Osborne, v. 77.

**Bijnāur**, a district of Rohilkhand,

**Bijnāur—cont.**

iv. xviii, vi. 88; description of district, vi. 103; Mr. A. Shakespear, Collector and Magistrate of, vi. 103; news of Mirāth outbreak reaches, vi. 104; released gaol-birds infest the district, vi. 104.

*Preliminary Disturbances.*—Mutineers from Rurki enter the district, vi. 104; prisoners break out of gaol (21 May), vi. 105; Mr. Shakespear stops egress of prisoners from gaol, vi. 105; some prisoners escape, most of whom are recaptured, vi. 105; Mr. Shakespear secures treasure in a well (21 May), vi. 105; Mahmūd Khān comes to steal treasure too late, vi. 106; help given to English by Chaudhāris near, vi. 104; Mahmūd Khān sent to suppress Mewāti marauders, vi. 106; military assistance arrives, vi. 106; Mahmūd Khān returns with armed Pathāns (30 May), vi. 106; mutinously disposed troops sent from, vi. 107; much of the treasure removed from, by Lieut. Gough, vi. 107; the town isolated by the general revolt, vi. 107; Mahmūd Khān suddenly returns to (7 June), vi. 107.

*Muhammadan Rule in.*—Bahādur Khan's rule at Bareilly makes retention of Bijnāur impossible, vi. 108; Mahmūd Khān persuaded to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; Mr. Shakespear skilfully hands over district to care of Mahmūd Khān (7 June), vi. 108; Mahmūd Khān proclaims himself ruler, under King of Dehli (10 June), vi. 109; Mahmūd Khān appropriates money remaining in well, vi. 109; and begins to persecute Hindūs, vi. 110; Umrāo Singh driven from district, by Mahmūd Khān, vi. 110; Hindūs unite and drive Mahmūd Khān to Najibābād (8 Aug), vi. 110; anarchy in, after the Hindū revolt, vi. 110.

**Bijnáur—cont.**

*Civil War.*—Mr. Shakespear authorizes two Muhammadans to take charge of place (16 Aug), vi. 111; Mahmúd Khán declares war on (23 Aug), vi. 111; and captures the town, vi. 111; civil war between Hindús and Muhammadans, vi. 111; decisive defeat of Hindús (18 Sept), vi. 111; flight of younger Chaudhárís to Mirath, vi. 111.

*Muhammadan Rule re-established.*—Muhammadans massacre unoffending Hindús, vi. 111; Mahmúd Khán establishes his rule at, vi. 112; Mahmúd Khán harries neighbouring district, vi. 112; the third raid from, defeated by Capt. H. Boisragon, vi. 112; despondency at, by reason of Capt. Boisragon's victory, vi. 114.

*British Authority restored.*—Brig. Jones's force banishes Muhammadan domination from (17 Apr '58), vi. 114; occupied by Brig. Jones, iv. 364; Mr. Shakespear returns to, and soon restores order, vi. 115.

Bijráon, Capt. Meade makes the final move from (27 Feb '59), v. 258.

Bíkáńír, one of the Rájpút States, iii. 163*n*, iv. xvii, vi. 150; description of the State, vi. 150; the Rájah's feuds with Jaisalmír (1835), vi. 150; Sirdár Singh becomes Rájah (1852), vi. 150; renders real assistance during Mutiny, vi. 151; the remnants of Tántiá Topi's army surrender to Rájah of, v. 256; remains loyal, and the reasons for its loyalty, vi. 150; the State rewarded for loyalty, vi. 151.

Biláspúr, garrison of, v. 77; Mr. Skinner fortifies himself in his house, vi. 135; Mr. Sapte arrives, and relieves Mr. Skinner, vi. 135.

Bilsí, rebels about to attack, iii. 216.

Bíná, rapid stream near Ráhatgarh,

**Bíná—cont.**

v. 95; Sir Hugh Rose's passage of: fruitlessly disputed by Rájah of Bánpúr, v. 98; defensive line of, abandoned by rebels in panic, v. 103.

Bingham, Lieut., with first column at assault of Dehlí, iv. 19.

Bírbhúm, a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3.

Birch, Capt., has guns brought into Alláhábád Fort, ii. 187; murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

Birch, Col. Richard, Military Secretary, immediately investigates cause for greased-cartridge scare, i. 377; early advises a General Proclamation to the Army, i. 447*n*.

Birch, Lieut., distinguished at battle of Chinhat, iii. 377; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387.

Birch, Lieut., attacked by infuriated Kols, in Singhbhúm, iv. 306; severely wounded, iv. 306.

Birch, Lieut., disarms Burhánpúr mutineers, v. 40.

Birch, Lieut.-Col., commands troops at Sítápúr, iii. 252; firmly believes in the loyalty of his men, iii. 253; murdered by his Sípáhís (3 June), iii. 254.

Birch, Maj.-Gen., on caste as affecting discipline, i. 243*n*.

Birch, Mrs., superintends nursing at Lakhnao, iii. 327.

Bird, Assiat.-Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Bird, Mr., Joint Magistrate of Gorákhpúr, vi. 52; defeats attempt of prisoners to escape from Gorákhpúr gaol (7 June), vi. 55; remains alone at Gorákhpúr after other officials had retreated (13 Aug), vi. 58; maintains his dangerous position for a few days, vi. 59; at last escapes into the jungle, vi. 59; a price set on his head, vi. 59; he reaches Bétiah, in Ohmáparan district, safely, vi. 59.

Bird, Robert Martins, adverse to Tálukdárs, i. 118; charged by Col. Sleeman with habitually insulting native gentry, i. 121.

Bird, Mr. Wilberforce, his personal kindness to Dost Muhammad, i. 825.

Birkingsyoung, Mr., a planter, brave volunteer horseman of A'ígarh, vi. 138.

Birwah, stormed and won by Brig. Barker, v. 200.

Bisháratpúr, loyal and generous conduct of Zamindár of, vi. 51.

Bishop, Capt., murdered at Siálkot mutiny (9 July), ii. 478.

Bisúah, near Sitápúr, point at which Firúzsháh crossed the Ganges to join Tántiá Topí, v. 251.

Bitauli, occupied by the Begam of Lakhnao (9 Apr '58), iv. 346; evacuated by Begam of Lakhnao (19 Apr '58), iv. 348.

Bítáur, Gen. Napier hurries to, to intercept Firúzsháh, v. 252.

Bithúr, Báji Ráo retires to (1818), i. 72; granted as jaghír to Náná Sahib, i. 74; Col. Smith's boat-party destroyed near, iii. 232n; Náná Sahib's retreat to, and flight from, ii. 298; plunder and destruction of palace at (19 July), ii. 294; Tántiá Topí leads Sheorájpúr mutineers there, and is defeated, v. 306; Gen. Neill sends troops towards, merely to create good impression, iii. 348; Gen. Havelock attacks rebels at, iii. 348; desperate fighting at, but defeat of Náná Sahib (16 Aug), iii. 344; destruction of palace and temple at (11 Dec.), iv. 197.

Bithúr, Mahárájah of, see Náná Sahib.

Black, Capt., Capt. Conolly's letter to him, with respect to Erinpuram mutiny, iv. 410.

Black Hole, Lord Olive revenges, i. 148.

Blair, Capt., disarms Sipáhs of A'sígarh, v. 40.

Blair, Lieut., his distinguished conduct at battle near Balandshahr, iv. 68.

Blake, Brig., discourtesy of Sipáhs to, announces mutiny at Gwáliár, iii. 115; murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.

Blake, Mrs., escapes from the murders at Gwáliár, iii. 116n.

Blake, Mr., murdered at Jaipúr, superstition concerning his death, ii. 409n.

Blane, Major Seymore, urges Gen. Nicholson to advance cautiously into Dehli, iv. 31.

Block, Mr. C. S., principal civil officer at Sultánpúr, iii. 271; receives notice of intended mutiny, iii. 271; murdered near Sultánpúr (9 June), iii. 272.

Blunt, Capt., commands Artillery in Lieut.-Col. Greathed's column, iv. 61; his daring courage in attack on Sikandarbagh, iv. 128; present with his guns at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 189.

Bogará, district of Eastern Bengal, iv. xiv.

Bogle, Lieut., rescues Miss Jackson and Mrs. Orr from captivity, iv. 281n.

Boileau, Capt., commands Infantry at Sikrorá, iii. 261; escapes from Sikrorá to Balrámpúr, iii. 263.

Boileau, Capt., sent to do duty with Nipálese, iv. 222; leads party of Gurkhás, at action of Mánduri, iv. 223.

Boileau, Major, reinforces escaladers at Jhánai, v. 116.

Boileau, Capt. T. T., commands at Sago's House, Lakhnao, iii. 297.

Boisragon, Capt. H., takes command of force against Bijnaur raiders, vi. 112.

Boisragon, Lieut. T., sent from Rurki against Bijnaur, vi. 112.

Bokhára, Persia tries to influence, against England (1856), i. 317.

Bolan Pass, suggested route for British Mission to Kandahar (1857) i. 323.

- Boláram**, Colin Mackenzie nearly murdered by his own Sipáhis at, i. 239.
- Bolton**, Lieut., murdered at Kánhpúr (27 June), ii. 259.
- Bombay**, description of Presidency, v. 1; line of telegraphic communication with Madras, in 1857, iii. 137*n*; general policy of Lord Elphinstone for protection of, v. 37.
- Mr. Forjett, Superintendent of Police at, v. 29; Mr. Forjett enlists European police, v. 29; dangerously inflammable condition of town, ii. 310; Mr. Forjett disobeys orders, and saves the town, v. 34; riot at the Muharram, v. 33; Mr. Forjett quells the mutiny, v. 34; conspirators acknowledge that Mr. Forjett's vigilance defeated them, v. 35.
- Sipáhis conspire to break out at the Duáli festival, v. 35; the conspiracy in Gangá Parashád's house, v. 36; this conspiracy also defeated by Mr. Forjett, v. 36.
- March of a column from, to Indúr, iii. 140; Queen's Proclamation at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.
- Bombay Army**, its constitution, i. 155; its constitution compared with that of Bengal, i. 242.
- Bombay**, Inám Commission of, its nature and operations, i. 127.
- Bonai**, a tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.
- Bondí**, Begam of Ondh and Náná Sahib driven through, v. 204.
- Bone**, Mr., Engineer, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 30*n*.
- Bonham**, Lieut., commands Artillery at Sikrorá, iii. 261; his Sipáhis give him money and a horse, but force him to leave Sikrorá (9 June), iii. 263; his heroic conduct at battle of Chinhat, iii. 286*n*, 377; wounded three times at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Bontain**, Major, reports greased-car-
- Bontain**, Major—*cont.*  
tridge scare at Damdamah (28 Jan), i. 375; suggests disbanding 19th Regt. at Calcutta instead of Barrackpúr, i. 394; pronounces on the greasing substance, i. 377; suggests substitution of tearing for biting, i. 383.
- Bonus**, Lieut., wounded in escalade, at Jhánsi, v. 117.
- Botanical Gardens**, Calcutta, plot to rise against the English there, on 10th March, frustrated, i. 389.
- Boulderson**, Mr., reproved for supporting Talukdári claims, i. 119*n*.
- Boulton**, Lieut., escapes massacre by his own Sipáhis, but afterwards perishes (July), iii. 249.
- Bouchier**, Major George, commands Horse Battery, in Punjab Movable Column, ii. 476; supports Cavalry with his guns in their heroic stand at Dehli, iv. 34, his description of appearance of Dehli after capture, iv. 48; commands Artillery in Lieut.-Col. Greathead's column, iv. 61; takes part in battle of Balandshahr, iv. 63; his description of the surprise at Agra, iv. 71*n*; his description of the rout of the rebels at Agra, iv. 72; first to open fire at relief of Lakhnao, iv. 119; his daring in attack of the Sikandarbagh, iv. 140; takes guns through the heart of Lakhnao to support British left, iv. 149; present with his battery at attack on Tántia Topi (6 Dec), iv. 188; by rapid advance secures the capture of Gwalíar camp, iv. 191; his description of chase of Gwalíar contingent from Kánhpúr, iv. 191; blows up house at Itáwah, held by fanatics, iv. 201.
- Bourne**, Mr. Sturges, present at Christ Church when young Canning won the Latin verse prize, i. 263*n*.
- Bouverie**, Capt., accompanies Lord Canning to India, i. 280.
- Bowling**, Dr., murdered at Sháh-jáhpúr (31 May), iii. 214.

- Bowman, Rev. G. L.**, accompanies Peel's Brigade, iv. 90a.
- Bowring, Lowin**, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39.
- Boyd, Assist.-Surgeon**, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Boyd, Capt.**, with second column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 19.
- Boyle, Mr. Vicars**, fortifies his house at A'rah, iii. 52; takes charge of defences of the house, iii. 53a; the great service he rendered at A'rah, vi. 33.
- Boyson, Mr.**, killed in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384.
- Bradford, Col.**, suppresses mutiny at Govindgarh (1850), i. 230.
- Bradford, Mr.**, escapes from Faizabad to Dánápúr, iii. 271.
- Bradshaw, Lieut.**, killed in daring capture of a gun, at assault of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 27, 38.
- Bradshaw, Mrs.**, her account of the last moments of Sir Hugh Wheeler, ii. 254a.
- Brahmanism**, effect of Western science on, i. 131.
- Brahmans**, their influence on Indian society, i. 132; spread of English education renders them antagonistic to English rule, i. 133, specially alarmed by favour shown to widow-remarriage, i. 138.
- Brahmaputrâ**, its junction with the Manâs, vi. 31.
- Brantley, Lieut.**, killed at Ruiyâ (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.
- Brassey, Lieut.**, disarms Sipâhis in Fort of Allâhabâd, ii. 191.
- Brassey, Capt.**, with his Sikhs forces abandonment of second line of defence in Lakhnao, iv. 252, 278.
- Briggs, Capt.**, commands Madras Horse Artillery, at attack on Lakhnao, iv. 121; his daring in attack of the Sikandarbagh, iv. 140; present with his battery at attack on Tântiâ Topî (6 Dec), iv. 188.
- Brigade Mess**, a post at Lakhnao, Brigade Mess—cont.
- iii. 298; mine exploded there, and assault delivered (10 Aug), iii. 306.
- Briggs, Capt.**, organises military train for supply of troops at Dehli, ii. 384a.
- Briggs, Major**, Military Secretary at Haidarâbâd, v. 83.
- Bright, Mr. G.**, Magistrate in Bardwân, vi. 6.
- Brijmohan Singh**, the Sipâhi who first used the new cartridges, his house burnt down (Apr), ii. 34.
- Brind, Major James**, commands heavy guns on Dehli Ridge, ii. 448a; commands right section No. 1 battery, Dehli, iv. 9; crushes the Mori bastion, iv. 10, captures the Jâmi Masjid (20 Sept), iv. 46; clears Dehli from the ruffianly element, iv. 57; ensures the safety of gateways in Dehli, iv. 57; commands siege-train at attack on Bardli, iv. 367; his death (1888), iv. 9a.
- Brind, Brig. Frederick**, commands at Siolkot, and neglects to disarm Sipâhis, ii. 471; murdered at Siolkot mutiny (9 July), ii. 473.
- Brindâban**, a town of Mathurâ, vi. 85.
- Brinjâris**, supply pack-cattle for Rûrki column, iv. 359.
- Broadfoot, George**, his death in the Panjâb (1846), i. 5.
- Broadhurst, Mr. W. H.**, Collector in Bardwân, vi. 6.
- Brockman, Capt.**, leads stormers at Jhânsi, v. 116, 117; gallantly captures guns at attack on Gwâliâr, v. 157; chases Tântiâ Topî for weeks, but fails to catch him, v. 255a.
- Brougham, Major**, disarms Sipâhis on Sawâd frontier, ii. 374; assists at disarming Sipâhis at Fort Mackeson, ii. 479.
- Brown, Capt.**, severely wounded at Dehli, ii. 412.
- Brown, Capt. G. G.**, accompanies

**Brown, Capt. G. G.—cont.**

Gen. Napier's force to Ránód, v. 251a; pursues Garhákótá rebels, v. 100.

**Brown, Lieut.,** his daring in attack of the Sikandarbagh, iv. 140.

**Brown, Mr.,** Assistant Magistrate of Dinájpúr, resolves to fight for the station, iv. 299.

**Brown, Mr.,** Engineer, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90a.

**Brown, Mr. George,** a merchant, serves in Calcutta Cavalry Volunteers, vi. 18.

**Browne, Capt. Samuel,** his conspicuous bravery at Kursí, iv. 287; commands Cavalry at Pilíbhít, v. 192; sent to assist Lieut. Craigie at Núriah, v. 193; attacks Sirpúrah and captures a gun single-handed, v. 193; desperately wounded, but saved, v. 194; receives Victoria Cross, v. 194a.

**Browne, Lieut.,** distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; wounded, iv., 114.

**Browne, Mr. Cave,** his story of a general conspiracy among Panjáb Sipáhís, ii. 323a; on the importance of Firúzpur Magazine, ii. 332a; relates anecdote showing importance of Pesháwar in opinion of natives, ii. 338a.

**Browne, Mrs.,** escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.

**Brownlow, Capt.,** burning of his house at Baréli, signal for mutiny, iii. 207.

**Brownlow, Lieut.,** of the Engineers, his coolness and daring at Saháranpúr, iii. 200; killed by accidental explosion of powder, at Lakhnao (17 Mar '58), iv. 282.

**Brownlow, Lieut. Henry,** shot down in assault of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 42a.

**Brownlow, Midshipman,** his gallantry in Jagdíspúr jungle operations, vi. 171.

**Bruce, Capt.,** energetic head of the

**Bruce, Capt.—cont.**

police at Kánhpúr, vi. 76; renders great service in restoring order at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

**Bruce, Mr.,** fellow-student with Viscount Canning, i. 268.

**Bryce, Lieut.,** wounded at siege of Lakhnao, iii. 300.

**Bryce, Mr.,** Carpenter, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90a.

**Brydon, Surgeon,** distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

**Bryson, Sergeant-Major,** shot at siege of Lakhnao (9 July), iii. 300.

**Buch, Dr.,** murdered at Baréli (31 May), iii. 212.

**Buckley, Conductor,** escapes from explosion of Dehli Magazine to Mirath, ii. 68.

**Budáun, a district** of Baréli division, iii. x, iv. xviii, vi. 38; causes of ill-feeling there, iii. 215; Mr. Edwards, Collector, the only Englishman there, iii. 215, 216; sends his wife and child to Nainí Tál, iii. 216; Mr. Philipps reaches, on his way to Bareilly (29 May), iii. 216; Mr. Philipps leaves, on failing to get assistance, iii. 216; three Englishmen join Mr. Edwards, iii. 216; mutiny at (1 June), iii. 217; the money-loss small, for Mr. Edwards had previously refused to receive revenue from landowners, iii. 218; the four Englishmen flee, and three at last reach Fathgarh, iii. 217; Mr. Edwards escapes to Dharnpúr, iii. 217; ultimately reaches Kánhpúr in safety, iii. 217.

**Khán Bahádur Khán** acknowledged ruler of, iii. 217; district becomes the seat of civil war, iii. 217; armed landholders three times try to plunder during Khán Bahádur Khán's sway, iii. 223; Gen. Penny marches on, iv. 351; he is attacked and killed (30 Apr '58), iv. 351.

**Budháyan,** important fort covering

**Budhāyan—cont.**

approach to Sultānpūr, iv. 232; secured by Gen. Franks's generalship, iv. 233.

**Bunbury, Capt.**, his Sipāhī mutiny at Sultānpūr, iii. 272; sheltered, in his flight from Sultānpūr, by Rūstān Sāh, iii. 272*n*; his services at the A'lambāgh, iv. 252.

**Bundelās, Rājput clans of Central India**, v. 110*n*; make attacks on Sāgar, v. 69.

**Bundelkhand**, i. 64, 219; annexation of Jaitpūr in (1853), i. 80; formation of Jhānsī territory in, iii. 118; its proximity to Sindhiā territory, iii. 135; disaffection caused by new settlement of the land, v. 291; revolutionary condition of, in June, ii. 309; kept free from rebel power by Lieut. Osborne, v. 77; entered by Gen. Whitlock, v. 135.

**Būndī**, one of the Rājput States, iii. 163*n*, iv. xxi; vi. 160; description of the State, vi. 160.

The quarrel with Jodhpūr (1830), vi. 161; Rām Singh, Rao Rājah of vi. 161; indisposition of ruler of, to help the British, vi. 161; the Mahārāo shuts his gates on Tāntiā Topi, v. 223, vi. 161; disloyal feeling forgiven (1860), vi. 161.

**Burbank, Capt.**, chases Dhakāh mutineers, but they escape into the jungle, iv. 302.

**Burbank, Capt. of Marines**, his excellent service in Chutiā Nāgpūr, vi. 172.

**Burdwā division**, description of, vi. 6.

**Burgess, Lieut.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhānsī, iii. 123; kills a traitor in the fort, iii. 125; murdered at Jhānsī (8 June), iii. 126.

**Burgess, alias Grierson, Corporal**, one of explosion party at Kashmīr Gate, Dehli, iv. 22; shot in attempting to light fuse (14 Sept), iv. 23.

**Burhānpūr**, its situation and history,

**Burhānpūr—cont.**

v. ix; some A'sīgarh Sipāhīs sent away to, v. 40; Sipāhīs mutiny there (12 July), v. 40; mutineers from, disarmed by Bhīls, v. 40.

**Burha Rāptī**, tributary of the Rāptī, iv. xviii.

**Burhat Ghāt**, occupied by Col. Rowcroft, iv. 226.

**Burkinyoung, Mr.**, joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh, iii. 198*n*.

**Burlton, Capt.**, sent with Gwāliar troops to pacify A'ligarh district, iii. 196; dismissed by his mutinous men, at Hāthras (3 July), iii. 197.

**Burlton, Mr.**, disappears in confusion of mutiny at Mathurā, vi. 92; killed at Mathurā (14 June), vi. 97.

**Burma**, first contest with (1826), i. 47; Lord Dalhousie's war with, i. 96; province of Pegu annexed (1849), i. 48; difficulty in garrisoning with Indian troops, i. 337; general service regiments raised for service in, v. 285; proposal to march Bengal troops to (1856), i. 340.

**Burmese War**, its effect upon the Sipāhī mind, i. 193.

**Burmester, Capt.**, murdered by his Sipāhīs (7 July), iii. 249.

**Burn, Col.**, made military Governor of Dehli, iv. 57.

**Burnes, Capt.**, escapes from Sītāpūr to the Mitali Rājah, iii. 255.

**Burnes, Sir Alex.**, his 'pin and needle' presents at Kābul (1839), i. 825*n*.

**Burney, Col.**, commands at Bānsī, iv. 94; convinces his Sipāhīs of the hopelessness of mutiny, iv. 95.

**Burr, Col.**, his defeat of the Peshwā, in 1817, v. xi.

**Burroughs, Capt.**, enters the Sikan-darbagh, and is wounded, iv. 129.

**Burroughs, Major**, commands at A'zamgarh, vi. 63; unable to suppress rising of Sipāhīs, ii. 160.



- Burrowes, Capt.**, murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 64.
- Burton, Major**, Political Agent at Kotá, iv. 397; returns from short absence to Kotá, iv. 398; attacked and murdered with his two sons there (15 Oct), iv. 399 vi. 162.
- Bushner, Sergeant**, escapes from Faizábád and reaches Captaininganj in safety, iii. 269.
- Bushir**, to be occupied by British troops (1856), i. 306.
- Bushby, Mr.**, administers Sagar and Narbadá territories with judgment, v. 61; his death (Feb), v. 81.
- Butána**, branch of Jamnah canal watering Rohtak, vi. 140.
- Butler, Lieut. Thomas**, his daring act at the Láhor Gate, Dehli, iv. 32; struck down in this attack, iv. 33; swims across Gúmri to inspect rebel works at Lakhnáo, iv. 263; gives possession of first line of defence at Lakhnáo to Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 263; wins the Victoria Cross (9 Mar '58), iv. 263; takes part in attack on Ruiyá, iv. 356.
- Byng, Capt.**, mutinous Sipáhis at Jabalpur ask him to command them, i. 214.
- Byng, Lt.-Col.**, commands Cavalry at Jabalpur, v. 133.
- Byng, Major the Hon. R. B.**, sent in pursuit of Chitrágáon mutineers, iv. 295; catches the Chitrágáon mutineers at Látú, iv. 295; killed in attack on mutineers there (18 Dec), iv. 295.

## C.

**Cafe, Capt.**, attempts to storm Ruiyá, and is beaten back, iv. 355; wins Victoria Cross (15 Apr '58), iv. 355.

**Calcutta**, condition of European inhabitants in May, ii. 84; conspiracy before the Mutiny, v. 292; two conspiring Sipáhis arrested by their comrades, vi. 20; important results of postponing fête at Sindhia's visit (10 Mar), vi. 12.

At the first reports of Mutiny inhabitants take alarm, ii. 85; just cause of alarm, ii. 85; optimist view of affairs at, iii. 1; the Government forecast of the campaign, iii. 2; reasons for the false security felt by the official world, iii. 7; community distrust Lord Canning's cautious measures, ii. 86; Lord Canning retains his native body-guard in despite of mutiny, ii. 89; native guard at last removed from Government House, vi. 21; dread of massacre on Queen's birthday, ii. 89; dangerous condition on that day, vi. 14.

*Protective measures.* — Troops sent to the North-West Prov. (20 May), iii. 2; Madras Fusileers arrive (24 May), ii. 96; the proximity of Barrackpur, and residence of King of Oudh, sources of danger, ii. 85; means of protecting dangerous posts around, ii. 94; inhabitants offer themselves as Volunteers, ii. 87; contemptuous terms in which volunteer aid was refused, vi. 16; serious consequences resulting from this refusal, iii. 5; citizens organise a Volunteer force in a few days, when permitted, iii. 10; Cavalry Volunteers patrol Barrackpur road two days.

Calcutta—*cont.*

after enrolment, vi. 19; the devotion and steadiness of the European community in, vi. 24; inhabitants urge the disbandment of Barrackpūr and Dánápūr Sipáhís, ii. 92 and *n*; deputation of merchants urge Lord Canning to order disarmament of Dánápūr Sipáhís, iii. 41; disastrous results of Lord Canning's refusal to disarm Dánápūr Sipáhís, iii. 47; the dangerously weak condition of, in June, exposed by Mr. Grant, iii. 9; Highlanders and other regiments arrive in June, ii. 101; arrival of reinforcements, iii. 5; troops hurried to the front from, iii. 6; the "Gagging Act," iii. 13; the storm of unpopularity it evoked, iii. 13, 14; a spy of the King of Oudh detected (13 June), vi. 19.

*Panic Sunday.*—"Panic Sunday" at (14 June), iii. 16; eyewitnesses of "Panic Sunday," vi. 20*n*; pusillanimity of the higher officials, iii. 16; parts of the city completely deserted, iii. 17; Dr. Menat's testimony, iii. 17*n*; the mercantile and trading community remain steadfast, iii. 17*n*; Highlanders hurried away at night to disarm Barrackpūr Sipáhís, iii. 18.

*Arrest of the King.*—Arrest of the King of Oudh at (15 June), iii. 18; Mr. Edmonstone discreetly effects the arrest, iii. 18; the King submits with dignity, iii. 19; his Prime Minister accompanies him to Fort William, iii. 19.

*Disarmament discussion.*—Knowledge of the progress of the mutiny possessed by Government up to 7 July, iii. 22; arrival of Gen. P. Grant, iii. 19; the merchants press upon Lord Canning the necessity for disarming Dánápūr Sipáhís, iii. 41; a deputation admitted to His Lordship (20 July), iii. 41 th

Calcutta—*cont.*

request curtly refused, iii. 41; the disasters which followed due to this obstinacy, iii. 42; Grand Jury recommend disarmament of natives (13 July), iii. 91; Lord Canning's Bill for disarming, iii. 91; he disarms both Europeans and natives, iii. 91; a licence clause provided, iii. 91; the Act a statesman-like measure, iii. 91; indignation which it calls forth, iii. 91.

*Active Operations begin.*—Reported rising at the T'd, vi. 20; news possessed by, Government (1 Aug), iii. 88; arrival of Sir J. Outram, iii. 87; Mr. J. P. Grant sent to Banáras, iii. 88; Muhammadan body-guard disarms itself (4 Aug), vi. 21; Madras Sipáhís volunteer for service and land at (5 Aug), iv. 97; Lord Elgin and Capt. W. Peel arrive (8 Aug), iii. 93; arrival of Capt. Sotheby (11 Aug), iii. 93; formation of the Naval Brigade, iii. 93; the Brigade begins its glorious career (18 Aug), iii. 93; Sir Colin Campbell lands, iii. 94; his great difficulties on landing, iii. 85; he is compelled to force the Government into action, iii. 87; gloomy outlook on arrival of Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 84.

Yeomanry Corps raised at, vi. 22; reinforcements freely arrive during Sept. and Oct., iv. 91; troops diverted from China, iv. 89; troops sent to suppress disturbances in Chitrágón (26 Nov), iv. 294; Mr. J. P. Grant becomes President of the Council (Feb '58), iv. 291.

Panic of 3 Mar. 1858, iv. 291; Sir Orfeur Cavanagh's account of the cause of this panic, iv. 292*n*; the town open to attack by Kánwar Singh, vi. 36; its many narrow escapes from attack or seizure, vi. 36; the men who saved it from depredation, vi. 33, 37; Queen'

- Calcutta—*cont.*  
 Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.
- Calcutta Gate, at Dehli, closed against insurgents, ii. 58, 393n.
- "Calcutta Review," its description of the desolation on line of march to Kánhpúr, ii. 277n.
- Cameron, Brig., nearly killed by Gházis, iv. 369.
- Cameron, Capt., commands troops at Nausháhrá, ii. 363; conducts mutinous troops from Nausháhrá to Mardán, ii. 364.
- Cameron, Mr., works a mortar in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Campbell, Brig., placed in command at Alláhábád (Jan '58), iv. 313; clears district near Alláhábád, iv. 314; sent in wrong direction by Sir Colin Campbell to pursue Lakhnao rebels (14 Mar '58), iv. 278; ordered to stop fugitives from Músábágh on left front (19 Mar '58), iv. 283; deliberately allows the rebels to escape, iv. 284; incalculable mischief caused by his neglect, iv. 285n; his failure justified by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 289.
- Campbell, Brig., of the Bays, charges on, and captures rebel guns at Jalálábád, iv. 250.
- Campbell, Capt. Rose, Maj. Davidson's emissary to Rájah of Shorápúr, v. 86; assumes charge of Shorápúr after flight of the Rájah, v. 88; leaves Shorápúr, v. 87.
- Campbell, Col., preserved by faithful troopers at Sialkot mutiny, ii. 473n.
- Campbell, Col., his former services, iv. 21; commands third column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19; leads his column to the assault of Kashmir Gate, iv. 26; penetrates to the Jámi Masjid, iv. 27; his critical position in the middle of Dehli, iv. 35.
- Campbell, Lieut., wounded, but escapes to large fort at Jháná, iii. 123.
- Campbell, Lieut., sent to do duty with Nipalese, iv. 222.
- Campbell, Lieut.-Col., commands division on illness of Brig. Stewart, v. 130n.
- Campbell, Major, wounded in No. 2 battery (11 Sept), iv. 18.
- Campbell, Mr. J., sends Játs from Rohtak to join Meade's Horse, v. 218.
- Campbell, Mrs. Lorne, preserved by faithful troopers at Sialkot mutiny, ii. 473n.
- Campbell, Sir Colin, suppresses the Rawalpindi mutiny (1849), i. 227; selected by Lord Palmerston for chief command in India, iii. 94; proves himself a great general, iv. 196; responsible for two acts at Lakhnao which place him in the second rank of generalship, iv. 288.
- Organization of an army.*—Arrives at Calcutta (13 Aug), iii. 94, iv. 84, vi. 22; non-existence of an army for operations when he reached Calcutta, iv. 85; forced to stimulate the Indian Government into action, iv. 87; organizes a bullock train from Rániganj, iv. 87; patrols road to Alláhábád, iv. 88; starts for seat of operations (27 Oct), iv. 91; nearly captured by mutineers at Sherghatí, iv. 101; encourages Gen. Havelock to hold on to Kánhpúr, iii. 347; his commendation of Gen. Outram's great act of self-abnegation, iii. 353; reaches Alláhábád (1 Nov), iv. 102; arrives at Kánhpúr (8 Nov), iv. 104.
- Active operations commence.*—He sends a force to clear the district of A'zamgarh, iv. 104; resolves to capture Lakhnao before achieving anything else, iv. 104; disregards Tantia Topi, iv. 105; clears country north of Banáras with troops marching to Lakhnao, iv. 226; hurries to Lakhnao misled by accounts of shortness of provisions,

**Campbell, Sir Colin—cont.**

iv. 114; his instructions to Gen. Windham on leaving him at Kánhpúr, iv. 159; the careful forethought of his instructions, iv. 160.

Reaches Banní, near Lakhnao (9 Nov), iv. 106; is met by Mr. Kavanagh (10 Nov), iv. 117; his plan for relieving Lakhnao, iv. 118; the force with which he approached Lakhnao, iv. 117; acts on Gen. Outram's advice in advancing through Lakhnao, iv. 119n; reaches A'lambágh (12 Nov), iv. 120; leaves his baggage at the A'lambágh, iv. 120.

*The Attack.*—Force with which he made his attack, iv. 121; captures Dilkushá (14 Nov), iv. 122; captures the Martinière, iv. 123; rebels attempt to drive him from the captured positions, but fail, iv. 124; a second and more desperate effort is made, and again fails, iv. 125; the English again advance (15 Nov), iv. 125; and force entrance into Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 127; the advance signalled to Sir J. Outram, iv. 126; heroic capture of the Sikandar Bágh, iv. 129; resolves to carry the Sháh Najaf, iv. 134, 135; his critical position before Sháh Najaf, iv. 135; leads the desperate attack in person, iv. 138; is unable to force an entrance, iv. 135-137; the army saved by Sergeant Paton, iv. 137 who effects the capture of Sháh Najaf, iv. 137; and receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 137n.

*The Relief.*—Plan for final junction with Sir J. Outram, iv. 141; secures his left flank (17 Nov), iv. 141; captures Bank's House, iv. 141; attack and capture of the Mess House, iv. 142; capture of the Moti Mahall, iv. 143; his rage at Capt. Wolesley for exceeding orders, iv. 143n; he reaches the Residency (17 Nov), iv. 146.

**Campbell, Sir Colin—cont.**

Arrangements for withdrawing garrison from Residency (19 Nov), iv. 151; reaches A'lambágh with the relieved garrison (25 Nov), iv. 155.

*The Return March.*—Plans for the return to Kánhpúr, iv. 155; leaves Sir J. Outram in charge of A'lambágh, iv. 155; starts with convoy to Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 156; receives urgent summons from Gen. Windham to hasten to Kánhpúr, iv. 156; reaches Mangalwár, iv. 157; re-enters Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 158; his prompt measures for saving the Kánhpúr bridge, iv. 182.

*The Kánhpúr Battle.*—Before attacking Tántiá Topí sends convoy on to Alláhábád, iv. 185; his plan for driving Tántiá Topí from Kánhpúr, iv. 187; sends his camp to river side before attacking Tántiá Topí, iv. 189; drives Gwáliár Contingent from Kánhpúr (6 Dec), iv. 191; orders Gen. Mansfield to occupy the Subahdar's Tank to force surrender of Tántiá Topí, iv. 192; orders destruction of Bithúr, iv. 197.

*The Doab.*—Resolves to capture Fathgarh, iv. 199; forced to wait return of carriages from Alláhábád in order to move from Kánhpúr, iv. 199; marches westward from Kánhpúr (24 Dec), iv. 210; reaches Míran-ki-Sarai (30 Dec), iv. 210; meets Capt. Hodson at Míran-ki-sarai after his daring ride, iv. 207; his kind reception of Capt. Hodson, iv. 208; saves bridge over Kálí Nádí from destruction (1 Jan '58), iv. 211; his troops, without orders, scatter the rebels there, iv. 213; he occupies Fathgarh (3 Jan '58), iv. 214; re-establishes communication with the north-west (4 Jan '58), iv. 215; places Brig. Seaton in command of Fathgarh, iv. 218.

Campbell, Sir Colin—*cont.*

*Preparations for capture of Lakhnao.*—His desire to subdue Rohilkhand before Lakhnao overruled by Lord Canning, iv. 215; deceives rebels in Rohilkhand as to his intentions, iv. 218; orders siege-train from A'gra, iv. 217; sends Col. Walpole against Allahganj, iv. 218; directs the advance of a small column from Rurki, iv. 219; leaves Fathgarh with the bulk of his troops (1 Feb '58), iv. 220; returns to Kánhpúr (4 Feb '58), iv. 220.

*Final advance on Lakhnao.*—His plan for the capture of Lakhnao, iv. 257; advances against the Dilkushá to the final capture of Lakhnao, iv. 258; seizes Muhammad Bágh (2 Mar '58), iv. 258; returns to the A'lambagh, iv. 253; troops with which he advanced to final capture of Lakhnao, iv. 258, 259.

Throws two bridges across the Gúmti at Bibiapúr (4 Mar '58), iv. 259; sends Gen. Outram with troops across the Gúmti, iv. 259; the troops which crossed, iv. 260; his anxiety about the passage of the Gúmti, iv. 260n; repulse of Cavalry attack, and seizure of Ohunhat, iv. 261; batteries placed to enfilade first line of rebel defence, iv. 261; capture of the Yellow House, iv. 262; seizure of the Martinière, iv. 264; the rebels abandon their first line of works (9 Mar '58), iv. 263.

Capture of Banks's house (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; erection of batteries to rake the Kaisarbagh defences, iv. 265; seizure of the iron bridge, iv. 266; capture of Hashmat A'li's camp, iv. 266; occupation of the Sikandarbagh, iv. 267; Kadam Rasul and Shah Najaf abandoned by the enemy, iv. 268; storm and capture of the Begam Kothí, iv. 270; the sternest struggle during

Campbell, Sir Colin—*cont.*

the siege, iv. 270; the death of Captain Hodson (11 Mar '58), iv. 271; storm of the Imámbarah, iv. 273; abandonment of second line of defensive works, iv. 273.

Advance against the Kaisarbagh, iv. 273; struggle in the Chiní Bazaar, iv. 274; rebels abandon the Tárá Kothí and Mess-house, iv. 274; storm of the Kaisarbagh, iv. 275; Dr. Russell's description of the plunder of the place, iv. 275; capture of the third line of defence (14 Mar '58), iv. 276.

Extraordinary order to Gen. Outram, iv. 277; the disastrous consequences of this order, iv. 277; directs Sir J. Outram to recross Gumti, and occupy Kaisarbagh, iv. 278; sends Gen. Hope Grant to pursue along Sítápúr road, iv. 278; sends Brig. Campbell on the Sandila road, iv. 278; sends Gen. Outram against the Machhi Bhawan, iv. 279; capture of the Musá Bágh, iv. 283; escape of the enemy through wilful blundering, iv. 284; the Maulavi driven from the city, iv. 286; complete subjugation of Lakhnao (31 Mar '58), iv. 286.

Sends Sir E. Lugard to relieve A'zamgarh, iv. 328.

*Operations in Central India.*—Accepts Sir Robert Hamilton's plan for campaign in Central India, v. 91; seeks to divert Sir Hugh Rose from Jháná, v. 107; sends Col. Maxwell, with troops, to Kalpi, iv. 315.

*Rohilkhand Campaign.*—Lord Canning insists on immediate attack on Rohilkhand, iv. 349; Sir Colin Campbell sends three columns into Rohilkhand (Apr '58), iv. 349; occupies Shahjahanpúr, iv. 365; the Maulavi and Náná Sahib escape from him (30 Apr '58), iv. 365; occupies Faridpúr, iv. 367;

**Campbell, Sir Colin—cont.**

drives Khán Bahádúr Khán from Barélf (5 May '58), iv. 367; the rebel force escapes from Barélf, iv. 370; sends Brig. Jones to relieve Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 373; after capture of Barélf, distributes his forces, iv. 376; hurries from Faridpúr to relieve Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 377; joins Brig. Jones in Sháhjahánpúr, iv. 377; repulses the Maulavi's attack at Panhat (18 May '58), iv. 377; drives the Maulavi into Oudh, iv. 378; returns to Fathgarh, iv. 378.

Seeks to divert Sir Hugh Rose from attack on Jhánsi, v. 107; orders him to relieve Charkhári, v. 107; Sir R. Hamilton authorizes Gen. Rose to disobey that order, v. 108; detaches troops to support attack on Kálpí, v. 125; thinks Central India operations ended with capture of Kálpí, v. 131; directs the break up of Central India Field Force, v. 131; reprimands Sir Hugh Rose for re-assuming command of troops, v. 150; he is allowed a share in Kirwi booty, v. 141.

*Final Operations*—His plan of operations for finally crushing resistance, v. 200; moves against A'methí and compels submission of Rájah (8 Nov '58), v. 202; completely defeats Béni Mádhú at Dúndiá Khérá (24 Nov '58), v. 203; drives the Begam of Oudh and Náná Sáhib from Bondí, v. 204; drives rebels from Bondí and Bahráich, v. 204; drives Begam of Oudh and Náná Sáhib into Nipál, v. 204; finally defeats the rebels at Bánki, on the Nipál frontier (Jan '59), v. 204; becomes Lord Clyde (Oct '58), v. 200.

Campbell, Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Canning, Mr. George, appointed Governor-General in 1823, but never

**Canning, Mr. George—cont.**

sails, i. 264; becomes Foreign Secretary, i. 266; his opinion of Indian officials, i. 276n.

Canning, Lord Hubert, accompanies Viscount Canning to India, i. 280n.

**Canning Viscount:—**

*Biographical Details.*—His early life, i. 265-268; his school-days, i. 266; goes to Eton, i. 266; enters the University (Dec '28), i. 268; takes his degree, i. 269; his marriage (5 Sept '35), i. 270; becomes Member of Parliament (Aug '36), i. 270; takes his seat in the House of Lords (24 Apr '37), i. 270; becomes Under Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs (1841), i. 271; becomes Chief Commissioner of Woods and Forests (1846), i. 271; declines office under Lord Derby, i. 272; becomes Postmaster-General (1852), i. 273; re-appointed Postmaster-General under Lord Palmerston (1856), i. 273.

Appointed Governor-General (1 Aug '55), i. 264, 274; his appointment received with disapprobation, i. 274; banquet at London Tavern on his appointment, i. 274; his speech on assuming the Governor-Generalship, i. 276.

He lands in India (28 Jan '56), i. 281; his reception at Bombay, i. 281; reaches Calcutta (29 Feb '56), i. 282; immediate pressure of public business, i. 282; his Supreme Council, i. 283.

*Personal Characteristics.*—His conscientiousness, i. 283; the real strength of his character, v. 297; his military precience, v. 297; at first hampered by bad advisers, ii. 125n; led astray on first landing in India, v. 296; his early mistakes due to ignorant official councillors, v. 299, vi. 7; his unfortunate dependence on official advisers, vi. 8; invites confidential commu-

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

nications from Agents at Native Courts, i. 283; his real greatness when he shook himself free from official councillors, v. 297.

*General Policy.*—His interest in religious societies alarms the natives (1856), i. 348; his cautious dealing with the Hindu Widows Remarriage question, i. 350; proposes General Enlistment Act, i. 342; issues General Enlistment Order (25 July '56), i. 343.

Consents to conference with Dost Muhammad, i. 313, 317; resolves to subsidize Afghanistan, i. 314; declines to send British Mission to Herat, i. 305; his opinion of the agreement with Afghanistan, i. 326, 328.

Adopts Lord Dalhousie's policy with respect to Dehli Princes, ii. 22; resolves to abolish kingly title of Dehli family, ii. 23; his final instructions as to Dehli succession, ii. 24.

His desire to avoid war with Persia, i. 305; directed from Home to make war on Persia, i. 305; consults Sir John Lawrence as to command of Persian expedition, i. 307; appoints Gen. Stalker to the command, i. 309; sends Outram to supersede Gen. Stalker, i. 312; Persian war ends at moment of Indian outbreak, i. 440; his terms for making peace with Persia, i. 319; his opinion of the war with Persia, i. 304.

Approves the policy of annexing Oudh, i. 279; appoints Mr. Coverley Jackson interim Commissioner of Oudh, i. 292; orders inquiry into alleged indignities in Oudh, i. 297; severely reprimands Mr. Jackson for neglecting to supply information about indignities, i. 298; resolves to depose Jackson, i. 299; wishes Outram to return to Oudh, i. 311.

*The Storm rises.*—Warned by

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

Gen. Outram before outbreak to make Alláhábád secure, ii. 181 and n; he is rendered uneasy by the *chapatti* distribution, i. 421; knows of conspiracy to seize Fort William (26 Jan), vi. 11; permits Sipáhs to grease their own cartridges (27 Jan), i. 378; first warned of the great coming danger by the outbreak at Barhampur (Feb), i. 387; his slowness in dealing with Barhampur mutiny, vi. 7; objects to deferring target practice at Ambalah (4 Apr), i. 410; realizes the depth of the disaffection at Barrackpur, i. 403n; fears Gen. Hearsey's second address to Barrackpur Sipáhs, i. 390; delay in disarming Barrackpur Sipáhs, vi. 7; asks for additional English officers (Apr), i. 335.

*The Storm breaks.*—Hears that Sipáhs are apparently contented in early May, i. 427; news of Mirath outbreak reaches him (12 May), i. 437; his condemnation of the irritating way of carrying out sentence on Mirath troopers, ii. 38n; realizes the significance of Mirath-Dehli outbreak, i. 433, 453; inclines to prompt severity in early May, i. 436; resolves on calm determination to suppress Mutiny, i. 439; finds his Presidency officers painfully despondent, i. 448; summons China expedition to his help, i. 441; his official and private appeal to Lord Elgin, i. 445; assumes the whole responsibility of diverting China expedition, i. 444; summons English troops from Burmah and Madras, i. 442; demands immediate reinforcements from Court of Directors, i. 445; calls for troops from the Panjab, i. 442; authorizes the acceptance of help from Pattiala and Jhind (May), i. 443; his fears for the fidelity of the Panjab, ii. 314; the question of ceding Peshawar re-

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

ferred to him, ii. 464; refuses to abandon Pesháwar, ii. 466; authorizes enlistment of Sikhs and Afghans, ii. 355; list of the troops he had summoned in May, ii. 95.

*Tranquillizing Measures.*—Confers increased punitive powers on military officers (16 May), i. 447; confers plenary military power on Sir H. Lawrence (16 May), i. 451; issues tranquillizing proclamation to native army, i. 447; retains his native body-guard in despite of Mutiny, ii. 89; pursues policy of feigning belief in Sipáhis, i. 334, iii. 8, 15; compliments Sipáhis at Alláhábád just before they mutiny, iii. 7; his reason for temporising with Sipáhis, iii. 31.

Distrusts his own countrymen, but trusts the Sipáhis, iii. 10; Calcutta community distrust his measures, ii. 86, iii. 13; refuses to enrol Calcutta inhabitants as Volunteers, ii. 87, vi. 7; contemptuous terms in which volunteer aid was refused (25 May), vi. 16; taunts the inhabitants of Calcutta with panic, ii. 88; induced by Mr. Grant to accept services of Volunteers at Calcutta, iii. 9; tardily sanctions the enrolment of Volunteers at Calcutta (12 June), iii. 10; his neglect of available resources condemned, ii. 4; receives reassuring telegrams from North-West (10-19 May), ii. 94.

*Reinforcements.*—Conceals first arrivals of reinforcements, ii. 96n; his anxiety about line of communication with A'gra, ii. 148; his instant efforts to protect that line, ii. 83; hurries troops up country, but leaves Sipáhis armed near Calcutta, iii. 6, 7; his perversity in allowing disaffected troops to remain armed, iii. 14; fatal evidence of want of strength in policy, iii. 116; disregards Major

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

Cavenagh's wise suggestions on the Queen's birthday, vi. 14.

*Active Operations.*—His directions as to military movements in June, iii. 9n; resolves to recover Dehli before everything, ii. 90; his good opinion of Gen. Anson, i. 288; directs European troops on Northern hills to concentrate on Dehli, ii. 90; urges Gen. Anson to advance immediately on Dehli (17 May), ii. 113; directs detachment from Dehli force to overawe Kánpur (31 May), ii. 119, iii. 3; urges Dehli force to send troops southwards (10 June), iii. 8; his verdict on the delay of moving on Dehli, ii. 125.

His extraordinary misappreciation of the magnitude of the crisis, iii. 4; refuses to send special mail to England for troops, v. 5; his criticized resolution with respect to treatment of mutineers, iii. 89; refuses to restrain the Press, iii. 12; grants exceptional powers to executive and military officers (8 June), ii. 100, 101; effect of Sir H. Barnard's victory of 8 June on him, iii. 21; he passes the Gaging Act (18 June), iii. 13.

Recognizes the strength of the mutiny by June, ii. 99; personally thanks De Kantzow for his devotion at Mainpuri, iii. 105; disarms Barrackpur Sipáhis (14 June), iii. 18; arrests the King of Oudh (15 June), iii. 18; accepts the help of Nipal in June, iv. 221.

*The Disarming Dispute.*—On the difficulty of disarming Sipáhis in Bengal, ii. 93; receives deputation from Calcutta merchants, urging disarmament of Dánápur Sipáhis (20 July), iii. 41; curtly refuses to order their disarmament, iii. 41, vi. 8; receives the reinforcements which could have disarmed Dánápur Sipáhis, iii. 89; throws on Gen. Lloyd the respon-



**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

sibility of disarming Dánápúr Sípáhs, iii. 40; disastrous result of his refusal to disarm Dánápúr Sípáhs, iii. 47, iv. 85; his famous disarming Act, iii. 91; allows the removal of native guard from Government House (29 July), vi. 21; suggests disarming his Muhammadan body-guard (4 Aug), vi. 21; pleased that his body-guard disarms itself, vi. 22; forms Naval Brigade, at suggestion of Gen. Ashburnham, iii. 93; sanctions formation of Yeomanry Corps (Aug), vi. 22; proposes to raise battery of Eurasian artillery, iv. 71a; his instructions to Gen. Franks (Nov), iv. 228; his series of superseding appointments, iii. 345.

Recommends Sir P. Grant for chief command in India, iii. 94; Lord Palmerston selects Sir Colin Campbell for chief command in India, iii. 94; induces Sir Colin Campbell to capture Lakhnao before entering Rohilkhand (Jan '58), iv. 216; goes to Alláhábád (9 Feb '58), iv. 291.

*The Oudh Proclamation.*—His famous proclamation to the people of Oudh (Mar '58), v. 178; it rewards six faithful men, v. 178; confiscates all other landed property in Oudh, v. 174; excludes from mercy all who had murdered Englishmen and women in Oudh, v. 174; his Oudh proclamation reaches Lakhnao (20 Mar '58), iv. 285; his Oudh proclamation boldly condemned by Sir J. Outram, v. 175; his reasons for condemning it, v. 175; his Oudh proclamation universally condemned, iv. 286; Mr. Edmonstone's explanation of the Oudh proclamation, v. 174; His Lordship's defence of the proclamation, v. 176; his second defence, v. 177; refuses to believe that the land-settlement caused

**Canning, Viscount—cont.**

the unsettlement, v. 177; enlarges Sir J. Outram's powers of mercy in Oudh, v. 176; his defence of his Oudh proclamation to the Court of Directors, v. 181; the Court supports his Oudh policy, v. 180; Lord Ellenborough condemns the proclamation, v. 178; and sends an insulting despatch to India, v. 179; the Cabinet support this despatch, v. 179; the despatch causes indignation in India, v. 180; the Prime Minister disowns it, v. 180; Lord Ellenborough resigns office, v. 179; Mr. Montgomery appointed Chief Commissioner of Oudh, v. 183.

*Central India.*—Appoints Col. Durand to temporary charge of Central India, iii. 135; takes advice from Sir R. Hamilton, as to campaign in Central India, v. 91; seeks to divert Sir Hugh Rose from Jhánsí, v. 107; despatches Lord Mark Kerr to save Azamgarh, iv. 321; orders Gen. Whitlock to advance into Bundelkhand, v. 135; orders Gen. Whitlock to march on Kérá, v. 138; organizes column to move to Suráon, v. 195.

*Official Acts.*—His care in explaining the Queen's Proclamation, v. 276; appoints Col. Durand as Foreign Secretary, v. 298; his general orders on the death of Capt. Peel, iv. 382; his testimony as to Mr. Venables' valuable services, iv. 383a; dismisses Capt. Showers from political employ (Feb '60), iii. 174a; text of his order, dismissing Major Showers from political employ, iii. 371.

Canning, Viscountess, takes lively interest in female education, i. 346.

Canning, Viscountess, mother of Viscount Canning, dies 15 April 1837, i. 270.

Canning, William Pitt, drowned at Madeira, i. 268.

- Capper, Mr., stays alone at Malsun till actual outbreak of mutiny, iii. 256; saved from death by the heroism of his companions, iii. 287; wounded in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Captain Bazaar, captured by Capt. Lowe (26 Sept), iv. 108.
- Captainganj two fugitives from Faizábád reach, iii. 269.
- Carew, Lieut., I.N., his excellent service in Jagdispúr jungles, vi. 171; important service of his battery at Hétampur, vi. 171, disabled by exposure in the sun, vi. 171.
- Carmalt, Mr., tutor of Viscount Canning, i. 265.
- Carmichael, Brig., clears country south of the Ghághrá, v. 204.
- Carmichael, Sergeant, one of explosion party at Kashmir Gate, • Dehli, iv. 22; lights the fuse, and is shot dead (14 Sept), iv. 25.
- Carnac, Mr., joins in attack on mutineers Sipáhs at Dhákah, iv. 293.
- Carnegie, Capt., Magistrate of Lakhnao, i. 431; reports disaffection of 7th Regt., near Lakhnao (2 May), i. 431; distinguishes himself in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Carnegy, Lieut., his prudent daring at Kadam Rasúl, iv. 267.
- Carnegy, Mr. Patrick, becomes Deputy Collector of Jaunpúr (8 Sept), vi. 51; acts as a soldier in Jaunpúr, vi. 51; his important services during Gen. Franks's campaign, iv. 238; while at Mohan rebels attempt to capture the place, v. 197.
- Carnell, Lieut., marches to Ajmír with some of Mairwára's battalion, iii. 166.
- Carpenter, Col., commands part of infantry in Whitlock's column, v. 183.
- Carshore, Mr. W. S., escapes to larger fort at Jhánsi, iii. 123; murdered at Jhánsi (8 June), iii. 126.
- Carter, Mrs., and child, murdered by order of Náná Sáhib on morning of his flight from Bithúr, ii. 293n.
- Carthew, Brig. M., his character, iv. 98; commands Madras Sipáhs who offer to act against mutineers, iv. 98; reaches Kánhpúr with detachment (14 Nov), iv. 162; commands troops on west of Kánhpúr, iv. 163; reports advance of Tántiá Topí (25 Nov), iv. 165; commands first brigade at battle of Kánhpúr (26 Nov), iv. 165; ordered to fall back on Bithúr road and to protect theatre (27 Nov), iv. 171; fights his way to the Bithúr road, iv. 171; repulses Tántiá Topí on one side of Kánhpúr, iv. 169; successful in all his encounters at battle of Kánhpúr, iv. 172.
- Posted to defend key of position at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173; left unsupported, iv. 175; ordered to advance up Bithúr road, iv. 175; ordered to fall back on bridge in Bithúr road, iv. 174; driven from position at bridge for want of supports, iv. 177; receives small support when actually falling back, iv. 180; his able conduct during the disastrous attack on 28 Nov., iv. 180; erroneously censured by Sir Colin Campbell, but censure withdrawn, iv. 179.
- Sent to command at Fathpúr (Jan '58), iv. 313; his onerous task at Fathpúr, iv. 313; patrols the Kánhpúr road, iv. 315; returns to Fathpúr, iv. 314; advances on Bhognipúr, iv. 314; occupies Bhognipúr, and forces rebels to re-cross the Jamnah, iv. 314; occupies Sikandrá, iv. 314; clears the district of rebels, iv. 314.
- Cartridges, greased, the story of the, i. 359; routine causes disastrous delay in settlement of the grievance, i. 375; as a cause of the Mutiny argued, v. 280; rapidity with which the tale spread, i. 376;

**Cartridges, greased—cont.**

the fat really used, i. 381; mutton fat used at Mirath before 1857, i. 379; Sipáhís handle cartridges freely at first, i. 380; allowed to grease their own cartridges, i. 378; Sir John Lawrence supports the greased-cartridge theory, v. 280; real bearing of the cartridges on the Mutiny, v. 292; only a pretext for revolt, v. 292; the theory exploded, v. 314.

**Cartwright, Colonel**, tries to prevent Mutiny at Barrackpúr (1824), i. 195.

**Case, Lieut.**, killed at Chinhat (29 June), iii. 326.

**Case, Lieut.-Col.**, engaged at battle of Chinhat, iii. 377; killed at battle of Chinhat (29 June), iii. 285, 377.

**Caste**, its nature and incidents, i. 141; used for disloyal purposes by astute Brahmans, i. 141; Lord Canning charged with attempts to destroy caste, ii. 88; English charged with mixing bone-dust with flour, i. 417; also charged with mixing animal fat with *ghí*, i. 417; report of an intention to defile the mass of the people, i. 417; the Railway and the Electric Telegraph understood as blows at caste, i. 346.

Affected in prison by messing arrangements, i. 142; changes in prison regulations give colour to a charge of tampering with, i. 142; prison outbreaks in consequence, i. 144; prisoners deprived of their *lotahs*, i. 144; religious importance of the *lotah*, i. 144; furious outbreaks in consequence, i. 145.

Its effect in the Bengal army, i. 154; fear of the new cartridges at Ambálah in March, i. 405; general fear of loss of caste pervades the army, i. 406; attempts of Gen. Anson to counteract this fear, i. 407; Lord Canning at first disposed to resist concession to the men's

**Caste—cont.**

fears, i. 410; effect of the bone-dust scare on the Sipáhís at Kánhpúr, i. 418; the mysterious circulation of the *chapátis*, i. 419; agitating effect of their circulation, i. 421; differences of opinion as to its effect on the army, i. 242; Sipáhí view of the supposed wish to destroy, i. 257.

Mixture of caste in the army, i. 243; its danger in Bengal, i. 243; its harmlessness in Madras and Bombay, i. 243; the dread of crossing the "black water," i. 348; its bearing on caste, i. 348; the effect of the General Enlistment Act on caste, i. 344, 346; fears from the increased enlistment of Sikhs, i. 345.

The Muhammadans of Patna fear the forcible conversion of the whole population, i. 347; Mr. Halliday's Proclamation on the subject, i. 347; Lord Canning's subscriptions to religious societies considered proof of antagonism to caste, i. 348; Hindú Widow's Marriage Act causes fresh alarm, i. 349; unwise proselytizing zeal of many officers, i. 352.

**Castle, Mr.**, a planter, brave volunteer horseman of A'li garh, vi. 136; joins in heroic retention of factory near that town, iii. 198*n*.

**Castlereagh, Lord**, his death prevents George Canning's voyage to India, i. 264.

**Catania, Mr.**, leads a party of loyal natives into A'zamgarh, vi. 66.

**Caulfield, Capt.**, struck down in attack on Láhor Gate, Dehli, iv. 83.

**Caulfield, Capt.**, commands Infantry in Rewári expedition, iv. 76; assumes command of the whole expedition, iv. 82; leads Rewári force towards Alwar, iv. 83; reaches Paltaóli and is superseded by Colonel Seaton (23 Nov), iv. 83.

Caulfield, Mr., risks his life to save refugees at Banāras Kaohahri (4 June), ii. 174n.

Cautley, Lieut., murdered near Mohādaba (June), iii. 269.

Cave-Brown, Mr., his account of proposed uses of Philúr Fort, ii. 105; his account of the panic at Simlah, ii. 106, 107; his description of sack of Metcalfe House, ii. 409n.

Cavenagh, Sir Orfeur, his strength of character and calmness, vi. 23; loses his leg at the battle of Mahārājpur (1840), vi. 11; accompanies Jung Bahādur during his tour in Europe, vi. 11; hears of general disaffection in India (1856), vi. 11.

Becomes Town Major of Calcutta (Nov '56), vi. 11; Lord Canning's confidence in him, vi. 23; hears of attempt to seize Fort William (26 Jan '57), vi. 11; is informed by a Sipāhī of objection to new cartridges (28 Jan), vi. 12; removes objection to new cartridges, vi. 12; official obstruction revives objection to new cartridges, vi. 12; his unexpected return to Fort disconcerts conspiracy (10 Mar), vi. 12, advised by native officer to blow guilty Sipāhīs from guns, vi. 18.

His wise suggestions on the Queen's birthday disregarded, vi. 14; forces on the Government some arrangements troops expected from China, iv. 86; causes the formation of Sikh regiments (4 June), vi. 15; replaces Sipāhī guards by Europeans (8 June), vi. 15; organizes the Volunteer Guards (11 June), vi. 15; his excellent scheme for organizing Volunteers in Calcutta, vi. 16; his testimony as to the value of the Volunteers, vi. 18; detects a spy of the King of Oudh (13 June), vi. 19.

The Fort crowded on "Panic Sunday" (14 June), vi. 20n; his description of "Panic Sunday" at

Cavenagh, Sir Orfeur—*cont.*

Calcutta, iii. 17n; a Muhammadan asks shelter in the Fort from his co-religionists, vi. 20; procures the removal of native guard from Government House (29 July), vi. 21; prepares to disarm body-guard, vi. 21; body-guard disarm themselves (4 Aug), vi. 21; enlists stray Europeans to protect isolated stations, vi. 23.

Selected to govern the Straits Settlements (1859), vi. 23.

Cawnpore, *see* Kāhnpur.

Cawood, Mr., resides at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Central India, its description and extent, iii. 135; distribution of native troops in, iii. 136; telegraphic communication with, in 1857, iii. 137n; Colonel Durand becomes Agent for Governor-General in, iii. 135; princes and people stand firmly to the British power, v. 240, vi. 165, 167; tranquillized by the surrender of Mán Singh, v. 268.

Central India Field Force, composition of, v. 94; Sir Hugh Rose takes command of, at Mán (17 Dec), v. 94; capture of Jhānsī (5 Apr '58), v. 119; the victory at Kūnah (6 May '58), v. 123; capture of Kalpi (22 May '58), v. 148; capture of Gwāliar (19 June '58), v. 158; Sir Hugh Rose's farewell order to, v. 162n; the Force broken up and distributed, v. 163.

*See also* Rose, Sir Hugh, and Whitlock, Brig.

Centralisation, its disastrous effects on the Indian army, i. 188; humiliates the officers, i. 189.

Central Provinces, popular feeling in favour of English supremacy, v. 240.

Ceylon, troops sent from, to stop mutiny at Pallamkotta, i. 175.

Ohachanpur, occupied by Sir Hugh Rose, v. 106.

- Chailāsā**, large town of Chutīā Nāg-pūr, iv. xiii, 95; the capital of Kolhān, iv. xiii; mutiny at (5 Aug), iv. 96.
- Chākar Kothī**, key to the rebel position at Lakhnāo, iv. 261; captured by Sir J. Outram (9 Mar '58), iv. 262.
- Chakarnagar**, captured by Lieut. Forbes, v. 215.
- Chalmers**, Lieut., carries to Allāhābād news of fall of Kānhpūr, ii. 215n.
- Chalmers**, Ensign, commands Pioneers at Pīlībhit, v. 192.
- Châlons**, Attila's speech to his soldiers at, iii. 368n.
- Chambal River**, situation of, iii. x, iv. xv; one boundary of Sindhiā territory, iii. 135; Gen. Monson's retreat from, ii. 115; Col. Durand crosses river in face of the enemy (19 Nov), v. 52; efforts to prevent the English from crossing, v. 147; Tāntiā Topī escapes from Gen. Roberts across (18 Aug '58), v. 227.
- Chamberlain**, Brig. Neville, his character, iv. 39; his description and early services, ii. 348; appointed to the Panjāb (1849), i. 39; called to military conference at Peshāwar (12 May), iii. 343.
- Commands Panjāb Irregular Force in May, ii. 343; goes to Rāwalpindī, ii. 346, arrives at Dehlī camp (24 June), ii. 422; considers success at Dehlī more important than retention of Panjāb, ii. 466n.
- Created Chief of the Staff at Dehlī (July), ii. 385; leads attack on Sabzimandī (9 July), ii. 438; leads counter-attack from Hindu Rāo's House (14 July), ii. 440; his left arm broken by shot at this encounter, ii. 440.
- His high opinion of Sir H. Barnard, ii. 428; urges Gen. Wilson to persevere in capture of Dehlī, iv. 39.
- Chambers**, Mrs., murdered at Mirāth, ii. 52, 202n.
- Chamier**, Capt., fights the rebels' guns at Kānhpūr (27 Nov), iv. 171; his gallantry at Kānhpūr (28 Nov), iv. 177; commands Artillery at defence of Bithūr road, iv. 178; his services at the A'lam-bāgh, iv. 252.
- Champāran**, a district of Patnā division, iii. xii, 26, vi. 3; abandoned by European officials, iii. 70; raided by Mehndī Husēn (Aug), iv. 311.
- Champion**, Colonel, defeats last Rohilla chief (1774), iii. 208n.
- Chanār**, its situation, ii. xv, vi. 46.
- Capt. Olpherts and Watson** propose retreat to, from Banāras, ii. 152, vi. 41n; some missionaries from Banāras fly to (4 June), ii. 172.
- Chandā**, its situation, iv. 224n; garrison of, v. 77; rebels at, defeated by Gurkhās (30 Oct), iv. 224; defeat of rebels at, by Gen. Franks (19 Feb '58), iv. 281.
- Chandābakhsh**, rebel leader in Oudh, v. 189.
- Chandah**, plundered by Jaupūr Sipāhīs (6 June), iii. 272.
- Chandēri**, district of Sāgar and Nabadā territories, v. 60; a town of Gwālīar, v. ix; its beauty, importance, and strength, v. 104; approaches to, cleared by Brig. Stuart, v. 106; stormed and captured (17 Mar '58), v. 106; Tāntiā Topī marches against (28 Sept '58), v. 235; he attempts, but fails to capture, v. 308; he is repulsed at, and turns to Mangraulī, v. 236.
- Chāndīpūr**, capture of fort by Capt. Sotheby (17 Feb '58), iv. 316.
- Chand Kaur**, see Lahor, Mahārānī of, i. 84.
- Channing**, Dr., his classification of truly great minds, iii. 61n.
- Chāodri Bhopāl Singh**, receives Nānā Sāhib and followers after the first defeat at Kānhpūr, v. 306.

- Chápairá, occupied by Gen. Michel, v. 229.
- Chapátis, an incitement to revolt, v. 292; their mysterious circulation in Narsinhpúr, North-West Provinces, and Oudh, v. 63; their distribution first noticed in January, i. 420n; particulars of their mysterious circulation, i. 418; communication with prisoners by means of, i. 419n; their dissemination traced to conspirators of Oudh, v. 63; their moment of circulation, v. 292; their circulation and meaning, v. 340; shaped like ship-biscuits to indicate the English, v. 340, 341; seen by Capt Ternan at Narsinhpúr, v. 62; he divines their real meaning, v. 63; Major Erskine ridicules this opinion, v. 63; their effect in exciting the agricultural class, v. 280; circulated before the mutiny at Vellur (1806), vi. 87.
- Chapman, Bishop of Colombo, Lord Canning's tutor, i. 281; examines young Canning for Eton, i. 266.
- Chapman, Mr. F. C., an indigo-planter, scours the country around Banáras, vi. 45; captures many dangerous people, vi. 45; appointed second in command of Yeomanry Cavalry, vi. 45; chases, but fails to catch, the murderers of Mr. Moore, vi. 48.
- Chapman, Mr. R. B., Deputy-Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Chaprá, capital of Sárán, near Patná, iii. xi, 26; first execution of mutinous Sipáhis there (1764), i. 150; troops, from Danápur, stopped on their way to Banáras, ii. 155; treasure of, brought to Patná, by order of Mr. W. Taylor (15 June), iii. 82; abandoned by European officials, iii. 70; raided by Mehndí Husén (Aug.), iv. 311; the Magistrate of, sends a gun-boat to patrol the Ghághrá river, iv. 311; confusion in, on defeat of Captain Le Grand (23 Apr '58), iv. 335.
- Chaprá, a district of Tonk, vi. 154.
- Chaprá Barod, Tántiá Topi's defeat at (28 Dec '58), v. 309.
- Chárbágh, canal at Lakhnao, along which Gen. Havelock advances, iii. 360; defences at bridge of, iii. 361; Sir J. Outram gives information with respect to, iv. 407.
- Chardah, Rájah of, joins the rebel camp at Belwá (4 Mar '58), iv. 316.
- Charkhári, district to west of U'r-cháh, v. xii; to the south of Bandah, vi. 78; near Hamirpúr, vi. 83.
- Charkhári, Rájah of, a disloyal fugitive from Fathgarh, iv. 313; joins Náná Sáhib across the Jamnah, iv. 314.
- Charkhári, Rájah of, establishes his authority near Kálpí, iv. 314; his loyalty, v. 107, 134; he is attacked by Tántiá Topi, v. 135; many chiefs join in the attack on, v. 306; Gen. Whitlock ordered to relieve him, v. 135; but he halts at Panah, v. 135; the loyal Rájah is besieged by Tántiá Topi, v. 107; Sir Hugh Rose ordered to march on, v. 107; Sir R. Hamilton authorizes him to disobey that order, v. 108; the Rájah is compelled to surrender after eleven days' siege (Mar '58), v. 111.
- Charlton, Lieut., shot at siege of Lakhnao (13 July), iii. 300.
- Charlton, Lieut., wounded at Lakhnao (5 Sept), iii. 315; distinguishes himself by special gallantry at defence of that place, iii. 385.
- Chárwah, position occupied by Brig. Parke (10 Nov '58), v. 242.
- Chasru Bágh, first head-quarters of the Maulaví, at Alláhábád (8 June), ii. 196.
- Chatá, place at which Mr. Thornhill hears of mutiny at Mathurá, vi. 91; the villagers swarm round Mr. Thornhill at night, vi. 92; villagers offer to defend Mr. Thorn-

**Chatā—cont.**

hill, vi. 92; Mr. Thornhill, by circuitous route, reaches Mathurā and A'gra from, vi. 91; Capt. Nixon starts from, for Dehli, and Mr. Thornhill for Mathurā (31 May), vi. 93.

Chatāmu Lake, Thibet, source of the river Tistā, iv. xiv.

Chatāri, Nawāb of, loyally assists the English in Bulandshahr district, vi. 137.

Chatar Manzil, a palace near Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 364; description of, iv. xiii; its meaning, iv. 108n; occupied by Gen. Outram (26 Sept), iv. 108.

Chatar Singh, his daughter, wife to Maharajah of Lahor, i. 22; openly rebellious in Hazarah (1848), i. 24.

Chátgāon, base of operations against Burma (1824), i. 194; contemplated road from, to Akyab (1856), i. 340.

Chatgāon *see* Chitrágāon.

Chatrá, a town of Chutia Nágpúr, iv. xiii; Col. Fischer tries to find Rámgarh mutineers at (24 Sept), iv. 99; Major English's victory at, stops intended rising at Dharuaha (Nov), vi. 5; battle at (2 Oct.), iv. 100, 304; Dhukah mutineers escape from, into Oudh (19 Jan '58), iv. 304.

Chatrá, place in Nipál, to which Dhakah mutineers had fled, iv. 302.

Chatrpúr, occupied by Gen. Whitlock (9 Apr '58), v. 135.

Chatsú, a town of Jaipur, vi. 158.

Chauka, river west of Bahráich, iii. 261.

Chauká Ghát, near Faizábád, headquarters of Begam of Oudh in July '58, v. 189.

Chauria, occupied by Major Richardson, to stop Dhakah mutineers (19 Jan '58), iv. 303.

Cháuringhi, fashionable quarter of Calcutta, ii. 91, iii. 15; the part

**Cháuringhi—cont.**

in which the miserable panic was witnessed, vi. 20n.

Cháwá Ghat, point at which Dhakah mutineers cross the Tistā (26 Dec), iv. 301.

Cheek, Arthur, boy-ensign, his fortitude and death (16 June), ii. 190.

Chéit Singh, the former Rájah of Banaras, respect paid to his poor representative by Hindus in 1851, v. 290n.

Chenab, operations on the banks of, i. 27.

Chesney, Major, urges capture of Dehli by *coup-de-main*, ii. 397.

Chester, Col., suggests formation of siege-train at Philúr, ii. 105n; killed at battle of Badli-ki-Sarai (8 June) ii. 146.

Chester, Mr. C., Commissioner of Allahábád, vi. 70; his character, ii. 182.

Chhartarbnj, Ráo Sáhú chased from pass, by Col. Somerset (15 Feb '59), v. 257.

Chhatarpúr, a State to the south of Hamírpur, vi. 83; fugitives from Náogāon reach, by accidentally circuitous route, iii. 128; the Rání of, protects fugitives from Náogāon, iii. 129, vi. 167; first attempt of fugitives to leave, unsuccessful, iii. 129; occupied by Gen. Whitlock (9 Apr '58), v. 135.

Chhatisgarh, district south of Rewah, v. xi.

Chhibráman, Capt. Hodson visits, in his daring ride to Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 207; his perilous adventure on returning through (30 Dec), iv. 208.

Chhotá Kálá Sind, river of Gwáliár, iv. xv.

Chhotá Kálí Sind, a river of Jhaláwar, vi. 162.

Chhotá Udaipur, entered by Tántiá Topi (29 Nov '58), v. 245; Brig. Parke catches him there, v.

Ohhotá Udaipur—*cont.*

245; defeat of Tántiá Topí at (1 Dec '58), v. 247, 309.

Chichester, Capt., leads a company to relief of Govindgarh, ii. 328.

Chick, Mr., heroically joins in saving Mr. Capper's life, iii. 288.

Chicken, Acting-Master George, his amazing daring at Pirú (4 Sept '58), vi. 172; wins Victoria Cross, vi. 172.

Chiklá, plundered by Tántiá Topí (26 Nov '58), v. 245, 309.

Chilass, Hoti-Mardán mutineers fly to, ii. 371n.

Chiliánwála, battle fought (13 Jan '49), i. 29; Nicholson present at battle of, ii. 339.

Chilká Lake, most southerly point of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

China expedition, its interception first suggested by Gen. Hearsey (15 May), i. 451; then by Sir H. Lawrence (16 May), i. 452; and by Sir P. Grant (17 May), i. 452; Lord Canning resolves to utilize expedition (18 May), i. 452.

Chináb, river of the Panjáb, iv. 271f.

Chinhat, advance of mutineers to, for attack on Lakhnao (29 June), iii. 283; Sir H. Lawrence goes out to meet them, iii. 284; reasons for risking a battle, iii. 376; the enemy attacks both flanks of the English, iii. 285; Col. Case and half his party are killed, iii. 285; traitorous conduct of Oudh artillery at, iii. 285, 377; the English retreat, iii. 285; gallant charge of cavalry at Kukrail bridge, iii. 285; end of the disastrous battle (29 June), ii. 308, iii. 286; victorious enemy stopped at the Gúmfi, iii. 286; results of the defeat, iii. 286; calmness of Sir H. Lawrence during the reverse, iii. 287.

Chiní Bazaar, its capture turns third line of defence in Lakhnao (14 Mar '58), iv. 274.

Chinsurah, near Calcutta, iii. 15; Gen. Hearsey calls for assistance from (29 Mar), i. 397; troops summoned from (18 June), vi. 19.

Chirápúr, Capt. Ternan surprises and destroys party of insurgents at (Dec), v. 74.

Chirkhári, many chiefs join in the attack on, v. 306.

*See* Charkhári,

Chirkí, town to which Tántiá Topí flies after defeat of Kunch (6 May '58), v. 125, 307; Tántiá Topí hurries from, to join Rání of Jhánsí at Gopálpúr, v. 143.

Chitor, a town of Udaipur, vi. 155; Brg. Parke takes up pursuit of Tántiá Topí near (18 Aug '58), v. 227.

Chitpúr Bazaar, a quarter of Calcutta, ii. 84.

Chitragáo, district of Eastern Bengal, iv. 211; and a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; its garrison, vi. 31; mutiny at (18 Nov), iv. 292, vi. 31; mutineers plunder treasury, and steal elephants to carry the cash, iv. 292; they march on Sitákund, iv. 292; they seek to escape by Hill Tiparah, iv. 293; the Rájah of Tiparah endeavours to stop mutineers, iv. 294; the Commissioner of, causes Tiparah Zamindars to close passes to Sipáhis, iv. 294; they are stopped at Sankhula by Rájah of Tiparah (2 Dec), iv. 294; lose the elephants and treasure, iv. 295; endeavour to reach Manipúr, iv. 295; the mutineers attack a British police-station (15 Dec), iv. 295; the Silhat regiment catches them at Látú, iv. 295; Major Byng attacks them and is killed (18 Dec), iv. 296; they are driven out of Látú by Lieut. Sherer, iv. 296; they get assistance in Manipúr, iv. 296; but are again attacked and driven into jungles, by Capt. Stevens (12 Jan '58), iv. 296; in a third attack,



**Chitrágón—cont**

they are stripped of all their arms and accoutrements (22 Jan '58), iv. 296; they are completely defeated, by Jámádár Jagathír (30 Jan. '58), iv. 297; the remnants of the mutineers perish miserably in the hilly country, iv. 297.

Chittagong, *see* Chitrágón.

Chitty, Lieut., I.N., his dangerous service in landing troops near Karáchi, vi. 172; specially thanked by Lord Elphinstone, vi. 172.

Chitúr, project to murder English at (1822), i. 191.

Christ Church, Oxford, the college at which Viscount Canning was trained, i. 268.

Christian, Mr. George Jackson, Commissioner at Sítápúr, iii. 252; suggests the means of ridding Lakhnao of dangerous Sipáhis, iii. 248; brings the ladies and children of Sítápúr to his house, iii. 254; murdered at Sítápúr (3 June), iii. 255.

Christian, Mrs., murdered at Sítápúr (3 June), iii. 255.

Christianity, forcible conversion to, feared in 1806, i. 164; its spread, one cause of Vellúr mutiny, i. 182; native fear of conversion to, i. 346-349; British officers openly carry on proselytizing work (1856), i. 352.

Christie, Lieut., dangerously wounded in Central India (Nov), v. 59.

Christie, Lieut.-Col., commands column in the Doab, iv. 315; drives the rebels from Siraulí (Mar '58), iv. 315.

Christie, Mr., murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187a.

Chumair, village in centre of Sir Hugh Rose's attack on Kunch, v. 122.

Chumblá, river of Gwáliár, iv. xv.

Chuní Lal, his evidence as to the murder of the Europeans, at Dehli, v. 332; his evidence as to appointment of Mirzá Mughul in Dehli, v. 327.

Chunní, a pedlar, his evidence as to proclamation of the King of Dehli, v. 327.

Church, Mr., Midshipman, one of Peel's brigade, iv. 90n.

Church Garrison, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 298.

Churcher, Mr. David, escaping from Fathgarh, saves Major Robertson from drowning, iii. 231n; conducts Major Robertson to Kalbúr, and tends him till he dies, iii. 231n; ultimately reaches Kánhpúr in safety, iii. 231n.

Churní, river of Nadrá, vi. 25.

Chute, Col., commands detachment sent to suppress mutiny at Mardán (23 May), ii. 363; reaches Mardán on May 25, and Sipáhis fly on his advance, ii. 364; returns, with his column, to Pesháwar (10 June), ii. 374.

Chutiá, residence of Rájahs of Nág-púr, iv. xiii.

Chutia Nág-púr, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4; its name and situation, iv. 95; description of, iv. xiii; Sipáhi garrison of, iv. 95; nature of population, and cause of general disturbance in, vi. 35; Capt. Dalton, Commissioner of, vi. 34; he receives support from the Rajah of Rámgarh, vi. 34; mutiny at Hazáribágh (30 July), iv. 95; mutiny at Ráncí (31 July), iv. 96; mutinies at Parulá and Chaibásá (5 Aug), iv. 96; Capt. Dalton asks for a European regiment, iv. 97; mutineers from, congregate at Rhotágarh, iv. 99; charge of operations in, transferred to Major English (26 Sept), iv. 99; cleared of Rámgarh mutineers (2 Oct), iv. 100; nature of operations in, iv. 304; order not restored till end of 1858, iv. 309.

Civil stations, typical examples of their condition during the Mutiny, vi. 4.

Clarendon, Lord, withdraws British

Clarendon, Lord—*cont.*

- consuls from Persia, preparatory to war, i. 306.
- Clanrikarde, Marquis of, accompanies Lord Canning to India, i. 280n.
- Clark, Dr. Stewart, brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138.
- Clark, Lieut., driven from parade-ground at Bandah by Sipáhis (14 June), vi. 81; joins in gallant charge at Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 51.
- Clarke, Capt., takes part in action at Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 103; killed by accidental explosion of powder at Lakhnao (17 Mar '58), iv. 282.
- Clarke, Lieut. Longueville, commands cavalry at Bahráich, iii. 264; escapes from Bahráich, but murdered while crossing the Ghághrá (12 June), iii. 265.
- Clarke, Lieut. Melville, bravely seconds his captain, at Mirath outbreak (10 May), ii. 48.
- Clarke, Mr. Stewart, Surgeon, joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh, iii. 198n.
- Clerk, Sir George, Lieut.-Governor North-West Prov. (1844), i. 119; objects to the annexation of Sattaráh ('54), i. 52; warned of the reunion of English officials, i. 264; opposed to the right of lapse, i. 52; opposed to large increase of English officers in native army (1856), i. 386.
- Clery, Lieut., leads second sortie from Residency, Lakhnao (12 Aug), iii. 309; generally distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Clifford, Mr., Assistant Magistrate, returns to Mathurá with Mr. Thornhill, vi. 98; courageously accompanies Mr. Thornhill into Mathurá to save other officials, vi. 99.
- Clifford, Miss, murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 60.
- Clifton, Capt., greatly distinguishes himself at Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 187.

Clinton, Lord Arthur, Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 30n.

Olive, Lord, i. 6, vi. 26; his success at Plassey, ii. 115; founds the native army, i. 146; overcomes mutiny of English officers (1766), i. 152.

Olyde, Lord, *see* Campbell, Sir Colin.

Coast Army, *see* Madras Army.

Coats, Major, hastens to bring succour to Vellú (1806), i. 167.

Cockburn, Mr. G. F., Commissioner of Orissá, vi. 5; sends his last troops to Sambalpúr (Dec), iv. 308; raises local levies, iv. 308; assumes charge of Sambalpúr (19 Dec), iv. 308; his noble deeds in Chutia Nágpúr, vi. 35.

Cockburn, Lieut., leads Gwáliar cavalry to rescue of Europeans at A'ligarh (23 May), iii. 195; a hundred of his troopers mutiny, iii. 196; out-manceuvres and destroys his mutinous detachment, iii. 196; works energetically to create horse soldiers in A'gra (Feb '58), v. 218.

Cockerell, Mr., joint magistrate of Kirwá, his life saved by Rám Chandra Rao, v. 303.

Cockerell, Mr. F. R., Magistrate of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Cocks, Arthur, Henry Lawrence's intended agent to Multán (1848), i. 28; resigns service in consequence of resumption policy in Panjab, i. 130n.

Cocks, Mr., Chief Commissioner, procures the capture of Jowahir Singh (22 Dec), iv. 205.

Cocks, Mr. Arthur, Commissioner at Mainpúri, iii. 103; flies from Mainpúri to A'gra, iii. 104.

Cocks, Mr. B. C. S., brave volunteer horseman of A'ligarh, vi. 138; joins in brave retention of factory near A'ligarh, iii. 198n.

Coffin, Brig. Isaac, commands Haidarábád subsidiary force, v. 82n.

Coghlan, Sir William, commands at Aden (1856), i. 281.

Coke, Col. John, his character and former services, iv. 358; drives away mutineers from rear of Dehli Ridge (4 July), ii. 425; bravely captures two guns at Dehli, iv. 359*n*; appointed to lead Rurki column (Feb '58), iv. 358; organizes commissariat and transport arrangements, iv. 359; before moving he is superseded by Brig. Jones, iv. 360; notwithstanding supersession, remains practical commander of Rurki column, iv. 360.

Leads the advance into Rohilkhand, iv. 360; defeats rebels at Bhogniwala (17 Apr '58), iv. 361; captures many rebel ringleaders in Muradabad (26 Apr '58), iv. 365; almost tricked into ambush at Bareilly, iv. 371; forces entrance into Bareilly to join Sir Colin Campbell (7 May '58), iv. 371.

Ordered to Pilibhit to chase Khan Bahadur Khan (12 May '58), iv. 376; ordered to Shahjahanpur, iv. 378; assists in driving the Maulavi into Oudh, iv. 378; appointed to command of Muradabad (25 May '58), iv. 378.

Colbeck, Lieut., killed at attack on Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 137.

Colbert, M., his method of dealing with French landed proprietors, i. 123*n*.

Collett, Mr. James, a volunteer, displays courage and skill during boat expedition from Itawah, v. 216.

Colomb, Lieut., repairs A'zamgarh bridge under fire, iv. 325.

Colombo, Sipahis said to have been married to church at, i. 170.

Colter, Major, marches from Sasaram, and relieves Major Graham from blockade at Palamanu (8 Dec), iv. 305; he is ordered back to Sasaram, iv. 305.

Colvin, Mr. John Russell, Lieut.-

Colvin, Mr. John Russell—*cont.*

Governor of North-West Provinces, iii. 96; his character, iii. 96; fatal evidence of want of strength in character, iii. 116; believed to have counselled Lord Auckland's Afghan war, iii. 97; probable effect of Afghan war on his mind, iii. 97; seeks to make changes in Sagar territory (1855), v. 61; induced by Capt. Ternan to abstain from introducing changes into Sagar territory, v. 61; he degrades the Rajah of Dillheri (1855), v. 64; Capt. Ternan mitigates the severity of the sentence, v. 64; aggravates Rani of Jhansi by deductions from her pension, iii. 121.

*Warned of coming Danger.*—Petition of Muhammad Darwesh to (27 Mar), v. 339; disregards warning as to intrigues of King of Dehli, ii. 28; hears of bone-dust scare (Apr), i. 418*n*; hears of *chapati* mystery (Apr), i. 419*n*; Lord Canning consults with him on Education Grants, in early May, i. 428; he is warned by Sir H. Lawrence to look to safety of forts, i. 436.

*The Outbreak.*—Surprised by Mirath outbreak, iii. 98; telegraphs Mirath outbreak to Calcutta, i. 437; summons council of war at Agra (11 May), iii. 98; proposes retirement within Fort of Agra, iii. 98; addresses the troops, and is received equivocally (14 May), iii. 99; is urged by Lord Canning to bring troops down from Panjab, i. 442; he invites aid from Gwalior and Bharatpur, iii. 101; sends Native Cavalry to protect Europeans at A'ligarh (23 May), iii. 195; sends several detachments to pacify A'ligarh district, iii. 196; issues his strange Proclamation of pardon (25 May), iii. 108; his Proclamation superseded by one from

**Colvin, Mr. John Russell—cont.**

Supreme Government, iii. 108; effect of the Mathurá mutiny upon him, iii. 109; urges Miráth force to move, on Balandshahr, ii. 185; repeatedly urges Miráth commanders to do something, ii. 184; appeals to Col. Wilson to do something, as Gen. Hewitt does not, ii. 134; abandons hope of help from Miráth, ii. 135; disarms Sipáhís at A'gra (31 May), iii. 110; makes A'gra safe in May, i. 448.

His critical position in June, iii. 111; unhappily trusts native police at A'gra, iii. 175; orders ladies not to go to A'gra until after outbreak of mutiny at Gwáliar, iii. 113; forbids Lieut. Tomkinson's detachment to enter Gwáliar, vi. 174; allows non-combatants to enter A'gra fort, iii. 176; forbids the preservation of property in A'gra fort, iii. 176.

*Sickness and Death.*—The waning condition of his mind, vi. 96; forced by sickness to resign temporarily (8 July), iii. 177; resumes direction of affairs (4 July), iii. 179; disastrous results of his over-confidence, iii. 188; urges Field Force to cling to Delhi, ii. 447; shut up in Fort at A'gra (7 July), ii. 310; dies of over-work (9 Sept), iii. 194; the Governor-General's Notification on his death, iii. 194.

**Colvin, Mr., Assistant Magistrate,** one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

**Colvin, Mr., Assistant Magistrate,** escapes from mutiny at Mathurá, vi. 91; rides to Chata, vi. 92; Mr. Thornhill courageously returns to Mathurá to save him, vi. 99.

**Combe, Mr., Collector,** one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

**Combertmere, Lord,** his siege of Bharatpur (1818), iii. x; Duke of Wellington's letter to him, relative

**Combertmere, Lord—cont.**

to the dissension between Lord Dalhousie and Sir C. Napier, ii. 845n.

**Comerford, Mr.,** one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.

**Compensation-money, regulations as to,** i. 231n.

**Congreve, Col.,** protests against supercession, and retires to Simlah (17 July), ii. 442n.

**Conolly, Capt.,** the only officer at Erinpuram, iv. 390; mutiny breaks out (22 Aug.), iv. 391; bravely endeavours to stop mutiny, iv. 391; receives the devoted protection of forty-five troopers, iv. 392; offered his life, but refuses to leave his subordinates, iv. 392; mutineers keep him, but allow the sergeants and their wives to depart, iv. 393; he is conducted towards Ajmir, iv. 393; at last he is allowed to depart (25 Aug.), iv. 393; his letter to Capt. Black with respect to Erinpuram mutiny, iv. 410; three faithful troopers see him back into Erinpuram, iv. 411.

**Constable, Lieut.,** credits the A'zamgarh mutineers with romantic courtesy to their officers, ii. 162n.

**Control, Board of,** allows removal of Royal Family from Delhi (31 Dec 1849), ii. 16.

**Cook, Lieut.,** distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

**Cookes, Lieut. Henry,** commands Artillery at Jhelam mutiny, ii. 469.

**Cookworthy, Capt. Colin,** commands Horse Artillery in Rewari expedition, iv. 76; his extraordinary feat at Narnál (16 Nov), iv. 81; present, with siege-train, at attack on Bareli (5 May '58), iv. 367.

**Cooper, Ensign Richard,** the first man to enter the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 129; attacks stronghold inside Sikandarbagh, iv. 130; he is wounded in his heroic deed, iv. 130; his splendid conduct at the Sikandarbagh officially unnoticed, iv. 131n.

- Cooper, Lieut., his remarkable gallantry at Bareilly (5 May '58), iv. 370.
- Cooper, Major, killed in first relief of Lucknow (27 Sept), iii. 367.
- Cooper, Mr., Deputy Commissioner, urged to secure Govindgarh, ii. 327.
- Cooper, Mr. B. H., Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Copland, Rev. Mr., murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.
- Copland, Mrs., her keen insight into character, iii. 115; her description of the suspense at Gwáliár before outbreak, iii. 113*n*; her strictures on the folly of keeping officers hampered with women and children, iii. 113*n*; escapes from the murders at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 116*n*; her practical experience of the feigning confidence policy, iii. 114*n*; her description of life in A'gra fort, iii. 187.
- Corbett, Brigadier Stuart, in command at Mián-Mir, his character, ii. 322; successfully disarms Sipáhís there (13 May), ii. 325; he sends troops to secure Amritsar, ii. 327.
- Corfield, Col., marches to Jagdispúr, iv. 366; his action at Hétampúr (11 May '58), vi. 171; fights his way to Pirú, and joins Sir E. Lugard, iv. 337; defeats Amar Singh's troops at Duvim (12 May '58), iv. 337; his operation in Jagdispúr jungles (Apr '58), vi. 171.
- Cork, Mr., one the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53*n*.
- Cornwall, Capt., takes part in the action at Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 103.
- Cornwallis, Lord, remonstrates with Nawáb of Oudh, i. 83; his unwise policy towards Rájputána, iv. 403; his death at Gházípur (1805), iv. 21*v*.
- Corporal punishment, effect of abolition of, on Native army, i. 199.
- Cortlandt, Mr. Van, *see* Van Cortlandt, Mr.
- Cosserat, Capt., killed in action at Kursí (23 Mar '58), iv. 287.
- Cotgrave, Midshipman, his gallantry in Jagdispúr jungle operations (Apr '58), vi. 171; takes charge of Lieut. Carew's battery (June '58), vi. 171.
- Cotter, Major, attacks Machhí Bhan with field artillery (16 Mar '58), iv. 279; sent with his battery in pursuit of Kúnwar Singh (16 Apr '58), iv. 332.
- Cotton, Brig. Sydney, commands at Pesháwar in May, ii. 340; his character and services, ii. 340, 341; his confidence in Edwardes and Nicholson, ii. 341; meets Dost Muhammad at Pesháwar, i. 318; proposed as commander of Persian expedition, i. 307.
- Calls military council at Pesháwar (13 Mar), ii. 344; proposed as commander of Movable Column, ii. 346; orders Guide Corps to Atak (14 May), ii. 350; judiciously distributes Sipáhís at Pesháwar, ii. 357; awakened at midnight to decide on disarmament, ii. 358; accepts responsibility of disarmament, ii. 359; disarms troops at Pesháwar (22 May), ii. 360; resolves to bayonet disobedient Sipáhís, ii. 362.
- Opposes cession of Pesháwar to Dost Muhammad, ii. 459; sends strong remonstrance to Sir J. Lawrence against cession of Pesháwar, ii. 461.
- Cotton, Colonel, invested with military command at A'gra (8 Aug), iii. 191; places A'gra fort in a state of defence, iii. 191; sends expedition and relieves A'ligarh (24 Aug), iii. 192; clears obstacles for defence of A'gra fort (19 Sept), iv. 67; leads troops into Mathurá to re-establish order (Oct), vi. 102; completely defeats the mutineers at the surprise of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72.
- Couper, Mr., acts as aide-de-camp

Couper, Mr.—*cont.*

at battle of Chinhāt, iii. 286; distinguished at that battle, iii. 377; labours earnestly in defence of Residency, iii. 325; visits each post at Lakhnao daily, iii. 312; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387.

Court, Mr. M. H., Magistrate of Al-láhábád, vi. 70; his character, ii. 182; his kindly feeling for the natives of India, vi. 75; powers of confiscation conferred on him, vi. 78; immediate execution of one of his Sowárs (17 June), ii. 202*n*.

Courtney, Mr., Private Secretary of Lord Dalhousie, publicly convicts Mr. Halliday of falsehood, iii. 29.

Cowan, Gen., takes offence at Gen. Nicholson's bold courses, ii. 467*n*.

Cox, a cashiered officer, precipitates the rising at Kánhapur, ii. 232*n*.

Cox, Major, leads detachment against A morha, v. 196; drives rebels from A morha (9 June '58), v. 196; conveys order for retiring from Ruyá (18 Apr '58), iv. 356.

Cox's Bungalow, a place near Calcutta, vi. 19.

Crawford, Lieut., commands artillery on left, at battle of Balandshahr (28 Sept), iv. 63.

Cradock, Sir John, goes to suppress mutiny at Vellur (1806), i. 162; recommends punitive measures for Madrás mutineers, i. 178.

Craigie, Capt., handles his troop wisely at Mirath outbreak (10 May), ii. 48.

Craigie, Mrs., saved from slaughter by her husband's troopers, ii. 52.

Craigie, Lieut., sent with party to prevent occupation of Núriah by rebels, v. 192; repulses rebel attack there (29 Aug '58), v. 192.

Craster, Mr. E. C., Magistrate of Dhákah, vi. 28.

Crawford, Brig., commands artillery at attack on Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 121.

Crawford, Lieut., commands Native

Crawford, Lieut.—*cont.*

Infantry at Mainpúrí, iii. 103; flies from Mainpúrí to Ágra, iii. 104.

Crawford, Mr., and his brother, escape to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; they are both murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.

Crawford Commission, the exposures of, parallel Native "misgovernment," v. 287*n*.

Crimean War, its effect on Indian opinion, i. 251; its issue mistaken by Persia, i. 302.

Crommelin, Capt., organizes mining party at Phillips's Garden, Lakhnao, iv. 113.

Cross, Lieut., commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Crowe, Lieut., pursues Garhákótá rebels (13 Feb '58), v. 100; attacks left of Tántia Topí before Jhánaf (1 Apr '58), v. 113.

Crump, Lieut., directs artillery fire on Sikhs at Banaras (4 June), ii. 168; commands heavy guns at second battle of Bashiātganj (4 Aug), iii. 339; killed at Lakhnao (27 Sept), iii. 366.

Cubbon, Sir Mark, his prudent counsel at Maisúr, vi. 168.

\*Cumberlege, Col., commands troops at Nágpur, v. 78; disarms local corps at Nágpur (17 June), v. 78; commands cavalry at Jabalpúr (Nov), v. 133; outwitted by Kúnwar Singh (20 Apr '58), iv. 334.

Cunliffe, Lieut., commands Kumaun levies at Pflábhāt, v. 192.

Cunliffe, Mr., Deputy Commissioner at Bahráich, iii. 264; escapes from Bahráich, but murdered while crossing the Ghágrá, iii. 265.

Cuppago, Commandt., out-maneuvres conspirators at Nandidrug (1806), i. 173.

Cuppago, Mr., Joint Magistrate of Jaunpúr, vi. 50; murdered at Jaunpúr (8 June), ii. 178.

- Cureton, Col., drives rebels from Najibabad, iv. 361; scatters the rebels at Naghina with charge of Multanis (21 Apr '58), iv. 362; his second extraordinary charge at Naghina, iv. 363.
- Currie, Lieut., escapes from mutineers at Allahabad (6 June), ii. 189; dies of round-shot wound, at Kanhpur (20 July), ii. 298n.
- Currie, Mr. Robert, caught by the mutiny at Bijnaur, vi. 103; bravely brings cash through the worst part of Saharanpur, vi. 119.
- Currie, Sir Frederick, his incompetence, i. 34n; appointed Resident at Lahor (1847), i. 11; resolves to send a force to Multan (1848), i. 23; returns to the Supreme Council of India (1849), i. 36n; dissents from annexation of Karauli, i. 67; his opinion as to removal of Royal Family from Delhi, ii. 19.
- Curtis, Capt., commands advance-guard at ambuscade of Kakrala (30 Apr '58), iv. 351.
- Curzon, Capt., sent after Dhakah mutineers, but fails to find them, iv. 302; joins Mr. Yule, with troops from Darjiling, vi. 34.
- Cust, Mr. R. N., his description of Allahabad during the revolt, vi. 70; his description of the reckless executions in Allahabad, vi. 72; his description of the money scramble at Allahabad during the mutiny, vi. 73; on some disadvantages of peasant proprietorship, vi. 71n.
- Custance, Col., clears Carabineers from charge of inactivity on 10 May, ii. 49n.
- Cuttack, *see* Katak.
- Cuyler, Lieut., leads storming party at Thaná Bhawan (16 Sept), vi. 124.

## D.

- Dabla, Gen. Roberts marches from, to defeat Tantui Topi, v. 224.
- Dacca, *see* Dhakah.
- Dachau Kalan, anarchical condition of (Aug), v. 325.
- Dacosta, Capt., leads assault, and is killed, at Imambarah (14 Mar '58), iv. 273.
- Dacosta, Mr., one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.
- Dada Sahib, one ruler of Dewas, v. 2.
- Dadri, destroyed by Col. Greathed (26 Sept), iv. 62.
- Dagshai, Gen. Anson orders troops from, to Ambalah (13 May), ii. 104.
- Dahain, captured by Brig. Berkeley (14 July '58), v. 195.
- Daji Krishna Pandit, his honest administration of Kolhapur (1842), v. 24.
- Dakhan, collapse of the only attempt to disorganize (Feb '58), v. 88.
- Daljan Singh, Jámadar, made Colonel in Nana Sahib's army, ii. 238; he is captured and hanged (Nov), v. 74.
- Dalhaura, village near Delhi, *see* 129.
- Dalhousie, Lord, created Governor-General of India (1848), i. 12; his character, i. 259; his administration, i. 1; his defect as an Indian Governor, i. 261.
- General Policy.*—Appoints Col. Birch to Military Secretaryship, i. 377; his extension of civilizing influences a cause of disaffection, i.

**Dalhousie, Lord—cont.**

185; resolves to extend railways in India, before going there, i. 139; his interest in the Bethune Institution, i. 349; interferes with Hindu rights of succession to property, i. 137; ignorant of the general disaffection he caused in India, v. 296; not responsible for general dissatisfaction of India, caused by Revenue and Judicial systems, i. 180.

His dislike of Col. Durand, iii. 134; favours patient dealing with discontent at Rāwalpindi (1849), i. 228; his contest with Sir C. Napier (1850), i. 232; injurious effects of his dissension with Sir C. Napier, ii. 345n; condemns Lieut. Hodson's conduct when in command of the Guides, ii. 198; his trust in the Sipahi Army, i. 147; the European troops in India in his time, i. 250.

**Annexations.**—His attitude towards right of adoption, v. 16; effect of his refusal to acknowledge right of adoption, v. 289; incorporates *Satārāh* by "right of lapse" (1849), i. 51; declares lapse of Jhānsī Rāj (1854), iii. 120; disastrous effects of his treatment of the Rānī of Jhānsī, v. 155; decides to annex Jhānsī (1853), i. 66; gives reasons for Bhonslā's non-adoption of a son, i. 61n; decides on annexing Nāgpūr (1854), i. 56; Court of Directors refuse to sanction annexation of Karaulī, i. 68; annexes Sambhalpūr (1849), i. 70; rejects Nānā Sāhib's claim, i. 74; abolishes titles and pensions of rulers of Karnāṭik and Tanjūr, i. 80; annexes Pargannahs of Udaipur and Jaipur (1853), i. 80; on the policy of annexation, i. 52, 53.

**Dehli and the Panjāb.**—Urges the danger of the royal residence in Dehli, ii. 12; willing to abolish kingly title of Dehli pensioners,

**Dalhousie, Lord—cont.**

ii. 11; seeks to remove Royal Family from Dehli to Kutb, ii. 13; opinions of his Council on removal of Royal Family from Dehli, ii. 19; declines to remove Royal Family from Dehli, although authorised to do so, ii. 18; his policy with respect to Dehli Princes adopted by Lord Canning, ii. 22.

Resolves on the second Sikh war, i. 25; his war with the Panjāb, i. 96; annexes the Panjāb (29 Mar '49), i. 33; settles administration of that province, i. 34; appoints his best men to govern the Panjāb, i. 38; list of the able men he had placed in the Panjāb, ii. 317; abolishes the Board of Administration in that province (1853), i. 43.

Concludes engagement of amity with Afghanistan (1855), i. 314.

**Annexation of Oudh and Burmah.**—Selects Outram for Resident at Lakhnāo (1854), i. 101; his method of dealing with Oudh, i. 105; his famous Minute on Oudh annexation (18 June '55), i. 104.

His war with Burmah, i. 96; annexes Pegu (1849), i. 48; accedes to demand of 36th Bengal Regt. not to be sent to Burmah, i. 339; failure of his attempt to force Sipāhis to Burmah (1852), v. 286; visits Pegu (1853), i. 55.

Resigns power (28 Feb '56), i. 259; desires one more month of stay in India to complete his work, i. 279; inefficiency of the Supreme Council he bequeaths to Lord Canning, ii. 125n.

Condemns the Government for throwing responsibility on Gen. Lloyd, vi. 8n.

Dalipūr, scene of crushing defeat of Amar Singh (27 May '58), iv. 337  
Dallas, Major, escorts prisoners from Seringapatam (1784), i. 155n.  
Dalpat Singh, made Regent of Dun-



Dalpat Singh—*cont.*

gapūr (1825), vi. 157; deprived of his Regency (1852), vi. 157; loyal to the English during Mutiny, vi. 158.

Dalrymple, Mr. Francis Anstruther Elphinstone, Collector of Dināj-pūr, prepares to fight mutineers in defence of treasure (Dec), iv. 298; his previous brilliant services in China, iv. 298n.

Dalton, Capt., Acting Commissioner of Chutia Nagpūr, iv. 95; his character, vi. 35; his elephants stolen by mutineers at Rānchī, iv. 96; compelled to leave Rānchī, iv. 96; endeavours to preserve order in Hazāribāgh, iv. 96; asks for a European regiment for that purpose, iv. 97; military help promised, iv. 97; forced to leave Hazāribāgh (13 Aug), iv. 98; goes to Bagodā (13 Aug), iv. 98; returns with Sikhs to Hazāribāgh (14 Aug), iv. 98.

His persevering and successful services in Chutia Nagpūr, vi. 35; unable to send troops to Sambal-pūr, iv. 307; operates energetically in Chutia Nagpūr, iv. 304; completely defeats rebels, near Palāman (21 Jan. '58), iv. 308.

Dalwārā, famous Jain temple at, vi. 163n.

Daly, Capt., commands Guide Corps at Peshāwar in May, ii. 336, 349; brings Guide Corps to Naushahrā (18 May), ii. 350; ordered with Guide Corps to Atak (14 May), ii. 350; ordered to march upon Dehlī (18 May), ii. 350; leads his Guide Corps into Rāwalpindī, ii. 350; details of his famous march to Dehlī, ii. 351n; delayed at Karnāl, while marching on Dehlī, ii. 351; attacks Dehlī mutineers (9 June), ii. 352; heroically charges, and is wounded, at attack on Dehlī Ridge (18 June), ii. 415.

Daly, Capt., commands Cavalry at Sikrūrā, iii. 261.

Daly, Maj.-Gen. Sir Henry, Agent for Governor-General, at Indūr, describes Saadat Khān, iii. 144n; his report on number murdered at Indūr, iii. 145n.

Dalyell, Lieut.-Col., leads force against Rājāh of Bānpūr, v. 72; fails in his attempt, and is killed (15 Sept), v. 72.

Damāula Nadī, stream on which Sahāranpūr is built, iii. 198.

Damdamah, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, ii. xv, vi. 25; retainers of Sindh Amīra, a danger to, iii. 9; manufacture of the famous greased cartridges at, v. 292; Lieut. Wright reports greased-cartridge scare (22 Jan), i. 375; origin of the greased-cartridge story there (Jan), i. 359; troops allowed to grease their own cartridges, i. 377; Gen. Hearsey calls for assistance from (29 Mar), i. 397; Sipāhīs apparently contented in early May, i. 427.

Damdamah, a spacious building at Mirath, ii. 129.

Dames, Col., takes command of troops at A'zamgarh, iv. 320; attacks Kūnwar Singh, and is repulsed (27 Mar '58), iv. 321.

Damoh, district of Sagar and Narbadā territories, v. 60; Madras troops summoned from, to Jabal-pūr (21 Sept), v. 71; plundered by Sipāhīs from Jabal-pūr, v. 73; recovered by Gen. Whitlock (4 Mar '58), v. 134.

Dampier, Mr., reports on the Patnā sedition of 1845, i. 143n.

Dānāpūr, its garrison, iii. 26; extent of military command at, iii. 26; descriptions of positions of European and Native troops at, iii. 43; attempt to corrupt regiments at (1845), i. 143, 222.

Sipāhī regiments stationed there, iii. 26; urgency for disarming those regiments, iii. 27; Lieut.-Gen. Lloyd's blind confidence in Sipāhīs at, iii. 30; only one Hare-

## Dánápúr—cont.

pean regiment there in Mar. 1. 387; the only European regiment between Calcutta and Lakhnao, iii. 27; and only one European regiment between Dánápúr and Mí-rath, iii. 4

*The Disarmament Muddle.*—Europeans from A'rah take refuge in (June), iii. 32; Mr. W. Tayler presses Gen. Lloyd to disarm his Sipáhis, iii. 33; the disbandment of these Sipáhis urged by Calcutta inhabitants, ii. 92 and n; a deputation of the merchants urge Lord Canning to order disarmament of the Sipáhis, iii. 41; there was no difficulty in disarming them, iii. 40; Lord Canning curtly refuses to order the disarmament, iii. 41; responsibility of disarming Sipáhis thrown on Gen. Lloyd, iii. 40; Gen. Lloyd hesitates and vacillates in disarming Sipáhis, iii. 42; Gen. Lloyd inadvertently incites Sipáhis to mutiny (24 July), iii. 43; percussion-caps removed from magazine, iii. 43; Gen. Lloyd orders percussion-caps to be taken from persons of Sipáhis, iii. 44; outbreak of mutiny in consequence (25 July), iii. 45; the Government of India, and Gen. Lloyd, solely responsible for this outbreak, iii. 46.

On outbreak of mutiny, Gen. Lloyd goes on board river-steamer, iii. 44; his absence on the river-steamer prevents arrest of mutiny, iii. 45; Gen. Lloyd's lame excuse for retiring to the steamer, iii. 46n; European troops burn Sipáhi's huts, and then await orders, iii. 46; escape of the mutineers, iii. 46; they start for A'rah, iii. 46; Gen. Lloyd refuses to pursue mutineers until they are out of danger, iii. 49.

*Attempts to retrieve initial blundering.*—Gen. Lloyd's proposal to intrench (26 July), iii. 49; Mr.

## Dánápúr—cont.

Taylor begs Gen. Lloyd to pursue mutineers, iii. 50; Mr. Taylor sends small party to intercept mutineers, iii. 48; Gen. Lloyd at last persuaded to send some riflemen in steamer to intercept mutineers, iii. 49; they return unsuccessful, iii. 49; another party of troops sent in steamer to relieve A'rah (27 July), iii. 51; this small party stranded in river and withdrawn, iii. 51; yet another small party sent to A'rah (29 July), iii. 51.

*The Relief of A'rah.*—Mutineers reach the Són on morning of the 26th, iii. 52, they are assisted across Són, and sent against A'rah by Kúnwar Singh, iii. 52; small expedition sent under command of Capt. Dunbar, iii. 51; the troops land and march by night, iii. 55; and fall into an ambuscade, iii. 56; disastrous retreat of the troops, iii. 58; return of remnants of Capt Dunbar's expedition to Dánápúr, iii. 58

Major Eyre hears of Capt. Dunbar's disaster, iii. 62; offers his services to Gen. Lloyd, iii. 62; is asked for guns to protect Dánápúr, iii. 62; Major Eyre lands three guns for temporary defence, iii. 62; Major Eyre re-embarks his guns, and resolves to relieve A'rah, iii. 62; Gen. Lloyd invited to assist Major Eyre, but discourages him instead, iii. 63n; he is informed that no help can be sent to him, iii. 69n; after Major Eyre's victory at A'rah, Gen. Lloyd sends him a few troops for further operations (8 Aug), iii. 84; military division placed under Gen. Outram (1 Aug), iii. 88.

Effect of Sipáhi action at, on Patná, iii. 33; mutiny at, causes abandonment of Azamgarh, vi. 67; disastrous effect of not disarming Sipáhis on Kánpúr and

**Dánápur—cont.**

Lakhnao, iii. 388; the outbreak of 1857 threatened there in 1845, i. 226n.

Gen. Lloyd ordered to be tried by court-martial, iii. 76; his unfair treatment by Government, iii. 345.

Danchua, scene of a contest between Capt. Rattray and rebels (6 Nov), iv. 312.

Daniell, Mr., Assistant Magistrate at Itáwah, iii. 106; goes with Mr. Hume to arrest troopers in a Hindu temple, iii. 107; is wounded in attempting to effect the arrest (19 May), iii. 107.

Daniel, E., Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.

Daniel, M., Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.

Dáolat Búgh, residence of Col. G. Lawrence, near Ajmír, iii. 170n.

Dáolat Ráo, the famous ancestor of Sindhiá, v. 144.

Dáolat Singh, joins in attack on Chirkhári, v. 306.

Dará Bakht, Prince, the last Dehli Prince born independent, ii. 11; he dies (1849), ii. 10.

Darapúr, fort of the noble-hearted Rájah Hanmant Singh, iii. 273.

Darbanghá, town of Tirhút, iv. xix.

Darby, Assist.-Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386; wounded at Lakhnao, iv. 114.

Darby, Capt., leads stormers at Jhánsi (3 Apr '58), v. 116.

Dárjiling, a district of Koch Bihár, vi. 3; description of, iv. xiv; communication with, threatened (July), iii. 91; troops from, sent to Jalpaiguri (Dec), iv. 300.

Daryábád, its situation and garrison, iii. 273; Capt. W. H. Hawes commands at, iii. 273; the disorder at, prevents ladies, &c., escaping from Faizábád (May), iii. 267; garrisoned only by local corps (Apr), iii. 239; money in treasury at, special inducement to mutiny,

**Daryábád—cont.**

in. 274; Capt. Hawes attempts to move treasure, but fails, iii. 274; he tries again, and produces mutiny, iii. 274; mutiny breaks out (9 June), iii. 274; all the officers escape to Lakhnao, iii. 274.

Daryábád, a Pathán village near Alláhábád, cleared of insurgents by Col. Neill (18 June), ii. 201; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Daryá-ganj, European quarter of Dehli, ii. 74.

Daryáganj, a suburb of Alláhábád, bridge of boats near, ii. 186.

Dashwood, Capt., loses both legs at Lakhnao (4 Nov), iv. 115.

Dashwood, Lieut., dies of cholera at Lakhnao (9 July), iii. 300.

Dashwood, Mr., Assistant Magistrate, escapes from mutiny at Mathurá, vi. 91; rides to Chata, vi. 92; Mr. Thornhill courageously returns to Mathurá to save him (July), vi. 99.

Daurára, small fort which repels Gen. Franks's attack, iv. 237.

Davidson, Capt., collects supplies at Alláhábád for advance of troops, ii. 205.

Davidson, Lieut., killed at storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.

Davidson, Major Cuthbert, appointed Resident with the Nizám (16 Apr), v. 81; his skill and energy, v. 89; Lord Canning consults with him as to successor of Nizám, i. 428; renders Residency defensible, v. 83.

He is attacked in Residency by insurgents (17 July), v. 82; he beats off the assailants, iii. 83; the Nizám's troops come to his assistance, iii. 83.

On hearing of Sholápúr disaffection, hema in that place, v. 86; sends Capt. Campbell to persuade Rájah of Sholápúr to reason, v. 86; sends a brigade of Haidarábád troops to Central India, v. 86;

Davidson, Major Outhbert—*cont.*  
complete success of his policy, v. 85.

Davidson, Mr. C. T., Commissioner of Dhákāh, vi. 28; informed of intended rising in Dhákāh (23 Oct), vi. 29.

Davidson, Major, represses incipient rising by parades of troops (18 June), v. 81.

Davies, Capt., aids Capt. Dalton in restoring order in Hazáribágh, iv. 96; operates energetically in Chutiá Nágpúr, vi. 35.

Davies, Lieut., defends Naushábrá from threatened attack of mutineers (22 May), ii. 363.

Davies, Lieut., his gallant conduct in the Abor hills (Feb '59), vi. 170.

Davies, Major, Commandant of Calcutta Infantry Volunteers, vi. 17.

Davies, Mr., Magistrate of Azamgarh, discovers Kúnwar Singh's camp at Atráoliá, iv. 319.

Davis, Col., promptly stops mutiny at Nandidrug (1806), i. 174.

Davis, Mr. S. F., Magistrate of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.

Davis, Private, wins the Victoria Cross at Ruyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 856.

Dawes, Major, commands Horse Artillery in Panjáb Movable Column, ii. 476.

Dawson, Capt., his wife and children protected by Mán Singh, iii. 268; protected by Mán Singh at Shahganj, iii. 270.

Dawson, Capt., of the Military Train, killed near Duvim (20 May '58), iv. 337.

Dawson, Capt., joins Mr. Kavanagh in the capture of Sandéla (30 July '58), v. 198; attacked in Sandéla by Harichand (3 Oct '58), v. 199.

Deacon, Lieut.-Col., with reserve column at assault of Dehli, iv. 20.

Débé Singh, proposes to expel the English from Mathurá, vi. 98; attacked and captured by Mr. Thornhill (July), vi. 98.

De Burgh, Lord Hubert, accompanies Lord Canning to India, i. 280.

Debi Bakkas Rái, seized by Lieut. Graham, at Paláman (8 Dec), iv. 305.

Débidín Misr, Háwaldár, his conspicuous gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111n.

Dehli, a division of N. W. Prov., vi. 38; situation and description, ii. xvi; the city and its defences, ii. 392; the British position at, ii. 386; the Ridge, ii. 388; the suburbs, iii. 390.

*Historical Details.*—Akbar Sháh becomes King of (Dec 1806), ii. 5; Lord Wellesley's object in protecting King of, ii. 3; the Company's treatment of successors to former rulers, i. 76; great deference shown to Royal Family of, ii. 5; resolution to reduce the influence of (1816), ii. 7; profligacy of degraded Royalty at (1820-30), ii. 7; Lord Ellenborough forbids tributary offerings to Emperors of (1840), ii. 9; revenue of titular Emperors of, ii. 9n.

Story of the Royal succession, ii. 10; proposal to abolish Royal title (1844), ii. 10; military discontent at (1849), i. 228; danger of Royal residence being there, ii. 12; opinions of Supreme Council as to removal of Royal Family from, ii. 19; sudden death of Fakir-ud-din (1856), ii. 20; Lord Canning resolves to remove Royal Family from, on death of Bahádur Sháh, ii. 22; Lord Canning's final instructions as to succession, ii. 24.

*Conspiracy.*—The King corresponds with Persia and Russia, ii. 30; proclamation of King of Persia published there (Mar), ii. 30; Náná Sáhib visits, i. 422; conspiracy before the Mutiny, v. 292; excited condition of, during April, ii. 31; announced intended seizure of the Kashmír Gate (18 Apr), v. 344.

**Dehli,—cont.**

Dangerous condition of magazine, ii. 13*n*; absence of European troops (1856), ii. 18; Sipáhís of Mirath communicate with, before outbreak, v. 313.

*Outbreak of Revolt.*—Revolted Sipáhís seize possession of (11 May), ii. 57; mutineers seize the Palace, ii. 61; murder of Commissioner Fraser, ii. 60; and of Capt. Douglas, Hutchinson, and Mr. and Miss Jennings, ii. 60; attack and massacre at the Bank, ii. 61; murder of Mr. Beresford and his wife, ii. 61; massacre at Gazette Office, ii. 62; sack of the Church, ii. 62.

Disaffection of troops at Cantonment, ii. 63; last telegrams sent at outbreak, ii. 103*n*; troops from the Ridge fraternize with mutineers, ii. 64; Major Paterson secures the Main Guard and Kashmir Gate, ii. 65.

*Defence of the Magazine.*—In charge of Lieut. Willoughby and eight European assistants, ii. 66; the Imperial Palace commands the Magazine, ii. 12; preparations for its defence, ii. 67; the attack begins, iii. 67; explosion of the Magazine, iii. 68; four of the nine heroes escape, iii. 68; hundreds of the enemy blown up and destroyed, iii. 68; enthusiasm aroused by Lieut. Willoughby's noble deed, iii. 69; Capt. Forrest's evidence as to the seizure of the Magazine, v. 320.

*A King proclaimed.*—Bahádur Sháh proclaimed King of (11 May), ii. 2; his influential name, ii. 1; the Royal Family openly sides with the mutineers (11 May), ii. 70.

Massacre at the Main Guard, ii. 71; escape of fugitives from Main Guard, ii. 72; defection of Sipáhís and escape of Europeans from the Cantonment, ii. 72; massacre of 50 European prisoners (16 May), ii. 75; Mrs. Aldwell's de-

**Dehli,—cont.**

scription of her imprisonment in, v. 330.

*Fortifications.*—Military description of its defences, iv. 5; position of the gates, ii. 398; description of wall and defences, ii. 392; situation of Palace or Fort, ii. 398; description of Selimgarh at, ii. 398; Kusia Bágh, palace near, ii. 391; position of Ludlow Castle, ii. 391; strength of Native garrison in June, ii. 394; force and matériel at disposal of mutineers in, iv. 2*n*; effect of divided military command in, v. 327; disunion of rebels within the walls, ii. 456; its position in rebel operations, iii. 118.

*The Ridge.*—Description of Ridge, ii. 387; position of the Field Force, ii. 386; the Observatory on the Ridge, ii. 390; description of Hindú Ráo's House, ii. 389; description of Flag-staff Tower, ii. 389; position of Metcalfe House near Ridge, ii. 390; the Mosque on the Ridge, ii. 389.

Abundant water supply during siege, ii. 387*n*; buoyant cheerfulness of troops on Ridge, ii. 419; cheerfulness of troops on Ridge through all difficulties, ii. 450; sports in camp during the siege, ii. 451; faithfulness of Native servants on the Ridge, ii. 418; unkind treatment of Native servants on the Ridge, during siege, ii. 414.

*Preliminary Operations.*—The political consequences of successful seizure of Dehli, ii. 81; Lord Canning instantly resolves to recover, ii. 90; Sir J. Lawrence's resolution to assist in recovery, ii. 349.

Gen. Anson selects Karnal as base of operations against, ii. 106; Gen. Anson thinks speedy advance against, impossible, ii. 110; Lord Canning deprecates any delay in its recapture, ii. 113; Gen. Anson moves against (23 May), ii. 118;

**Dehli—cont.**

the force with which Gen. Anson moved on, ii. 118; the force starts from Ambálah (27 May), ii. 127; death of Gen. Anson at Karnál (27 May), ii. 128.

Sir H. Barnard takes command of force, ii. 128; relieving forces from Ambálah and Míráth meet at A'tipúr (5 June), ii. 141; the siege-train joins the relieving force (6 June), ii. 141; Sir H. Barnard fights and wins the battle of Badlí-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; British force establishes itself on the Ridge, ii. 145; communication with Field Force cut off from Calcutta, iii. 8.

*First Attacks of Rebels.*—Strength of English attacking force in June, ii. 394; first estimate of the ease of retaking, ii. 395; the Field Force on Ridge itself besieged, instead of besieging, ii. 408; English attack confined to the gateways and ramparts, ii. 412n; mutineers attack Flagstaff Tower (12 June), ii. 409; attack on Hindú Rao's House (12 June), ii. 410; desertion of Native Cavalry from the Ridge, ii. 411.

*Projects of capture by coup-de-main*—Gen. Barnard's project to carry by *coup-de-main* (9 June), ii. 395; plan of Engineer officers to capture by *coup-de-main* (12 June), ii. 396; projected *coup-de-main* postponed by mistake of Brig. Graves, ii. 397; explanation of abandonment of attempt to surprise, ii. 398n.

Second plan for a *coup-de-main* (14 June), ii. 399; council of war held (14 June), ii. 399; second council of war (16 June), ii. 401; abandonment of second project for a *coup de-main*, ii. 405.

*Centenary of Plassy.*—Defeat of sortie (17 June), ii. 405n; English take the offensive on 17 June, ii. 411; attack on English rear (18

**Dehli—cont.**

June), ii. 414; Sipáhi's retire from rear of Ridge (19 June), ii. 416; desperate attack at the Centenary of Plassey and its defeat (23 June), ii. 417; offensive strength of troops on Ridge at end of June, ii. 421.

Strength of Field Force on Ridge in July, ii. 424n; third proposed assault abandoned (3 July), ii. 424; attack by the enemy on A'tipúr at the rear of Ridge (4 July), ii. 425; this attack causes better protection of rear of Ridge, ii. 426; death of Sir H. Barnard (7 July), ii. 427.

*Gen. Reed's command.*—Gen. Reed takes command of force, ii. 428; daring attack on the "Mound" (9 July), ii. 432; flight of British cavalry, ii. 434; the rebels penetrate the British camp, ii. 434; the heroism of Lieut. Hills, ii. 434; and of Major Tombs, ii. 436; Native cavalry sent on duty away from Ridge (11 July), ii. 434n; twentieth attack on Hindú Rao's House, delivered and repulsed (14 July), ii. 439; hope of speedy assault generally abandoned, ii. 441; Gen. Reed resigns command of Field Force (17 July), ii. 441.

*Gen. Wilson takes command.*—Brig Wilson succeeds to command of Field Force, ii. 441; state of Field Force when Brig. Wilson took command, ii. 442; siege matériel with Field Force in July, ii. 430; the question of abandoning the siege discussed, ii. 443; Col. Baird Smith strongly opposed to retirement from Dehli, ii. 444; Col. Baird Smith convinces Brig. Wilson of necessity for siege-train (17 July), ii. 445; Sipáhi's make their last attack from Sabzimandi (18 July), ii. 446; mutineers attack Ludlow Castle (23 July), ii. 446; pursuit of defeated Sipáhi's

Dehli—*cont.*

forbidden, ii. 446; mutineers re-establish bridge over Najafgarh Canal, for renewed attack on Ridge (2 Aug), ii. 485; capture of Ludlow Castle battery by Brig. Showers (12 Aug), ii. 489.

*Last succours from the Panjáb.*

—Gen. Nicholson reaches Ridge (7 Aug), ii. 486; his presence looked on as the promise of deliverance, ii. 487; immediately visits the posts on the Ridge, ii. 488; arrival of the Movable Column in camp (14 Aug), ii. 490; the battle of Najafgarh (25 Aug), ii. 491.

*The Siege.*—Arrival of siege-train at (6 Sept), iv. 7; effective strength on Ridge (6 Sept), iv. 7; Brig. Wilson doubts success of siege, iv. 1; his desponding letter to Major Baird Smith, iv. 2n; the Major's brave and well-reasoned answer, iv. 4; Brig. Wilson defers to the Major's judgment, iv. 4; he throws on him the responsibility of pressing the siege, iv. 5; Major Baird Smith prepares his plan of attack, iv. 5.

No. 1 battery traced at Hindu Rao's House (7 Sept), iv. 8; attack by Sipáhis on No. 1 battery (8 Sept), iv. 10; No. 1 battery crushes the Mori bastion, iv. 10; left section of No. 1 battery catches fire (10 Sept), iv. 11; No. 2 battery traced at Ludlow Castle (8 Sept), iv. 12; No. 3 battery traced (9 Sept), iv. 13; No. 4 battery traced (10 Sept), iv. 14; No. 8 battery unmasked and Water bastion destroyed, iv. 16; capture of Water bastion, iv. 24; breach made at Kashmir bastion (10 Sept), iv. 15; capture of the Kashmir bastion, iv. 24.

*The Assault.*—The assault delivered (14 Sept), iv. 23; officers commanding four assaulting columns, iv. 19; success of first column at assault, iv. 23;

Dehli—*cont.*

success of second column, iv. 24; marvellous success of third column at assault, iv. 27; failure of fourth column, iv. 30; effect of the failure of fourth column on position of stormers, iv. 31; fall of Gen. Nicholson at attack on Lahor Gate, iv. 33; result of first day of assault (14 Sept), iv. 37.

After first lodgment, position inside strengthened, iv. 40; Brig. Wilson at first disposed to retire from city, iv. 38; he fears his ability to hold what has been gained, iv. 38; Gen. Chamberlain urges him to hold on and push forward, iv. 39; Major Baird Smith proves that the city must be held, iv. 40; Capt. Edwin Johnson helps the hesitating Brigadier to firmness, iv. 40n; plundering and drunkenness stopped, iv. 41; evacuation of Kishanganj by mutineers (16 Sept), iv. 41; capture of the magazine (16 Sept), iv. 41; advance by sap through houses (17, 18 Sept), iv. 43; capture of the palace (20 Sept), iv. 47; the mutineers abandon their camp at Idgar, iv. 47.

Appearance of the city after capture, iv. 48; cleared of ruffians by Major Brind (21 Sept), iv. 57.

*The Capture of the Princes.*—

The King and his family retire to Humayun's tomb, iv. 52; Ikháfi Bakhsh negotiates the surrender of his master, iv. 52; Captain Hodson promises to spare the King's life, iv. 53; he then surrenders, iv. 54; and is brought back a prisoner to his palace, iv. 54.

The Princes hide near Humayun's tomb, iv. 54; Capt. Hodson sent to hunt for them, iv. 54; and finds the three, iv. 55; they implore a promise of life, iv. 55; this is refused, iv. 55; the Princes surrender and are conveyed towards Dehli, iv. 55; the crowd press

**Dehli—cont.**

around the troopers, and the Princes are shot to prevent rescue, iv. 56; discussion of this action, iv. 58.

*Losses suffered.*—The determined spirit which animated the English troops before, iv. 59; twenty-six attacks on Ridge, repulsed by Major Reid, iv. 21; the losses sustained in the siege, iv. 58, 60n; list of the heroes, iv. 60; reasons for mis-appreciation of nature of siege, iv. 405.

*Moral results.*—Its capture stimulates Havelock's force at Luckhnao, iii. 360; Sindhia's joy at the capture of, causes his troops to mutiny, iv. 105; effect of reported fall of, on Indúr, iii. 141; the effect of progress of the siege on the Panjáb, v. 211; Sikhs believe themselves destined to plunder, ii. 355.

Trial of the King of (27 Jan '58), v. 270; the King convicted and transported to Pegu, v. 271; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

**Dehli, King of,** the circumstances which made him a pensioner of the English, v. 323; position and allowance of, as settled by Lord Wellesley (1804), ii. 4; his name removed from coinage (1835), ii. 7; palace intrigues of (1850), ii. 18; warnings of his intrigues against English, before outbreak, ii. 28; wishes to become a Sháh (1857), iii. 29; his importance to sedition, i. 334.

*His Surrender.*—His depression at the storm of the city, iv. 49; his zenána, sons, &c., leave Dehli, for Humáyun's tomb, iv. 51; his indecision at the moment of surrender, iv. 53; surrenders on promise of sparing his life (21 Sept), iv. 53; placed in Begam's palace on surrender, iv. 54.

*The Trial.*—Trial lasts from 27

**Dehli, King of—cont.**

Jan to 9 Mar '58, v. 351; evidence given at his trial, ii. 59n; his name used in the Patná plot of 1845, i. 224; his name used in Dánápur plot of 1845, i. 225, his letter to the ruler of Kach, v. 333; his letter to the ruler of Jammú, v. 334; his letter to the Chief of Jaisalmír, v. 334; asks aid of the Sháh of Persia (1855), v. 338; establishes superstitious relations with the Sipáhís (1855), v. 346.

*His Complicity in the Rebellion.*—Conclusive testimony as to his complicity in the murders, v. 333; takes no steps to discover or punish the murderers of Europeans, v. 319; directs personally the imprisonment of Europeans in his palace, v. 330; accepts the allegiance of the mutineers (11 May), v. 322; fully joins the rebels (12 May), i. 438; his personal orders to the leader of the rebel forces, v. 323; evidence as to his proclamation, v. 327.

*Sentence.*—Judge Advocate-General's speech at the trial of, v. 311; the substance of his defence, v. 324; Sir J Lawrence suggests his transportation, v. 361; sentence of the Governor-General, v. 350.

Attempt to unravel *chapatti* mystery at his trial, i. 419n.

**Dehrá Dún,** a district of Míráth division, ii. xvi, vi. 38; description of district, its extent, and garrison, vi. 116; its main road passes through Saháranpur, iii. 199; Mr. Keene chief civil officer at, vi. 116; Major Reid commands Gurkhás at, vi. 116.

Mr. Keene hurries to, on hearing of mutiny, and raises recruits, vi. 117; Gen. Anson orders Gurkhás from, to Míráth (13 May), ii. 104; Major Reid marches to Míráth (19 May), vi. 117; Rájah Lál



**Dehrá Dún—cont.**

Singh gives help to Mr. Keene, vi. 117; Mr. Keene arranges refuge for Europeans (June), vi. 117; the station patrolled at night by Europeans, vi. 117.

Jálandhar mutineers march upon (15 June), vi. 118; treasure sent up to Masúri, vi. 118; Mr. Keene marches against Jálandhar mutineers, who fly away (16 June), vi. 118.

Scarcity of food, and influx of fugitives, vi. 119; supplies are sent in from the Panjáb, vi. 119; Mr. Keene's difficulty in cashing orders, vi. 119; he issues paper money on his own responsibility, vi. 119; passes safely through the crisis, vi. 120.

Dehrí, Capt. Rattray intrenched at (24 Sept.), iv. 99.

De Kantzow, Lieut., his heroic conduct during mutinous tumult at Mainpúri (22 May), iii. 104; carried by rush of mutineers to gates of Mainpúri treasury, iii. 105; appeals to, and gains the support of, the civil guard of treasury, iii. 105; checks the torrent of mutiny, iii. 105; forbids the civil guard to fire, iii. 105; for three hours keeps the mutineers at bay by his earnest entreaties, iii. 105; Ráo Bhowání Singh gives him his support, iii. 105; and leads the mutineers away, iii. 105; the mutineers then leave the station, iii. 105.

Receives autograph letter of thanks from Lord Canning, iii. 105; he is appointed to command of Police, iii. 106; scatters native Cavalry by gallant charge at Afigarh (24 Aug), iii. 192; goes to Mathurá to support Mr. Thornhill (Oct), vi. 102; greatly distinguishes himself at attack of Kanwar (7 Apr '58), iv. 351; left to protect Sháhjahánpúr (2 May '58), iv. 366; wishes to charge the army of the Maulavi (3 May '58),

**De Kantzow, Lieut.—cont.**

iv. 373; relieves Powáin from threatened attack (Aug '58), v. 192.

Delafoffe, Subaltern, his heroism at Kánhpúr, ii. 241, 249n; lands from escaping boat to drive away pursuers, ii. 261; ultimately escapes from general massacre, ii. 262.

Delamain, Capt. J. W., killed at battle of Badlí-kí-Sarai (8 June), ii. 146n.

Delpeson, Mr., one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

Demomet, Mr., risks his life to save refugees at Banáras kachahri, ii. 174n.

Dempsey, Private Dennis, his heroic devotion during retreat from A'rah, iii. 58n.

Dennis, Mr., murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187n.

Dennis, Mrs., murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187n.

Dennys, Capt., called, with his Kotá contingent, to A'gra (July), vi. 98; goes to Mathurá with his contingent, vi. 98.

Deogarh, mutiny at (Aug), iv. 99; second mutiny at (9 Oct), iv. 312.

Deogarh Bária. Tantiá Topí reaches, almost destitute of troops (8 Dec '53), v. 248; he retreats on, from Chotá Udaipur, v. 309.

Déo Hans, minister of Dholpúr, vi. 155; plunders British villages, vi. 155; tries to supplant ruler of Dholpúr, vi. 155; deported to Banáras as State prisoner, vi. 155.

Déolah, Sáh Mall's attempt to attack (July), vi. 129.

Deonaráin Singh, Ráo, renders great assistance to Government, vi. 44; earnestly assists English, at Banáras, ii. 174.

Derá Ishmáil Khán, situation of, iii. xii; Malwái Sikhs at, plan a rising, v. 212; they wish to seize the magazine and re-arm some of

**Dera Ishmā'il Khān**—*cont.*

their disarmed comrades, v. 212; plot discovered and the ringleaders seized, v. 213; projected rising at, suppressed (July '58), v. 212.

**Derajāt**, its situation, ii. xvi; recommended by Edwardes as source of trustworthy recruits, ii. 342; its tranquillity essential to Multān, ii. 459.

**Derby**, Lord, becomes Prime Minister (1852), i. 272; offers seals of Foreign Office to Viscount Canning, i. 272; apologises for Lord Ellenborough's despatch, and supports Lord Canning, v. 180; prepares Proclamation for transferring India to the Crown, v. 272; recasts the great Proclamation, v. 273.

**Desāi of Jambotī**, reduced to penury by the Inām Commission, v. 19; rendered desperate by his misfortunes, v. 20; has power to sever British communication with the sea, v. 20.

**Desāi of Kittūr**, the discontented chief of the whole Lingāyat population, v. 20.

**Desāi of Nipānī**, loses large portion of his estate through the Inām Commission, v. 19; has power to cut the English communication with Bombay, v. 19.

**Desāi of Wantmūri**, a discontented Marāthā, v. 20; dragged into revolt by his associates, v. 20.

**De Rothesay**, Lord Stuart, father-in-law of Viscount Canning, i. 270.

**Derridon**, Mr., murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187n.

**Desmazures**, Mr., an indigo planter, defeats attempt of prisoners to escape from Gorākhpūr gaol (7 June), vi. 55.

**De Souza**, Mr., one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

**Despat**, Dewān, joins in attack on Chirkhārī (Mar '58), v. 306.

**De Tabley**, Lord, the most intimate friend of young Canning, i. 268.

**Dewās**, its description, v. x; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; loyalty of Rājāh, vi. 165.

**Dewāsā**, Tāntiā Topī, Rāo Sāhib, and Firūzshāh, almost captured there (16 Jan '59), v. 256.

**Dhākā**, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 3; 38th Bengal Regt. posted there, after refusing to go to Burmah, i. 339; party of sailors stationed at (Aug), vi. 28; important consequences of their victory at, vi. 170; threatened rising at, disclosed (23 Oct), vi. 29; attempt to disarm Sipāhis merely drives them from the station, vi. 29; Midshipman Mayo charges and captures a gun in the hands of the mutineers, iv. 293; Lieut. Lewis disperses mutinous Sipāhis (20 Nov), iv. 293; they march on Jalpāguri, but have to retire, iv. 293, 297, 300; mutineers then fly to Bhūtān, iv. 293; they seize Chāwa Ghāt, on the Tistā, iv. 301; mutineers from, slip away from Mr. Yule (26 Dec), iv. 301; they cross the Tistā to advance on Darjiling, iv. 301.

Some of these Sipāhis escape to Oudh, but are there destroyed, vi. 29; some of them again fly from Mr. Yule and escape into the jungle (27 Dec), iv. 302; and from thence escape westwards from Nipāl (19 Jan '58), iv. 303.

**Dhānā**, place from which rebels crossed into the Doāb (Mar '58), iv. 315.

**Dhār**, under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; its description, v. x; governed by A'nand Rao Puār, a mere lad, v. 46; his Minister antagonistic to the English, v. 46; mercenary troops raised in (June), v. 47; these mercenaries plunder adjoining stations (July), v. 47; the fort placed in keeping of the mercenaries (31 Aug), v. 47; the authorities at, re-

**Dhár—cont.**

ceive courteously emissaries from Mandesar rebels (Oct), v. 47.

Col. Durand marches against, v. 46; the rebels march out boldly to meet the British (22 Oct), v. 47; rebels driven into the fort with great loss, v. 48; investment of fort by the British, v. 48; the fort resists the siege for six days, v. 49; the rebels skillfully evacuate the place (31 Oct), v. 49; fort destroyed by order of Col. Durand, v. 49.

Rebels in retreat attack Mahádpúr (8 Nov), v. 50; the Royal Family charged with instigating the Rebellion, v. 47; the young Rájah restored to his position, v. 50.

Dharma Sobha of Calcutta, a centre of agitation, i. 362.

Dharmpúr, Hardeo Bakhsh, shelters fugitives in, iii. 217; fugitives from Fathgarh sheltered at, iii. 225.

Dharmtálá, a quarter of Calcutta, ii. 84.

Dharnahs, apprehended outbreak from, in Orísá (Nov), vi. 5.

Dhárwár, collectorate in Maráthá country, v. 14; its situation, v. x; insurrection breaks out (26 May '58), v. 168; rebels from, join Bhím Ráo, chief of Kopuldurg (27 May '58), v. 170; they are attacked and cut to pieces by Col. Hughes, v. 170.

Mutinous state of troops at (July), v. 21; detachment of European troops secures tranquillity (Aug), v. 22.

Dhasén, a river to the west of Hamárpúr, vi. 83.

Dhánulána, a Rájput village of Míráth, vi. 132; people rebel, and seize loyal official, vi. 133; defeated by Solána people, and stripped of their land, vi. 133.

Dhauráthrá Rájah, shelters English fugitives, iii. 256.

Dholpúr, one of the Rájput states, iii. 163n, iv. xxi, vi. 154; description of the State, iii. xi, vi. 154; on line of communication between Bombay and A'gra, iii. 137.

Hereditary enmity with House of Sindhiá, vi. 154; mutineers from Gwáliár march on (Sept), iv. 66; Sindhiá flies from Gwáliár to (1 June '58), v. 219; Sindhiá marches from, to join Sir Hugh Rose (17 June '58), v. 219.

Dholpúr Bhagwant Singh Ráná of, vi. 154; generously assists fugitives from Gwáliár, vi. 154; he remains loyal, vi. 154; he is rewarded for his loyalty, vi. 155.

His minister plunders British villages, vi. 155; minister deported to Banáras as state prisoner, vi. 155.

Dholip Singh, Mahárajah, Panjáb at first restored to him, i. 2; the Sikh attempt to seize him frustrated (1848), i. 25; allowance granted him on annexation of Panjáb, i. 33; character of his mother, i. 2; her intrigues against the English, i. 10; she is removed from the Panjáb, i. 21; and banished to Shekhopúr, i. 10.

His just cause for discontent, i. 34n.

Dhuraira, Rájah of shelters fugitives from Malápur until his own troops rebel, iii. 265; also shelters fugitives from Sitápur and Sháhjahánpúr, iii. 256.

Diamond Harbour, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

Dick, Gen. Sir Robert, his counsel as to the crisis at Firúzpur (1844), i. 204, 205; removed from command of troops at Firúzpur, i. 206.

Dick, Lieut., first man to gain the wall at Jhánsí, v. 117; killed on wall at Jhánsí (8 Apr '58), v. 117.

Didargarh, occupied by Sir E. Lugard (11 Apr '58), iv. 330.

Dig, a town of Bharatpūr, vi. 160.

Digbijai, Singh, Rājah of Balrāmpūr, offers to protect English at Sikrorā, iii. 262.

Dihli, *see* Dehli.

Dilāwar, village occupied by Kūnwar Singh in advance of Jagādīspūr, iii. 85; captured by Major Eyre (12 Aug), iii. 86.

Dilāwar Khān, faithfully leads Mr. Thornhill to Agra vi. 101; notwithstanding his proved loyalty, not allowed to enter Agra fort with Mr. Thornhill, vi. 101.

Dilhéri, Rājah of, injured and disgraced by British Government (1855), v. 64, 291; Capt. Ternan urges the Government to restore the Rājah's honours, v. 64; Capt. Ternan's remonstrance disregarded, but he saves the Rājah from utter ruin, v. 64; the chief serves and protects Capt. Ternan in gratitude for his kindness, v. 65.

Dilkushā, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 246; meaning of name, iv. *see*; attack and capture of (14 Nov), iv. 122; converted into temporary depôt (15 Nov), iv. 125; attacked by rebels during Sir Colin Campbell's advance into Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 140; re-organization of British force at (23 Nov), iv. 152; retirement from (24 Nov), iv. 152; its re-capture by Sir Colin Campbell (2 Mar '58), iv. 258.

Dilli, *see* Dehli.

Dinājpur, a district of Rājshāhī, iii. *see*, vi. 3, 26.

Dinājpur, Mr. F. A. Elphinstone-Dalrymple, Collector of, iv. 298; Indian Naval Brigade, sent from Calcutta to operate near (26 Nov), iv. 294; Jalpāiguri mutineers hurry to (Dec), iv. 298; the Collector and a few civilians resolve to fight for the station, iv. 298; mutineers, on approaching, change their route to Purnia, iv. 299.

Dinkar Rao, Prime Minister of

Dinkar Rao—*cont.*

Gwalīar, iii. 112; he has no love for the English, v. 145, 294; doubts fidelity of Contingent, iii. 112; unconnected with rebellious plot of 10 March, i. 888; his happy influence over Sindhiā, v. 145; pledges himself to restrain revolting Sipāhīs, iii. 116; gives his interest in favour of the British, v. 294.

Dinning, Capt., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Diplū, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

Directors, Court of, their wise hospitality, i. 274; expose the true causes of mutinies of Madras Army, i. 183; assume imperial functions (1816), ii. 6; remove Emperor's name from coinage (1835), ii. 7; decline to abolish royal title at Dehli (1844), ii. 10; refuse to raise Dehli Emperor's stipend, without conditions (1846), ii. 9*a*; refuse to allow Royal Family to be removed from Dehli (1849), ii. 14; the conflict with Board of Control about this removal, ii. 15; objections over-ridden by Board of Control, ii. 16; forbid annexation of Karaulī, i. 68; reject Nānā Sahib's claim, i. 78; their opinion of Oudh affairs, i. 89; quash Lord Auckland's proposed treaty with Oudh (1837), i. 92; order annexation of Oudh (19 Nov 1855), i. 106; contemplate changing terms of enlistment for Native troops (1856), i. 839; disown any intention of annexing Rājputānā (1856), i. 355; not more responsible for the Mutiny than the English Government, v. 271; the Court abolished (2 Aug '58), v. 272; made the scapegoat of the Ministry, v. 271.

Disā, situation of, iii. *x*; nearest station of English troops to Rājputānā, iii. 165; English troops summoned from, by Col. G. Lawrence (19 May), iii. 166; troops at, ordered to move on Ajmīr, v.

Díśá—*cont.*

- 4; column of troops at, placed at service of Gen. G. Lawrence (June), v. 13; Tántiś Topí approaches from the north (Aug '58), v. 225.
- Disbandment of troops, its policy discussed, i. 218.
- Disraeli, Mr., his aphorism on Suspense, iii. 113.
- Díwání A'm, in A'gra fort, converted into female apartments, iii. 188.
- Díwání Kháśa, in A'gra fort, converted into civilian residences, iii. 188.
- Diwás, Tántiś Topí marches on (16 Jan. '89), v. 309.
- Dixon, Col., Commissioner of Ajmír, iii. 166; calls 100 men of Mair-wárá battalion to Ajmír, iii. 166; secures the arsenal and fort by their means, iii. 166.
- Dobandí, ferry near Pesháwar, ii. 363.
- Dodd, Mr., leads Major Byng to discover mutineers at Látu (18 Dec), iv. 295.
- Dodgson, Capt., gives intelligence of plunder of A' zamgarh treasure, ii. 164n; two attempts to murder him (4 June), ii. 168.
- Dodgson, Mr., crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 144; supports the exhausted Gen. Have-lock while passing under fire (17 Nov), iv. 144; his great services at the A'lambágh, iv. 252.
- Dodsworth, Mr., Uncovenanted officer of A' zamgarh, vi. 63.
- Dokal Singh, his grief at the danger of Capt. Conolly, iv. 411.
- Donald, Mr., reaches Budáun (1 June), iii. 216.
- Dongarpúr, one of the Rájput states, iii. 163n, iv. xvii.
- Dorandá, Sipáhís sent from, to disarm others at Hazáribágh, iv. 95; these Sipáhís themselves mutiny (31 July), iv. 96; the place is occupied by mutineers, iv. 96; Major English sent to, with troops, iv. 99.

Dorin, Mr., Member of the Supreme Council, his character and uselessness, i. 284; recommends severity against disaffected regiments, i. 486; admits that the Council was deluded into condemning Mr. Taylor of Patná, iii. 80.

Dorin, Mrs., shot at siege of Lakhnao (7 July), iii. 300, 379.

Dost Muhammad, of Kábul, assists the Sikhs (1849), i. 31; seeks to strengthen Afghanistan on the west (1855), i. 303; annexes Kandahar (1855), i. 303; invited to protect Herat (1856), i. 304; his cautious answer to appeal for aid against the English, ii. 313n; seeks an English alliance, i. 313; suspected to be of doubtful fidelity, i. 314; magnifies difficulties of march on Herat, i. 315; his distrust of English good faith, i. 316.

Attends conference at Pesháwar (1 Jan. 1857), i. 318; his humble presents at the conference, i. 325n; his plans for the recovery of Herat (1857), i. 319; charges Russia with instigating the seizure of Herat, i. 322n; his suggestion as to subsidy, i. 321; agrees to receive British officers at Kábul, but urges their personal danger, i. 322; Articles of Agreement with (26 Jan '57), i. 324; returns from the conference (28 Jan '57), i. 325.

Effect of the conference with, on Persia, i. 327; the Shah of Persia's proposed expedition against (Jan '57), v. 341; charged with trickery by Persia, i. 354.

Extravagant rumours as to his treachery, ii. 27; his fidelity to the English alliance, i. 325.

His desire to possess the Peshawar valley, ii. 337; proposes to cede Pesháwar to him, ii. 456.

Douglas, Brig., his operations Gházípur district (Mar '56), i. 62; sent to assist in pursuit of Kunwar Singh (16 Apr '58), iv. 382; attacks Kunwar Singh, but

**Douglas, Brig.—cont.**

is beaten off, iv. 332; again catches Kúnwar Singh at Maunhar, and defeats him (28 April '58), iv. 333; ultimately loses Kúnwar Singh across the Ganges, iv. 334; crosses the Ganges to attack Kúnwar Singh (25 Apr '58), iv. 336.

Pursues defeated rebels to Bak-sar (June '58), iv. 338; appointed to succeed Sir E. Lugard (15 June '58), iv. 339.

His force greatly augmented (Aug '58), iv. 339; his plan for crushing scattered rebels in Bi-hár, iv. 339; directs seven columns to converge on Jagdispúr (13 Oct '58), iv. 340; defeats Amar Singh at Kárisát (14 Oct '58), iv. 341; encircles Amar Singh, iv. 341; but Amar Singh escapes from him (18 Oct '58), iv. 341; part of rebel force driven into Nonádi, iv. 343; three hundred of them destroyed there (20 Oct '58), iv. 343; allows the main body of Amar Singh's force to escape, by a mistake (21 Oct '58), iv. 343; surprises and utterly routs the main body at Balla Dahár (24 Nov '58), iv. 345; drives Amar Singh from Bi-hár, iv. 345.

**Douglas, Capt., Commandant of the** Emperor of Dehli's Palace Guard, ii. 58; leaves Palace to persuade Sipáhi guard to be loyal (11 May ii. 59; driven back to Royal Palace, ii. 59; endeavours to induce revolted Sipáhis to depart from Dehli Palace, ii. 58; murdered in Dehli Palace (11 May), ii. 60; evidence given as to the circumstances of his murder, ii. 60; evidence of Ahsan Ulla Khan as to his murder, v. 318; Mondoh, the King's bearer, gives him the final blow, v. 319.

**Douglas, Lieut.,** killed at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 336.

**Douglas, Private,** wins the Victoria

**Douglas, Private.—cont.**

Cross at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 336.

**Dowell, Lieut.,** takes part in attack on mutinous Sipáhis at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293.

**Dowling, Private William,** bravely saves a wounded sergeant at Lakhnao (27 Sept), iv. 110; receives Victoria Cross, iv. 110n.

**Down, Capt.,** defeats rebel right-centre attack on Alambágh (12 Jan '58), iv. 243.

**Doyle, Capt.,** killed in attempt to stop Firúzsháh at Harchandpúr (8 Dec '58), v. 251.

**D'Oyley, Capt.,** assists at disarmament of Sipáhis at A'gra (31 May), iii. 110.

**D'Oyly, Capt.,** commands Artillery at battle of Sassrah, iii. 181; his heroic conduct and death (5 July), iii. 183.

**D'Oyly, Capt. Charles,** second in command of Mirath Volunteers, vi. 127.

**Doyno, Mr.,** a barrister, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

**Drummond, Capt. H.,** joins in attack against Bijnaur raiders (2 Jan. '58), vi. 112.

**Drummond, Mr.,** magistrate, protests against retirement to A'gra Fort (11 May), iii. 98; his opinion changed by outbreak at Mathurá, iii. 109; escapes from Mathurá mutiny, and urges Mr. Colvin to retire to A'gra Fort (31 May), iii. 109; unhappily trusts native police at A'gra (June), iii. 175; re-asserts British authority in A'gra (7 July), iii. 186.

**Drummond, Mr.,** Magistrate of Dinájpúr, resolves to fight for the station (Dec), iv. 299.

**Drury, Capt.,** his account of the retreat at Kánhpur (27 Nov), iv. 170n.

**Dúáb, between Ganges and Jumnah,** general revolt there (June), ii. 195, vi. 71; cleared by Gen.

**Dúsb—cont.**

- Outram from mutineer raids, iii. 351; Lieut.-Col. Greathed sent with column to scour, iv. 62; patrolled by Col. Christie's column (Mar '58), iv. 315; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.
- Dúdhná, river in Mysor, iii. x.
- Duff, Dr., his Free Church Mission supported by Lord Canning, i. 348.
- Duffy, Private, his daring and ingenuity in recovering a gun (27 Sept), iii. 366; wins the Victoria Cross, iii. 366n.
- Duśá, a tribe to the north of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.
- Dujána, to the east of Rohtak, vi. 140.
- Dulá, attempt to murder Capt. Conolly at (Aug), iv. 411.
- Dumdum, *see* Damdamah.
- Dumráo Rájah, lends elephants for Major Eyre's expedition to A'rah, iii. 64; falsely reported to have joined the rebels, iii. 70.
- Dumráun, indigo factory destroyed near (30 May '58), iv. 338.
- Dunbar, Capt., takes command of small party, to relieve A'rah (29 July), iii. 51; lands with 415 men on the bank of the Son river, iii. 55; refuses to bivouac and attack by daylight, iii. 55; led into ambushade in the night, iii. 56; shot dead in night attack by Sipáhis (29 July), iii. 56; effect of his defeat on Gorákhpur, vi. 58.
- Dundas, Mr., President of Board of Control (1807), i. 183.
- Dundia Khérah, defeat of Béné Mádhú at, by Brig. Eveleigh (10 Nov. '58), v. 203; Béné Mádhú completely defeated at, by Lord Clyde (24 Nov '58), v. 203.
- D'ndú Pant, *see* Náná Sáhíh.
- Dungapúr, a State of Rájpútáná, vi. 156; description of the State, vi. 156; history of the succession to, vi. 157; Udái Singh becomes ruler in 1852, vi. 157; remains undisturbed and loyal, vi. 157.

Dunley, Sergt., heroically enters the Sikandarbagh by a hole in the wall (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Dunlop, Capt., commands Sipáhis at Jhánsí, iii. 121; deceived by Ránsí, iii. 122; murdered at Jhánsí (6 June), iii. 123.

Dunlop, Capt., effect of his despatch on men at Náogáon, iii. 127.

Dunlop, Mr. R. H. Wallace, Magistrate and Collector of Míráth, vi. 125; hears of mutiny while in Himalaya mountains, at Nagar (31 May), vi. 125; hurries to Karnál (10 June), vi. 126; called to Dehli camp, vi. 126; sent to resume work at Míráth (12 June), vi. 126; rides alone from Dehli to Bhágpát, vi. 126; reaches Míráth in safety, vi. 126.

Organizes volunteers at Míráth (15 June), vi. 127; receives the help of nine Sikh troopers, vi. 127; his description of the men of the Kháki Rísála, vi. 132.

Drives Gújars from Míráth, and begins to collect revenue, vi. 128; attacks and destroys Sikrí, a criminal Gújar village (9 July), vi. 129; advances against Sáb Mall, vi. 129; reaches Dámasur, near Dehli, with his small force, vi. 129; burns Basáud, vi. 130; his bold attempt to collect revenue, vi. 130; his curious combat with the rebel Bagdá, at Barká, vi. 131; defeats Sáb Mall at Barot, and kills that leader, vi. 131; storms and captures Akáhpúra, vi. 132; defeats rebels at Galáutí (21 July), vi. 133; drives Dháulána land to Solána people, vi. 133; moves, with his force, to Hápur, vi. 133; his approach to Marwána scares rebels from (18 Sept), vi. 133; drives rebels from Tháná Bhawan (20 Sept), vi. 133.

Important services rendered by Mr. Dunlop's little force, vi. 133.

Dunn, Mr., indigo-planter of A'ram-gath, vi. 63; Driven from A'ram-

Dunn, Mr.—*cont.*

garh by mutiny (8 June), vi. 64; returns to A'zamgarh to rescue hidden Europeans, vi. 64; his excellent service, vi. 68.

Dunsford, Lieut.-Col., with reserve column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 20.

Dupleix, M., his treatment compared with that of Mr W. Taylor, iii. 81.

Dupuis, Gen., ordered to fall back on intrenchment at Kánhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 170; placed in command of left brigade at Kánhpúr after its repulse by Tántiá Topi, iv. 170; commands artillery at attack on Tántiá Topi (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Durand, Col. Henry Marion, Officiating Agent to the Governor-General at Indúr, iii. 132; his great capacity, iii. 132, v. 57.

*Former Services.*—Appointed to Board of Revenue (1838), iii. 133; volunteers for service in Afghanistan, iii. 134; blows in gates of Ghazni, iii. 134; comes to England, but returns with Lord Ellenborough (1841), iii. 134; becomes Private Secretary to Lord Ellenborough, iii. 134; becomes Commissioner of Tenasserim Provinces, iii. 134; disliked by Lord Dalhousie, iii. 134; rejoins the Engineers (1849), iii. 134; becomes political Agent at Bhopál (1849), iii. 134.

*Precautionary measures.*—Receives temporary political charge of Central India, iii. 135; Lord Canning discusses with him financial arrangements of Indúr, i. 428; his plan of action, on outbreak of Mirath mutiny, iii. 138; summons Bhl troops to Indúr (14 May), iii. 138; calls part of Bhopál contingent to (20 May), iii. 138; receives troops from Holkar to guard Residency, iii. 139; uncertainty of his position in June, iii. 139; not deceived by loyal

Durand, Col. Henry Marion—*cont.*

protestations, iii. 140; said to have ordered treasure to Máu, but denied, iii. 144 and n; his chance of safety lies in approach of Bombay column of troops, iii. 140; that column diverted to Aurangábád, iii. 141; and there halted, iii. 141.

*The Mutiny.*—The anticipated outbreak occurs at Indúr (1 July), iii. 142; he is assailed by Holkar's troops, iii. 144; attack headed by Saadat Khán, iii. 144; the Residency guard join in the attack, iii. 145; position of troops defending, iii. 143; Col. Travers charges and temporarily captures rebel guns, iii. 146; Capt. Hungerford summoned to Indúr, iii. 146; cowardice of Bhopál contingent, iii. 147; imbecility of the Bhlis, iii. 148; effective garrison reduced to thirty-one people, iii. 148; desperate position at Residency, iii. 149; Col. Durand driven to retreat from Indúr, iii. 150.

*His Opinion of Holkar.*—Until outbreak, he believed in Holkar's loyalty (July), iii. 151; replenishes Holkar's magazine a few days before outbreak, iii. 151n; his opinion of Holkar's loyalty, v. 42; justified in suspecting Holkar, iii. 155; Holkar sends to him for advice (31 July), v. 42; offers to ride into Indúr in Holkar's interests, v. 42; applies to Lord Canning for orders with respect to Holkar, v. 43.

*His Retreat.*—Line of retreat from Residency forced on him, iii. 157; endeavours to reach Gen. Woodburn's troops at Aurangábád, iii. 158; sends messengers to stop Capt. Hungerford's advance on Indúr, iii. 159; desires to retreat by the Simrol pass, iii. 159; his Cavalry refuse to go anywhere else than to Sihor, iii. 159; compelled to retire on Sihor, iii. 159; he is



**Durand, Col. Henry Marion—cont.**  
received with honour in Bhopal territory (3 July), iii. 159n; conducts his party safely to Sihor (4 July), iii. 160; his retreat from Indúr justified, and commended, iii. 160.

*His triumphant Return.*—Hurries from Sihor to Hoshangábád (5 July), iii. 161; causes Bombay column to advance from Aurangábád (12 July), iii. 161, v. 12n; his actions with respect to Gen. Woodburn's column, v. 41; Lord Elphinstone's letter to him (27 July), v. 12n; joins Bombay column at A'sirgarh, iii. 161; brings Bombay column to Máu, and saves the line of the Narbadá (2 Aug.), iii. 162; his reasons for occupying Máu, v. 42.

*His Campaign.*—Occupies Gújri (12 Oct.), v. 46; protects Mandlé-sar, v. 46.

Dismisses Dhár agent, and marches against the place, v. 47; the rebels of Dhár march out to meet him, v. 47; drives rebels back into fort with great loss (22 Oct.), v. 48; invests fort of Dhár, v. 48; bombards Dhár fort for six days, v. 49; the rebels skilfully evacuate fort at Dhár (31 Oct.), v. 49; demolishes the fort of Dhár, v. 49.

Marches against Mandesar, v. 50; allowed to cross the Chambal unopposed (19 Nov), v. 52; encamps before Mandesar (20 Nov), v. 53; the Mandesar rebels march out to meet him, v. 53; drives rebels into Mandesar, and interposes between that place and Nímach (24 Nov), v. 54; captures Gorariá and scatters Nímach rebels (25 Nov), v. 54; crushes rebellion in Málwá, and isolates Indúr mutineers (25 Nov), v. 55.

Marches against Indúr, v. 56; reaches Indúr (14 Dec), v. 56; disarms Indúr cavalry, v. 56; visits

**Durand, Col. Henry Marion—cont.**  
Holkar (14 Dec), v. 56; relieved by Sir Robert Hamilton (15 Dec), v. 57; the immense importance of his brilliant campaign, v. 58.

Durang, a district of A'sám, vi. 8, 81.

Durnford, Col., defeats Amar Singh at Kámpeságar (16 Oct '58), iv. 841.

Duval, Lieut., his good service at Dánápúr, vi. 172

Duvin, scene of Amar Singh's third defeat (12 May '58), iv. 337.

Dwyer, Capt., leads Jammú troops at assault of Dehli, and is defeated, iv. 30.

Dyce, Colonel, boldly dissipates danger at Páliamkottá (1806), i. 175.

## E.

Earle, Lieut., brings Sikhs to Bagoda to support Capt. Dalton (18 Aug), iv. 98; his excellent service in Chutiá Nágpúr, vi. 35.

East India Company, made the scape-goat of the Ministry, v. 271; abolished (2 Aug '58), v. 272.

Eastwick, Mr. Edward, his description of the house at A'rah, defended by Mr. Bogle, iii. 67n.

Eekford, Lieut., one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, iii. 203n.

Eden, Capt., discovers the position of Tántiá Topi (27 June '58), v. 222.

Eden, Major William, Political Agent at Jaipur, vi. 159; his cha-

**Eden, Major William—cont.**

rafter, iii. 171; marches Jaipur troops, and does useful work with them, v. 159.

**Edgell, Capt.,** distinguished at battle of Chinhāt (29 June), iii. 377; distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

**Edmonstone, Lieut.,** wounded at Lakhnao, iv. 114; holds the iron bridge over the Gúmīf (29 June), iii. 286, 385.

**Edmonstone, Mr.,** assists in settling position of King of Dehli (1804). ii. 4; urges punishment of Madras mutineers (1806), i. 178.

**Edmonstone, Mr. George,** appointed to the Panjab (1849), i. 38; his method of dealing with Tálukdárs, i. 117; opposed to Tálukdárs, i. 118.

**Edmonstone, Mr. G. F.,** Foreign Secretary, arrests the King of Oudh (15 June), iii. 18; his explanation of Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation, v. 174; his second explanation of Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation, v. 176; despatch sent to him, about sentence on King of Dehli, v. 330; created Lieut.-Gov. of N.W. Provinces, v. 298.

**Education, a cause of disaffection to English rule, i. 134.**

**Edwardes, Sir Herbert,** his early training and character, i. 19; disapproves of resumption policy in Panjáb, i. 130n; settles the Baní district, i. 19; marches to Jamú with recently conquered Sikh soldiery (1845), i. 19; marches upon Multán (1848), i. 19; directs the chief of Baháwalpur to march against Multán, i. 20; crushes insurrection at Multán (1849), ii. 375.

Becomes Commissioner of Pesháwar, i. 316, ii. 338; suggests conference with Dost Muhammad, i. 317; confers with Dost Muhammad at Pesháwar (1 Jan), i. 318;

**Edwardes, Sir Herbert—cont.**

signs Articles of Agreement with Dost Muhammad (26 Jan), i. 324; Lord Canning's letter of thanks to, i. 326n; good results of his treaty with Dost Muhammad, ii. 316; recommended as political adviser in Persian expedition, i. 308.

His confidence in the safety of Pesháwar (12 May), ii. 341; recommends instant formation of Movable Column, ii. 342; offers to raise recruits out of the Deráját, ii. 342; calls Neville Chamberlain to military conference, ii. 343; he is summoned to Rawalpindí (16 May), ii. 346; his cheerfulness and pleasant manner on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 347; suggests witty telegram to Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 347n; his view of the nature of the Mutiny, ii. 348; informs commander of the Guide Corps of outbreak of mutiny, ii. 349; returns to Pesháwar (21 May), ii. 357; resolves to disarm Sipáhis there, ii. 358; silences opposition of Sipáhi commandants to disarmament, ii. 360; assists at the disarmament (22 May), ii. 360; present at execution of Sipáhis for desertion (28 May), ii. 362; despatches small force to suppress mutiny at Mardán, ii. 363; asks help in holding Pesháwar (27 May), ii. 457; his proposals with respect to certain doubtful regiments (June), ii. 374; his description of enlistment at Pesháwar, ii. 504.

Opposes cession of Pesháwar to Dost Muhammad, ii. 459; gives unanswerable reasons for retaining Pesháwar, ii. 462.

Publishes a violent letter, affecting his promotion, v. 298; subsequently tries, and sends to the Andamans, one of the Patná conspirators, iii. 79n; his great Mutiny Report, ii. 504.

**Edwards, Brig.,** in command at Mén (Nov '58), v. 242; sends troops

- Edwards, Brig.—*cont.*  
 from Mán to watch fords at Akbarpúr, v. 242.
- Edwards, Capt., murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 64.
- Edwards, Mr. R. M., takes charge of Muzaffarnagar district (May), vi. 123; marches from Shámli and captures Burháná (14 Sept), vi. 124; hurries to punish massacre at Shámli (16 Sept), vi. 124.
- Edwards, Mr. William, Magistrate and Collector of Budáun, his character, iii. 215; alone at Budáun, iii. 216; sends his wife and child to Nainí Tál (15 May), iii. 216; sends to Bareilly for troops to save Bilsí from attack (29 May), iii. 216; compelled to flee from Budáun, reaches Fathgarh (28 June), iii. 217; by happy provision, leaves Budáun treasury nearly empty, iii. 218; leaves Fathgarh for Dharmpúr, iii. 217; reaches Dharmpúr, and is there concealed for weeks, iii. 217; sheltered by Hardéo Baksh, iii. 225; reaches Kánhpúr in safety, 1 Sept., after three months' wandering, iii. 217, 348.
- Edwards, Mr. William, Judge of Banáras, his warnings relative to treatment of Tálukdárs, i. 120.
- Edwards, Sergeant, murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.
- Egerton, Mr., summoned to council of emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321.
- Eld, Major, marches from Aligar fort with Brig. Seaton, to relieve Col. Farquhar, iv. 201; escorts captured guns to Aligarh (22 Dec), iv. 206.
- Eldábad, station of, part of Haidarábád Contingent, v. 50.
- Elgin, Lord, diverted from China by Lord Canning, i. 441; arrives at Calcutta (8 Aug), iii. 98; Lord Canning's official and private appeals to him for help, i. 445; Governor-General of India (1862), i. 268a.
- Elliot, Hon. John, Secretary of Board of Control (1849), ii. 14a.
- Ellenborough, Lord, Governor-General, wants Viscount Canning for Private Secretary, i. 271; forbids tributary offerings to Dehli Emperors (1840), ii. 9; his method of dealing with Sipáhís, i. 220; disallows extras promised to Madras Sipáhís, and provokes mutiny, i. 215; confronted by the mutiny at Ferozpur (1842), i. 204; his war with Sindh, i. 94; his displacement of the Amirs of Sindh, v. 142; his Maráthá war (1843), i. 94; restores order in Bágur and Narbadá territories (1843), v. 60; George Hunter's letter to him (1844), i. 212a; increases compensation of Sipáhís (1844), i. 231a; his policy towards Gwáliár, iii. 100; his wise treatment of Sindhís, in 1844, secures his loyalty during mutiny, v. 294; employs Vincent Eyre to raise an artillery company, iii. 61; his personal kindness to Dost Muhammad, i. 325; wisely conceals English dissensions, i. 235; his brilliant career, and recall, iii. 134.
- Becomes President of Board of Control (15 Mar '58), v. 177; writes a severe despatch to Lord Canning and resigns office, v. 179; his insulting despatch, v. 298; condemns Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation, v. 178; the dangerous character of his insulting despatch, v. 298.
- Ellice, Col., leads troops to disarm Jhelam mutineers, ii. 469; dangerously wounded at Jhelam mutiny, ii. 470.
- Elliot, Lieut. Minto, leads his guns into Dehli after stormers (14 Sept), iv. 36; wounded at storming of Dehli, iv. 36.
- Elliot, Mr., escapes to larger fort at Jháná, iii. 123; murdered there (8 June), iii. 126.

**Elliott, Mr. A. J.**, Magistrate in Bardwán, vi. 6.

**Elliott, Mr. C. A.**, a young civilian, who does good service in Mirátpur, vi. 49.

**Elliot, Mr. Henry**, assists Lord Dalhousie in settling Panjáb (1849), i. 84.

**Elliott, Mr. W. H.**, Commissioner of Bardwán, vi. 6.

**Ellis, Sir Henry**, entertains idea of subsidising Afghanistan, i. 815.

**Elphinstone-Dalrymple, Mr. F. A.**, see Dalrymple, Mr. Francis Anstruther Elphinstone.

**Elphinstone, Lord**, Governor of Madras (1837-42), v. 2; his early reputation, i. 309; present in first Sikh war (1845-6), v. 2; his travels in Kashmir (1846), v. 2.

Becomes Governor of Bombay (1858), v. 2; the grandeur of his character, v. 88; ordered to embark troops for Persia (1856), i. 806; Lord Canning consults with him as to treaty with Persia, i. 428; his clear conception of the Mutiny from the first moment, v. 299; his powerful influence in checking and subduing the Mutiny, v. 800; on Miráth outbreak urges Lord Ashburnham to carry China expedition to Calcutta, v. 2; sends troops from Sindh to Panjáb (May), v. 8; sends immediate succours to Calcutta, i. 449; sends Madras Artillery to Calcutta, v. 4; calls troops from Mauritius and the Cape, v. 4; suggests special mail to England for troops, v. 5.

Promptly suppresses riot in Bharooh (May), v. 6; orders formation of moving column, v. 6; his column starts from Púná (8 June), v. 7; urges Gen. Woodburn to hurry from Aurangábád to Mán, v. 9; forced by Sir H. Somerset to consent to delay of Bombay column, v. 11; pressure put upon him to delay Bombay column, v. 12a; at length per-

**Elphinstone, Lord—cont.**

suades Sir H. Somerset to allow Bombay column to advance (12 July), v. 12; sends troops from Máláigón to strengthen Col. Stuart, v. 13.

Believes in Holkar's loyalty, v. 42; sends column to save Indúr, iii. 141; sends second column to protect Indúr, iii. 141; informed of Indúr outbreak by Holkar, iii. 154.

Appoints Col. Le Grand Jacob to take command at Kolhápúr (1 Aug), v. 26; confers plenary powers on Col. Le Grand Jacob, v. 27a.

His general policy for the protection of Bombay, v. 87; wisely trusts Mr. Forjett, v. 82.

His eagerness for the fall of Jhánsi, v. 106; promptly helps Major Davidson with troops (Jan '58), v. 86; appoints Col. Le Grand Jacob as Commissioner in Belgaón (Apr '58), v. 165; his alarm at the presence of Tántiá Topi in Nágpúr (Oct '58), v. 289.

**Elphinstone, Hon. Mountstuart**, opposed to annexation policy, i. 57a; favours liberality to deposed princes, i. 72.

• **English, Lieut.**, murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.

**English, Major**, ordered to assume charge of operations in Chitrá Nágpúr (26 Sept), iv. 99; sent with troops to Dorandá, iv. 99; marches on Chatrá and defeats Rámgarh mutineers (2 Oct), iv. 100.

**Erinpuram, its situation**, iv. 388a; Capt. Conolly commands at, iv. 388; mutiny at (22 Aug), iv. 391; the subordinates and their wives allowed to depart (24 Aug), iv. 393; forty-five troopers stand by Capt. Conolly, iv. 392; mutineers from, join the Thákúr of A'wah (29 Aug), iv. 395; they separate from the Thákúr (26 Sept), iv.

**Erinpuram—cont.**

397; they are defeated and cut up at Nárnuí (16 Nov), iv. 397.

**Ernsthausen Von**, a German gentleman, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

**Erskine**, Ensign, mortally wounded in retreat from A'rah, iii. 58n.

**Erskine**, Major, appointed Commissioner of Jabalpur (1855), v. 61; receives report of mysterious *chapátis* at Narsinhpur, v. 63; reports *chapátí* transmission to Government in January, i. 420n; ridicules Capt. Ternan's opinion of the importance of the *chapátis*, v. 63.

The dangerous character of his advice in some respects, v. 58; he represses disturbances round Jabalpur (Aug), v. 70; receives offer from mutineers to exchange their prisoner Lieut. MacGregor, v. 71; offers 8,000 rupees for Lieut. MacGregor instead of exchange, v. 71n; tries ineffectually to get Gen. Whitlock to drive rebels from fort in Jabalpur district (Feb '58), v. 134.

**Eteson**, Assistant-Surgeon, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63n.

**European troops**, their paucity in Bengal (1856-7), i. 387; only two regiments between Calcutta and Mirath, iii. 4, 27; their number and constitution in India at the time of the Mutiny, i. 250; their paucity in India considered by natives as provocative of disaster, i. 252; their paucity in Oudh provokes disturbance, i. 253; massed in Panjáb at time of Mutiny, i. 253.

**Evans**, Capt., maintains his position at Purwá, till Gen. Wheeler's surrender at Kánhpur, iii. 274; distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

**Eveleigh**, Col., C.B., hurries from Násárganj to secure Mohan, on

**Eveleigh, Col.—cont.**

the Sáí (7 Aug '58), v. 197; marches on Húsanganj, and compels rebels to retreat from Mohan, v. 197; defeats rebels at Mianganj (5 Oct '58), v. 200; advances against Shankarpur, v. 202; defeats rebels at Moramsu (8 Nov '58), v. 202; captures fort of Simrí (9 Nov '58), v. 203; fails to reach Shankarpur, but defeats escaping rebels (10 Nov '58), v. 203; joins Col. Troup in Western Oudh (Dec '58), v. 204.

**Evereth**, Lieut., captures Nawáb Ali Nakí Khán's house (19 Mar '58), iv. 283.

**Everett**, Mr., Mujúd's warning to him, at Dehlí, v. 345.

**Ewart**, Col., implores his Sipáhs at Kánhpur not to mutiny (4 June), ii. 232; murdered at massacre after the capitulation (27 June), ii. 247, 255.

**Ewart**, Mrs., murdered at Kánhpur (27 June), ii. 255.

**Ewart**, Lieut., dies of sunstroke while escaping from Nágáon (20 June), iii. 130.

**Ewart**, Lieut.-Col., commands Yeardguard at Lakhnao (15 Nov), iv. 125; defends right of British advance into Lakhnao, iv. 148; leads Highlanders to attack of Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 128; the second man to enter the Sikandarbagh, iv. 129; desperate fight with rebels there, iv. 131; captures a standard at the Sikandarbagh, iv. 132n, his splendid conduct on that occasion officially unnoticed, iv. 131n; occupies Barracks at Lakhnao with his Highlanders, iv. 138.

Loses his left arm at Kánhpur (1 Dec), iv. 185.

**Eyre**, Major Vincent, his character, and antecedents, iii. 61; his heroic devotion in Afghanistan, iii. 61n.

Ordered, with his battery, to Alláhábád (10 July), iii. 62;

**Eyre, Major Vincent—cont.**

reaches Baksar (21 July), iii. 62; assumes responsibility of diverting troops to relieve A'rah, iii. 63; lands two guns to protect Ghází-pur, iii. 62; returns to Baksar with 25 Highlanders, iii. 62; sends his few Highlanders back to protect Gházípur, iii. 64; lands three guns for temporary defence of Dánápúr (25 July), iii. 62.

*His Relief of A'rah.*—Strength of his impoverished expeditionary force, iii. 63; asks assistance from Gen. Lloyd, but receives discouragement, iii. 63a; he is informed that he will receive no help from Dánápúr, iii. 63a.

Starts on his bold expedition to A'rah (30 July), iii. 63; hurries there by forced marches, iii. 64; hears of defeat of Capt. Dunbar, but perseveres in his own attempt, iii. 64; first attempt of Sipahís to check his advance on A'rah (2 Aug), iii. 64; drives Sipahís from wood on road to A'rah, iii. 65; the mutineers destroy the bridge at Bibiganj, iii. 65; the Major's ingenious attempt to turn position of Sipahís, iii. 66; critical position of his force, iii. 66; his famous bayonet-charge opens the way to A'rah, iii. 66; enters A'rah in triumph (3 Aug), iii. 67.

He saves Bihár from Sipahí marauders by relief of A'rah, iii. 67; important consequences of his relief of A'rah, vi. 33.

*His Operations against Kúnwar Singh.*—Wins the confidence of his troops, iii. 84; disarms the townspeople, iii. 84; punishes the traitorous, iii. 84; organises Volunteer Cavalry at A'rah, iii. 84; resolves to crush Kúnwar Singh, iii. 83; asks reinforcements to be sent to A'rah, iii. 84; force with which he attacked Jagadispúr, iii. 84; starts against Jagadispúr (11 Aug), iii. 84; drives Kúnwar Singh from

**Eyre, Major Vincent—cont.**

Tolá Nárainpur and Diláwar (13 Aug), iii. 85.

Effect of his brilliant achievements on officialdom at Calcutta, iii. 76; Mr. Tayler falsely charged with restraining his actions, iii. 77a.

*His subsequent Achievements.*—He is ordered to Alláhábád (14 Aug), iii. 86; sends force to Jataura (14 Aug), iii. 86; leaves A'rah for Alláhábád (20 Aug), iii. 87; sent with his battery to Kánhpúr (5 Sept), iii. 350; attacks and annihilates mutineers at Kúndapatti (11 Sept), iii. 351; crosses with heavy guns into Oudh (20 Sept), iii. 356; commands Artillery issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145; his great services at the Alambagh, iv. 252; drives rebels from front of that position (16 Mar '58), iv. 281.

**E.**

**Faddy, Capt.,** attacks and disperses party of Mirath mutineers on bank of Gorgan rivulet (18 May), iii. 218; saves native treasurer from Murádsábád mutineers (2 June), iii. 222.

**Fagan, Capt.,** murdered at Mán (1 July), iii. 156.

**Fagan, Capt.,** his gallantry at Dehli Ridge, ii. 438a; killed in No. 3 battery Dehli (12 Sept), iv. 16.

**Faizábád,** its situation, ii. xvi, iii. xi; garrison of, iii. 265; Col. Goldney, Commissioner at, iii. 265; wholesale confiscation in, after annexation of Oudh, iii. 235; Tálukdars hardly dealt with, i. 424; they are hostile to British rule, iii.

**Faizābād—cont.**

266; the Maulavi, a resident of, the prime mover in conspiracy before Mutiny, v. 292.

Garrisoned only by local corps, iii. 239; reliance placed on pensioned Sipāhīs, iii. 266; and on help from the Tālukdārs, iii. 266; Capt. Thurburn's house fortified at (May), iii. 266; the project of defending Capt. Thurburn's house abandoned, iii. 267; A'zamgarh mutineers march towards (8 June), ii. 162; the district is too disturbed to send away the ladies and children iii. 267; Col. Goldney warned of coming mutiny by Tālukdars, iii. 267; Mān Singh offers to protect Capt. Orr's wife and children in return for personal kindness, iii. 267; Mān Singh ultimately induced to shelter all the ladies and children, iii. 267.

The mutiny breaks out (7 June), iii. 268; mutineers give their officers money, place them in boats, and send them away, iii. 268; but invite other mutineers to slay them, iii. 268; fugitive officers pass down the Ghāghrá, iii. 208; two boats intercepted at Begamganj, iii. 268; Col. Goldney and his party massacred, iii. 269; some few land and run for their lives, but only three escape, iii. 269; the officers in three boats out of four destroyed, iii. 269; the fourth boat reaches Dānāpūr safely by the help of faithful boatmen, iii. 269; the civil officers, ladies, &c., succeed in reaching Gopālpūr, iii. 271.

The town becomes the stronghold of the Begam of Oudh (July '58), v. 189; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 200.

Fakirābād, derisive name for Allāhābād, ii. 181.

Fakir-ud-dīn, Prince, born a pensioner, ii. 11; becomes Heir Apparent to the Dehli Emperors.

**Fakir-ud-dīn, Prince—cont.**

(1849), ii. 11; his succession objected to by Bahādur Shāh, ii. 18; resolution of Indian Government to acknowledge his succession, ii. 19; agrees to demands of Indian Government (1850), ii. 20; his sudden and suspicious death (10 July '56), ii. 20; terms offered to him not to be renewed to his successor, ii. 24.

Fancourt, Col., shot in mutiny at Vellūr (1806), i. 166.

Fane, Mr., Chief Civil Officer at Jaunpūr, ii. 178; compelled to fly for his life, ii. 179.

Fane, Mr. H., Magistrate of Jaunpūr, vi. 50; escapes from Jaunpūr with other fugitives (5 June), ii. 179.

Fanning, Lieut., takes part in action at Kajwā (1 Nov), iv. 103.

Farah, Afghans fear that Persia will occupy (1857), i. 321.

Farhat Bakhsh Palace, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 247; description and history of, iv. vii; occupied by Gen. Outram (26 Sept), iv. 108.

Farīdpūr, occupied by Sir Colin Campbell (4 May '58), iv. 306; Sir Colin Campbell advanced from, on Shāhjānpūr (15 May '58), iv. 376.

Farīdpūr, Rājāh of, directed to protect Fīrūzpūr, ii. 121a.

Farīdpūr, a district of Dhākāh, vi. 3. 28; remains tranquil during Mutiny, vi. 31.

Farquhar, Col., operates in Bulandshahr district with Baldeh troops, vi. 137; holds Aligarh with a small force (8 Dec), iv. 201.

Farquhar, Dr., organizes hospital accommodation at A'gra, iii. 190.

Farquhar, Lieut.-Col., with reserve column at assault of Dehli, iv. 20.

Farquharson, Mr., Judge of Patná, hurries to, but afterwards leaves, shelter of an opium go-down (21 June), iii. 85.

Farrukhābād, situation, and description, ii. xvi; its meaning, and

**Farrukhabád—cont.**

situation, ii. 266; residence of a Pathán Nawáb, iii. 224; application of resumption policy to, i. 126; effect of the mutiny at, on Patná, iii. 36; Hakim of, killed by Capt. Hodson at Patialí (17 Dec), iv. 205.

**Farrukhabád, Tafáza Husén Khán, Nawáb of, invited to head the Fathgarh mutineers, iii. 226; throws himself heartily into the revolt, iii. 227; supplies the mutineers with arms and advice, iii. 227; drives the officers from his district, iii. 230; slaughters some forty Europeans, iii. 232; murders the prisoners from Major Robertson's boat, iii. 232; he collects 80,000 men against the English (17 Aug), iii. 347; he appears in Rohilkhand with a small following (Aug '58), v. 191; he is captured, but his life improperly spared by unauthorized action of an official, iii. 232.**

**Farrukhnagar, a town of Gurgáon, v. 189.**

**Fast, Gen., brings the 64th Regiment to allegiance (1844), i. 206.**

**Fathábad, occupied by Gwáliar rebels (11 Sept), iv. 67.**

**Fathábad, in Afghanistan, Wigram Battery killed there, ii. 353a.**

**Fathganj, last Rohilla chief slain there (1774), iii. 206a.**

**Fathgarh, its situation, ii. xvi; garrison of, iii. 224; its great strategic importance, iv. 217; Col. Smith commands troops at, iii. 224.**

*Preparatory Measures.*—Sipáhis refuse to allow treasure to be moved (4 June), iii. 225; non-combatants sent to Kánhpúr, iii. 225; fugitives from Budáun reach, but again compelled to fly (8 June), iii. 217; attempted escape of English from the town, ii. 266; fugitives divide, some go to Dharm-púr and are saved, iii. 225; some go on to Kánhpúr, and are mur-

**Fathgarh—cont.**

dered, iii. 225; three fugitives from, murdered at Kánhpúr (15 July), ii. 280a; some fugitives return, iii. 225; Sipáhis give up treasonable letter to Col. Smith, and protest loyalty (16 June), iii. 225; Sipáhis obediently destroy boat bridge (17 June), iii. 225.

*The Outbreak.*—Mutiny breaks out (18 June), iii. 226; Col. Smith retires to, and makes fort defensible, iii. 226; Sipáhis place themselves under Pathán Nawáb, iii. 227; Sitápúr mutineers join Sipáhis in (19 June), iii. 226; mutineers fall out over plunder, and fight among themselves, iii. 227; greater part of garrison secure the plunder, and disperse to their homes, iii. 227.

By delay of mutineers Col. Smith provisions fort (19-24 June), iii. 227; mutineers begin attack on fort (25 June), iii. 227; determined, but ineffectual, attacks of mutineers, iii. 228; defenders of fort attempt to escape by boats (8 July), iii. 229; terrible adventures of escaping boats, iii. 230; boats reach Singhrámpúr, but there attacked by villagers, iii. 230; prisoners from one of the boats carried back to Pathán Nawáb, iii. 231; the Nawáb at, murders prisoners from Major Robertson's boat, iii. 232; Col. Smith and his party destroyed near Kánhpúr, iii. 232; only two from fort ultimately saved, iii. 231.

*Defeat of Rebels.*—Rebels try to secure themselves in (31 Dec), iv. 210; rebels from, fly into Rohilkhand (2 Jan '58), iv. 213; Sir Colin Campbell occupies unopposed (8 Jan '58), iv. 214; the town left under command of Brig. Seaton, iv. 218; Sir Colin Campbell leaves, with the bulk of his troops, (1 Feb '58), iv. 220; junction of Brig. Seaton's and Col.



**Fathgarh—cont.**

Walpole's forces near (8 Feb '58), iv. 201; Brig. Seaton left alone to defend (23 Feb '58), iv. 220; column from, defeats rebels at Kankar (7 Apr '58), iv. 351; Col McCausland takes command of (25 May '58), iv. 378.

Fath Khán, chief to whom Akhund writes about intended outbreak in India (1856), ii. 373n.

Fathpúr, a district of Alláhábád, ii. xi, vi. 38; description of the district, vi. 75; meaning of the word, vi. 73n.

Mr. R. T. Tucker, Chief Civil officer at, ii. 274, his active efforts to make converts, ii. 274; rebellion breaks out (9 June), ii. 275; European refugees flee to Bandah and are saved, ii. 275. Nawáb of Bandah saves other fugitives from, iii. 131.

Mr. Tucker, the Judge, remains alone when other Europeans depart, ii. 275, the rioters attack him, ii. 276, after a desperate fight, he is killed on the top of his house, ii. 276; rioters slay two Hindus who exclaim against his slaughter, ii. 276; effect of mutiny at, on Patná, iii. 36.

Directed to be attacked (30 June), ii. 207; site of Havelock's first victory over mutineers, ii. 271; the town sacked and burnt (18 July), ii. 27n.

Col. Powell arrives there with detachment (31 Oct.), iv. 102; village near, destroyed by Col Barker (11 Dec), iv. 313; Brig Carthew sent to command (Jan '54), iv. 313; the Brigadier's onerous task at, iv. 313; Brig. Carthew marches from, to patrol district, iv. 314.

Fathpúr, in Oudh, Náná Sáhib and his followers go to Cháodrí Bhopál Singh in, v. 306.

Fathpúr-Sikrí, situation of, iii. xi; mutineers advancing against A'gra

**Fathpúr-Sikrí—cont.**

reach (2 July), iii. 177; battle with mutineers advancing from (6 July), iii. 181; occupied by Gwáliár rebels (11 Sept) *iv.* 67.

Fawcett, Lieut., killed at Bijápúr (8 Sept. '58), v. 234.

Fayrer, Assist.-Surg., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Fayrer's House, a battery at the Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 297.

Fazal Azim, rebel commander, holds ground close to Alláhábád (Dec), iv. 229; advances to Nasratpúr, against Gen. Franks, iv. 230; driven from Nasratpúr (23 Jan '58), iv. 230.

Fearing Confidence, made a principle of policy, iii. 14; its grave impolicy, iii. 15; its disastrous consequences, iii. 15, "Panic Sunday," one result at Calcutta, iii. 16; provokes a conspiracy at Barrackpúr, iii. 17, it causes the massacre at Káshpúr, iii. 5.

Female education, a cause of disaffection, i. 136.

Fenwick, Lieut.-Col., stands ready to attack Dánápúr mutineers, but receives no orders, iii. 45; too high in rank to command small A'rah relieving force, iii. 51.

Ferguson, Mr. Hamilton, Magistrate of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

French, Lieut., wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikan-darbagh (16 Nov), iv. 189.

Field, Mr., opium agent, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

Financial Garrison, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; mutineers make a sudden rush on (10 Aug), iii. 307.

Finnes, Col., leaves Alláhábád, end of March, ii. 182.

Finn's, Col., murdered at Mirath (10 May), ii. 44.

Firúzábád, Brig. Hope Grant overtakes, and assumes command of Col. Greathed's column at, iv. 74. Firúzpúr, situation and description,

**Firdzpur—cont.**

ii. xvi; mutiny at (1844), i. 203; the mutiny increases, i. 205; Lord Ellenborough counsels immediate disbandment of mutinous troops, i. 218; Army assembles there for second Sikh war, i. 25; Lord Dalhousie there (1849), i. 29.

Garrison, and temper of, on outbreak of mutiny, ii. 329; gunners sent from to man Delhi siege-train, ii. 142; Sipáhis at, accused of joining in general conspiracy, ii. 323n; council of emergency called at (12 May), ii. 330; inefficient attempt at disarmament of Sipáhis leads to outbreak (18 May), ii. 330; regimental magazines at, blown up, as precautionary measure, ii. 331; the Magazine saved, but the Cantonment sacrificed (13 May), ii. 331; Native Cavalry pursue mutineers, and scatter them, ii. 332; Gen. Anson secures protection of, ii. 104.

**Firdzsháh**, leader of Mandesar insurrection (Aug.), v. 45; leads party of mutineers from Delhi to join Gwáráh rebels (14 Sept), iv. 67; advances his troops from Amjhéra to threaten Bombay road (Oct), v. 46; driven from Mandesar, enters Rohilkhand (Nov), v. 250; driven from Rohilkhand, enters Oudh (Apr '58), v. 250; fails in attempt to force money from people of Murádashád, iv. 364; he escapes from Murádashád (26 Apr '58), iv. 365; joins the Maulavi attack on Shahjahanpúr (13 May '58), iv. 375; he attempts to capture Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 137.

Becomes leader of Oudh rebels north of Lucknow (Sept '58), v. 199; evacuates Mandesar, and retreats to Nánagarh (25 Nov), v. 55; crosses the Ganges to join Tántiá Topi (7 Dec '58), v. 251; marches to Itáwah, v. 251; succeeds in crossing the Jumna (9 Dec '58),

**Firdzsháh—cont.**

v. 251; tries to join Tántiá Topi at Bhilwára, v. 248; reaches Ránód (17 Dec '58), v. 251; attempts to plunder Ránód, v. 253; his army scattered by Gen. Napier there (17 Dec '58), v. 253; flies from Ránód to Chándéri, v. 253; hurries to the jungles of A'roní, v. 254; he captures a convoy near Rámpur (20 Dec '58), v. 254; but is driven from Sarpúr by Capt. Rice (22 Dec '58), v. 254; flies from Sarpúr to Rájgarh, v. 254; joins Tántiá Topi at Indragarh (15 Jan '59), v. 254; almost captured at Dewásá, v. 256; separates from Tántiá Topi (21 Jan '59), v. 256; hides in Sironj jungle (Apr. '59), v. 263, 310, escapes to Kurlehla and may still be living there, v. 258.

Fischer, Col., commands Madras Sipáhis marching from Katak, iv. 98; ordered to march on Hazáribágh (13 Sept), iv. 99; leads his troops on Jalpí (24 Sept), iv. 99; tries to find Rámgarh mutineers at Chatrá, iv. 99; his plans disarranged by contradictory telegrams, iv. 99; ordered to protect trunk road only (26 Sept), iv. 99; enters Bihár with his brigade (Oct), iv. 312.

Fisher, Capt. John, second in command of Sirmúr Battalion at Delhi, iv. 12n.

Fisher, Col. S., commands Cavalry at Sultánpur, iii. 271; is informed of intended rising at Sultánpur, and sends ladies, &c., to Ailahábád, iii. 272; murdered at Sultánpur (9 June), iii. 272.

Fisher, Mr., Chaplain, defeats an attempt to storm Fathgarh fort (1 July), iii. 228; attacked in one boat escaping from Fathgarh, is picked up by another, iii. 231.

Fitchett, John, drummer, his account of massacre of women at Kánhpur, ii. 280n.

Fitzgerald, Brig-Gen., takes command of troops along Goa frontier, v. 172; drives Sāwant rebels to surrender to the Portuguese (20 Nov '58), v. 172.

FitzGerald, Lieut. M. M., leads his guns into Dehli after stormers, iv. 86; killed at storming of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 24n, 38.

Fitzgerald, Mr., a clerk, protected by Mān Singh at Shāhganj, iii. 270.

Flagstaff Tower, on Ridge outside Dehli, ii. 70; description of, ii. 389.

Flanagan, Dr., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.

Fleming, Mr., escapes to larger fort at Jhānsi, iii. 123; he is murdered there (8 June) iii. 126.

Fleming, Mrs., her evidence as to premeditation of outbreak, ii. 25n.

Fletcher, Col., assists Clive to suppress mutiny (1766), i. 152.

Florida Gardens, Kensington, Viscount Canning's birthplace, i. 265.

Follett, Major, succeeds Gen. Woodburn in command of Bombay column (29 June), v. 11; thinks it unsafe for Bombay column to advance, v. 11; afterwards changes his opinion (7 July), v. 12.

Forbes, Capt., conveys ladies from Sikrora to Lakhnao (9 June), iii. 262.

Forbes, Lieut. Lachlan, leads force to eject Rūp Singh from Barhi, v. 215; captures Barhi (Aug '58), v. 215; captures Chakarnagar (Aug '58), v. 215; his personal gallantry during expedition from Itawah, v. 216; marches with Gen. Napier's force to Rānód, v. 251n; tries to stop Firūzshāh at Harchandpūr (8 Dec '58), v. 251.

Ford, Lieut., his daring in attack of the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 140.

Ford, Mr., Collector of Gurgaon, first reports *chapatti* mystery, i. 419n; captures runaway mutineers at Gurgaon (11 May), v. 357.

Forjett, Mr. O., Superintendent of Bombay Police, v. 29; his character, v. 80, 81; discovers for himself the character of the Bombay Police (1855), v. 30.

Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; obtains permission to enlist European police (May), v. 29; his distrust of the Sipāhis, v. 32; disobeys orders for distribution of Police at Muharram (Sept) v. 32; on Sipāhi outbreak rides alone to the lines, v. 33; alone he defies the raging Sipāhi, v. 33; on arrival of his Police cows the mutineers, v. 33; discovers and defeats conspiracy in Gangā Parshād's house (Oct), v. 36, receives the thanks of Government, and substantial rewards from private people, v. 35n.

Forrest, Lieut., heroically aids in the defence of Dehli Magazine, ii. 66; escapes from explosion of the Magazine, ii. 68; his evidence as to the seizure of the Magazine at Dehli, v. 320.

Forrest, Mr. R., accompanies expedition in chase of Jālandhar mutineers (17 June), vi. 118.

Forster, Col., marches to the relief of Pālmān (27 Nov), iv. 307; operates energetically in Chutā Nagpur, iv. 304; his excellent service with Shekawāfi battahon, v. 35; restores order in Singhbhum (Jan '58), iv. 308.

Forayth, Mr Douglas, Deputy Commissioner of Cis-Satlaj States, hastily gathers supplies for Dehli Army, ii. 120; secures the active assistance of Patālā, ii. 121; his account of the participation of the Akhund of Sawād in the Mutiny, iii. 372n.

Fort William, its protection at Calcutta, ii. 91; native guards handle greased cartridges without complaint (1858), i. 380.

Foster, Lieut., distinguishes himself in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Foalis, Col., promptly steps disaffection at Arkát, I. 192.

Fowle, Mr. F. C., Collector of Jeosor, vi. 26.

Fox, Lieut., wounded in escalade at Jhānsi (8 Apr '58), v. 117.

Foy, Gen., his opinion of the British soldier, iii. 308.

France, King of, supposed to be prepared to help Indians against English, ii. 27.

Francis, Capt., abandons and blows up Machchi Bhawan by order (2<sup>d</sup> June), iii. 288; wounded at siege of Lakhnao (7 July), iii. 300; killed at Lakhnao (Aug), iii. 326, 384.

Francis, Major, commands two batteries at attack on Bareilly (5 May '58), iv. 367.

Franklyn, Brig., repulses rebel attack on Alambagh (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.

Franks, Brig.-Gen., C.B., sent to command at Jaunpur (Nov.), iv. 228; appointed to command at A'samgarh and Jaunpur (29 Nov.), iv. 228; his force at Jaunpur, iv. 228; instructions under which he acted, iv. 228.

His disposition of his forces (Dec), iv. 229; creates Cavalry out of Police and Infantry, iv. 229; marches to Sikandrā (21 Jan '58), iv. 230; joined by Cavalry at Sikandrā, iv. 230; drives rebels from Nasratpur (23 Jan '58), iv. 230; occupies Narāun, iv. 231; proceeds from Narāun to Badlapur, iv. 231; moves from Badlapur to Singramān, iv. 231; advances into Gadh from Singramān, iv. 231; defeats rebels at Chaudā (19 Feb '58), iv. 231; occupies Rāmpurā, iv. 231; defeats Mehndi Hasan at Hamirpur (19 Feb '58), iv. 232; secures possession of Budhāvan (21 Feb '58), iv. 232; wins the battle of Bād-shāganj (23 Feb '58), iv. 234; occupies Améthi (4 Mar '58), iv.

Franks, Brig.-Gen., C.B.—cont.

236; defied and repulsed by rebels at Daurārá, iv. 237; effect of repulse at Daurārá on his future career.

Reaches Lakhnao with his troops (5 Mar '58), iv. 239; secures the Chini Bazaar daringly captured by Capt. Havelock, iv. 274; pushes advantage gained by Capt. Havelock, iv. 275.

Fraser, Col. Hugh, Chief Engineer at Agra, warns Mr. Colvin of the gravity of the crisis, iii. 99; created Chief Commissioner for Agra and its dependencies (30 Sept), iv. 67; his energy and devotion at Agra, v. 217; his office of Chief Commissioner abolished (9 Feb '58), iv. 291.

Fraser, Mr. Simon, Commissioner, tries to secure loyalty of Sipāhī guard at Delhi, ii. 59; shoots a mutineer from Constabulary guard-room, Delhi, ii. 497; compelled to escape to Royal Palace, ii. 59; murdered in Delhi Palace (11 May), ii. 60; evidence given as to circumstances of his murder, ii. 496; evidence of Ahsan Ulla Khān as to his murder, v. 318; superstition as to cause of his death, ii. 409a.

Fraser, Lieut., accompanies Capt. Mackenzie to recover guns at Bareilly (31 May), iii. 210a.

Fraser, Lieut., driven from parade-ground at Bandah by Sipāhīs (14 June), vi. 81.

Fraser, Major, starts from Rurkī with 500 Sappers for Mirāth, ii. 131; murdered at Mirāth (15 May), ii. 134.

Fraser, Mr., C.B., Agent in Sagar and Narhādā territories (1843), v. 60.

Fraser-Tytler, Lt.-Col., communicates to Lakhnao garrison the advance of Havelock, iii. 305; see also Tytler, Lieut.-Col. Fraser.

Frederick the Great, his respect for Marshal Loudon, iv. 154a.

- French, Capt., defeat: part of Amar Singh's men (20 Sept. '58), iv. 340; killed at surprise of Agra (10 Oct.), iv. 71.
- Frere, Mr. Bartle, Commissioner of Sindh, vi. 142; his active rule in Sindh, vi. 143; Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; mutiny breaks out just as he lands at Karachi, vi. 145; ordered to send troops from Sindh to Panjáb, v. 3; sends a regiment to Multán (12 May), vi. 146; sends further troops into the Panjáb, vi. 147; suppresses all local disturbances during Mutiny, vi. 147.
- "Friend of India," newspaper, describes excited state of Calcutta in May, ii. 85n.
- Fulton, Capt., his character and services at Lakhnao, iii. 324; demolishes under fire houses outside Residency defences, iii. 316; killed at Lakhnao (14 Sept.), iii. 324, 384.
- Futtehgurh, *see* Fathgarh.
- Futtehpore, *see* Fathpúr.
- G.**
- Gabbett, Col., killed at Najafgarh (25 Aug.), ii. 492n.
- Gadhairí, river near Sagar, v. 78.
- Gaffúr Beg, Mirzá, *see* Mirzá Gaffúr Beg.
- Gagging Act, the, passed by Legislative Council (18 June), iii. 18; the Act passed the day before "Panic Sunday," iii. 15; the Act a mistake, iii. 14; unpopularity of Lord Canning on account of it, iii. 14.
- Gagha, Mr. Wynyard and Gurkhás attacked at (20 Aug.), vi. 59.
- Galkwár, his financial condition discussed in early May, i. 428.
- Gailf, village near Alambágh occupied by rebels, iv. 244; rebels driven from, with great loss (22 Dec), iv. 241.
- Gaiskill, Major, commands heavy guns before Dehlí, ii. 448n.
- Gaj Singh, Maháráwal, assists the English in first Afghan war, vi. 151.
- Gairárganj, Major Eyre bivouacs there (1 Aug.), iii. 65.
- Galantí, Mr. Sapte's brush with the rebels at (20 May), vi. 136; Mr. Dunlop defeats rebels at (21 July), vi. 133.
- Galiakót, a town of Dunga-púr, vi. 156.
- Gall, Major, his conspicuous bravery and prudence in Central India, v. 59; attacks the left of rebel position at Dhur (22 Oct.) v. 48, leads false attack at storm of Jhansi (3 Apr '58), v. 115; sent to watch rebels at Kótá (22 Apr '58), v. 120; joins Sir Hugh Rose at Púch, near Kúch (1 May '58), v. 120, captures Lohári fort (5 May '58), v. 121.
- Gall, Mrs., superintends nursing at Lakhnao, iii. 327.
- Galloway, Col., assists at disarming troops at Pesháwar (22 May), ii. 360; presides at court-martial on disarmed Sipáhsí deserters, ii. 362.
- Galloway, Sir Archibald, Chairman of East India Company (1849), ii. 14n.
- Galway, Capt., bravely assists in saving a wounded sergeant at Lakhnao (27 Sept.), iv. 110n.
- Galway, Col., gallantly leads attack on Sultánpúr (27 Aug 58), v. 190.
- Gambhír Singh, Lieut., a gallant Gurkhá, his conspicuous bravery at Chandá (30 Oct.), iv. 224.
- Gambier, Lieut., last to leave Dehlí Cantonment (11 May), ii. 78.

Gandak, the three rivers so called, iv. xiv; description of the three, iv. 225a.

Gandak, the Great, from the Nipál hills to Patná, iv. xiv.

Gandak, the Less, from Sárún to the Bághmatí river, iv. xiv.

Gandak, the Lesser, from the Nipál hills to the Ghághrá river, iv. xiv.

Gangadhar Banerji & Co., supply grease and tallow for the fatal cartridges, i. 381a.

Gangádhár Ráo, chosen to rule in Jháná, i. 63.

Gangadhar Ráo, Báji Ráo's youngest son, i. 73a.

Gangá Dín, Subahdar, made Colonel in Nána Sahib's army, ii. 238.

Gangá Parahád, his house the meeting-place of Bombay conspirators, v. 36.

Gangá Parahád, Munshi, witnesses Tántiá Topi's legal deposition, v. 311.

Gangá Rám, intrigues against the English at Lahor, 1848, i. 21.

Gangá Singh, Thákur, v. 310; Tántiá Topi (24 Jan '59), v. 310.

Gangarí, encamping ground of Col. Farquhar, near Aligarh, iv. 202; battle near (Dec), iv. 202.

Ganges, river-steamers employed to protect banks of (July '58, v. 198; rebel boats constantly destroyed on, v. 199; many raids committed along banks of (July—Sept '58), v. 198.

Gangpúr, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.

Ganjan Singh, killed by Capt. Ternan, and his followers dispersed (Nov), v. 78.

Ganpae Ráo, sent to Máu by Holkar to call for support, iii. 154.

Garáulí, district to west of U'reháh, v. xiv; accidental turning towards, saves fugitives from Náogáon, iii. 198.

Garbett, Col., commands heavy guns on Dehli Ridge, ii. 448a; dies of

Garbett, Col.—*cont.*

a slight graze degenerating into virulent sore, ii. 448a.

Garden Reach, Calcutta, its situation and occupants, iii. 18; danger from King of Oudh's followers at, iii. 9.

Gardiner, Capt., leads Sipáhís from Murádhád, who bring back released convicts (19 May), iii. 219.

Gardiner, Major, arrests conspirator, and suppresses projected rising at Derá Ishmáíl Khán (20 July '58), v. 213.

Gardner, Colour-Sergeant, saves the life of Brig. Cameron at Bareilly (5 May '58), iv. 369.

Garhakotá, description of, v. 99; its great strength, v. 99; its garrison, v. 99; Jabalpur mutineers establish themselves there (Oct), v. 73; Sir Hugh Rose invests (11 Feb '58), v. 99; rebels abandon, after one day's bombardment, v. 100; fugitive rebels from, pursued and cut up on the Bér river (13 Feb '58), v. 100; Sir Hugh Rose destroys western face of (14 Feb '58), v. 100.

Garha Kúdur, Rúp Singh attacks expeditionary boats at, but is defeated (Aug '58), v. 215.

Garlá, Mán Singh secretly visits (Mar '59), v. 260.

Gáro Hills, a district of A'sám, iv. xiv, vi. 3, 32.

Garrett, Mr., opium agent at Patná, leaves opium go-down (21 June), iii. 35.

Garvey, Mr., Midshipman, one of Peel's brigade, iv. 90a.

Gauhatti, a district of A'sám, vi. 3; chief station of Kámrúp, vi. 81.

Gaurá, its seizure and pacification by Mr. St. G. Tucker, vi. 47.

Gaurihar, a State to the west of Bandah, vi. 78.

Gausson, Major, leads detachment from Sagar to Málthón (18 June), v. 67; sends to Sagar for reinforcements (16 June), v. 67; receives

**Gausson, Major—cont.**

the. desired reinforcement (23 June), v. 67; storms and captures Bálábat fort (23 June), v. 67; his Sipáhis demand the release of his prisoners (25 June), v. 67; his detachment openly transfers itself to the Rájah of Bánpúr's service (25 June), v. 67.

**Gayá**, a district of Patná Division, iii. xi, 26, vi. 8; small garrison of, at end of July, iii. 70; Mr. A. Money, Magistrate and Chief Civil Officer at, iii. 72; Sipáhis bribed at (1846), i. 225; plot discovered and disclosed by a Brahman, Moti Miar, i. 224a.

Mr. Tayler directs officials at, to retire on Patná (31 July), iii. 70; Mr. A. Money's view of the danger at, iii. 72; he calls a council of emergency, iii. 72; and leaves the station in a panic, iii. 72; Mr. Money is directed to bring money to Patná, iii. 72; he resolves to abandon the Government treasure, iii. 72; he hurries away unthreatened, leading 145 soldiers, iii. 72; abandonment of treasure indefensible, iii. 78.

Mr. Hollings, ashamed of the cowardly proceeding, induces Mr. Money to return for the treasure, iii. 78; Mr. Money returns with Mr. Hollings, and irritates the populace by openly burning Government paper, iii. 74; a company of European troops called from a neighbouring town (2 Aug.), iii. 74; treasure packed on carts, and sent away with detachment, iii. 74; Mr. Money returns again to his own house, iii. 74; the prisoners are released from gaol, and a riot breaks out, iii. 74; Mr. Money escapes, and leads the troops and treasure to Calcutta, not Patná, iii. 75; his reprehensible vacillation, iii. 75; he is made a hero by the unthinking and the designing at Calcutta, iii.

**Gayá—cont.**

76; created C.B. for disobedience, iii. 76a.

Mutineers from Cavalry advance against, after Mr. Money's return, iv. 312; Mr. Money persuades Capt. Rattray to march his Sikhs out to meet them, iv. 312; the Cavalry sweep round, and partly sack the town, through injudicious advice of Mr. Money (s. Sept.), iv. 312; Cavalry at last repulsed through the bravery of Mr. Skipwith Tayler, iv. 312; prisoners released from gaol by Amar Singh (17 June '58), iv. 339; they join the Police, and drive English into their intrenchment, iv. 339; Brig. Douglas repairs the outrage, iv. 339.

General Enlistment Act contemplated (1856), i. 342; its effect on the Sipáhis' minds, i. 344.

Gentus, early name for southern Indians, i. 146.

Geoffroi, Monsieur, heroically joins in saving Mr. Capper's life, iii. 288.

Germon, Capt., commands at the Judicial post, Lakhnao, iii. 298.

Gerrard, Col., confidently tells his Sipáhis at Jhelam that they are to be disarmed, ii. 469; leads unsuccessful attack on Jhelam mutineers (7 July), ii. 470.

Gerrard, Col., commands expedition to Rewári district (10 Nov.), iv. 76; occupies Rewári (13 Nov.), iv. 76; occupies Kanáund (15 Nov.), iv. 77; delays in advancing on Nárnál give him an easy victory, iv. 78; destroys the Erinpuram mutineers at Nárnál (16 Nov.), iv. 397; he is killed in pursuit of mutineers from Nárnál, iv. 82; Capt. Caulfield assumes command of the column, iv. 82; Col. Seaton appointed to command his column, iv. 83.

Ghaggar, a river of Hisár, vi. 189.

Ghaghra, river south of Bahráich, iii. xi, 261; description of course

**Ghaghra—cont.**

of river, *iv. xiv*, 227a; Bahadric officials murdered on banks of (12 June), *iii. 164*; Kunwar Singh crosses successfully (18 Apr '58), *iv. 333*.

Ghandak River, situation of, *iii. xii*.

Ghasita, Shakh, agent of the traitorous Lutf Ali Khan, hanged at Patna (5 July), *iii. 37*.

Ghatampur, village plundered and burnt by rebels (26 Mar '58), *iv. 315*.

Ghaus Muhammad, of Jaurā, his steady loyalty, *vi. 166*.

Ghazi, Malik Sayid Masud, founder of Ghazipur, *iv. xiv*.

Ghaziabad, a town of Mirath district, *vi. 125*.

Ghazis, their fanaticism useless at Alighar (24 Aug), *iii. 192*; desperate conflict with, at Kakrala (30 Apr '58), *iv. 332*; they make a tremendous onslaught on Highlanders at Bareilly (5 May '58), *iv. 368*.

Ghazi u'd Din, builds part of Moti Mahall, Lucknow, *iv. xiii*.

Ghazi-ud-Din Haidar, Nawab, encouraged to assume title of king, *i. 86a*; King of Oudh, dies in 1827, *i. 94a*; builds the Shah Najaf, Lucknow, *iv. xviii*.

Ghazi-ud-din Nagar, its description, *ii. 137a*; a town on Hindan, where first battle with mutineers was fought (30 May), *ii. 137*; victory gained by Mirath garrison at (31 May), *iii. 7*; Col. Greathead's force marches through (24 Sept), *iv. 62*.

Ghazipur, a district of Banaras division, *vi. 38*; its situation and garrison, *iii. 62*, *iv. xiv*, frank declaration of Sipahis as to loyalty (June), *vi. 61*; Europeans from Azamgarh, escape to (3 June), *ii. 162*; uprising of the entire district (6 June), *vi. 60*; Mr. Bax marches from, and punishes a vil-

**Ghazipur—cont.**

lage (7 July), *vi. 61*; effect of Gen. Neill's actions on, *vi. 61*; effect of passing troops in river steamers on, *vi. 61*; Mr. Ross ships treasure to Banaras (10 June), *vi. 61*; martial law proclaimed in, *vi. 61*; effect of Dhanpur mutiny on (14 July), *vi. 61*; effect of Maj. V. Eyre's victory at A'rah on, *vi. 62*; Sipahis quietly disarmed at (Aug), *vi. 62*; its tranquillity secured by Mr. Ross (Aug '57-Mar '58), *vi. 62*.

Eastern part denuded by incursion of Kunwar Singh (Mar '58), *vi. 62*; Brig. Douglas's operations in, *vi. 62*; Kunwar Singh's incursion into, *vi. 62*; completely tranquilized (Oct '58), *vi. 62*.

Gholzis, discountenance disloyalty of Sipahis on frontier, *ii. 373*.

Ghulam Abbas, testifies to the King of Delhi accepting the allegiance of the mutineers, *v. 322*, hears the King of Delhi informed of the murders in his palace, *v. 318*.

Ghulam Husain, rebel leader, defeated at Tigra (10 Apr '58), *v. 329*.

Ghungle, jungle where Gajadar Singh was defeated by Col. Walker (Apr '59), *v. 206*.

Gibbings, Capt., murdered at Sultanpur (9 June), *iii. 272*.

Gibbins, Lieut., dies fighting bravely at Kanhpur (28 Nov), *iv. 177*.

Gibbon, Lieut., escapes wounded from mutiny at Mathura, *vi. 91*.

Gibson, Mr., reaches Budann (1 June), *iii. 216*.

Gidari, stream near Garhakota fort, *v. 99*.

Gilbert, Sir Walter, pursues the Sikhs from Gujrat (1849), *i. 32*.

Gilgit, a valley of Kashmir, *v. 2*.

Gilgit, Hoti-Mardan mutineers try to reach (June), *ii. 371a*.

Gillespie, Col., crushes the mutiny at Vellur by promptitude (1806), *i. 167*.



- Gillespie, Capt., commands heavy artillery in Rewári expedition (Oct), iv. 76.
- Glanville, Lieut., his brave defence of No. 2 barrack at Kánpúr, ii. 248.
- Glone, Mr., a clerk, bravely remains in Mainpúri during mutiny, iii. 104.
- Gloucester, Duchess of, i. 265.
- Glover, Mr. F. A. B., Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Goa, the Sáwant rebels surrender to Portuguese in (20 Nov '58), v. 172; the Portuguese Viceroy places the whole of his troops under the command of Gen. Jacob, v. 172.
- Goalpárá, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 31.
- Gobind, a groom who accompanied Tántia Topi in his flight from the army (Feb '59), v. 310.
- Godby, Lieut., wounded by an assassin at Mardán (1853), ii. 498.
- Godby, Capt., commands infantry in Rewári expedition (Oct), iv. 76; leads Sikh Cavalry against Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197; pursues and cuts up rebels retreating from Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197.
- Godfrey, Mr., one of the brave defenders of Arah, iii. 53a.
- Gogra, *see* Ghághra, iv. xiv.
- Gogranwála, fugitive officers from Siálkot, reach (10 July), ii. 473.
- Gogúndah, a town of Udaipur, scene of Mán Singh's victory in 1576, vi. 155.
- Gohad, false report that Firúzsháh would pass (12 Dec '58), v. 252.
- Gohána, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141.
- Gokal Chand, Pandit, his valuable help at Banáras, ii. 173, vi. 45.
- Gokal Singh, Subahdár, the brave Sikh leader, at attack on Sikan-darbagh (16 Nov), iv. 129.
- Gokul, a town of Mathurá, iv. 85.
- Goldney, Col. Philip, attacks a mutinous Sipáhi at Firúzpúr (1844), i. 205; appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 29.
- Goldney, Col. Philip—*cont.*  
Becomes Commissioner of Faizábád, iii. 265; he realizes from the first the gravity of the crisis, iii. 266; attempts to improvise a stronghold, iii. 266; he is prevented from sending ladies, &c., to Lakhnao, iii. 267; at last he is forced to leave Faizábád by boat, iii. 269; murdered at Begamganj (8 June), iii. 269.
- Goldie, Col., commands one boat escaping from Fathgarh, iii. 230; his boat abandoned and occupants transferred to other boats (8 July), iii. 230.
- Gond, disloyal Rájah of, and his sons, blown from guns at Jabal-púr (18 Sept.), v. 70.
- Gondah, station of Bahráich, iii. xi, 261; Mr. Wingfield escapes from Sikrora mutiny to (9 June), iii. 263; mutiny at (10 June), iii. 264; Europeans at, escape to Balrámpúr, and ultimately reach Gorákh-pur, iii. 264; the Rájah of, joins the rebel camp at Bolwá (4 Mar '58), iv. 316; Oudh insurgents collect at (July '58), v. 189, defeat and pursuit of Rájah of, by Gen. Hope Grant (27 Nov '58), v. 203; fort captured (9 Dec '58), v. 203.
- Gonda, a tribe of people near Narsinhpúr, v. 63; the Rájah of Dill-héri, the lord of all the clans, v. 63; he is injured and disgraced by the British Government, v. 64; but he nobly protects Capt. Ter-nan during Mutiny, v. 65.
- Gonne, Mr., Deputy Commissioner at Malápur, forced to leave by outbreak, iii. 265.
- Goodall, Provost, admits young Cann-ning to Etou, i. 206.
- Goodenough, Mr. Fred., serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.
- Gopálpúr, meeting place of Ráni of Jhán-si, Ráo Sáhib, and Tántia Topi, after defeat at Galáuli (May '58), v. 143, 207; desperate con-

**Gopálpur—cont.**

dition of rebel cause at, v. 148; the Rání of Jhánai conceives scheme for seizure of Gwáliár, v. 144; success of her daring plan, v. 147; Sir Hugh Rose sends a column in pursuit before enterprise is accomplished, v. 148.

Gopálpur, Rájah of, hospitably entertains fugitives from Faizábád, iii. 271; enters Gorákhpur and releases prisoners from gaol (13 Aug.), vi. 59.

Gorai, river of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Goraria, its situation, v. x; Nímach rebels encamped there, v. 54; after two days' fighting the place is captured by Col. Durand (25 Nov.), v. 54; decisive character of blow struck by this victory, v. 55.

Gorákhnath, Jain temple in Gorákhpur, iv. xv.

Gorákhnath Nipalese regiment, assist English at Joonpúr (26 Dec), iv. 225.

Gorákhpur, a district of Banáras division, III. xi, vi. 38; description of district, iv. xv, vi. 52; garrison of, vi. 53; Capt. Steel commands Sipáhis at, vi. 54.

Rajpúts of, object to enlist for general service (1856), i. 345a.

Mr. Wynyard receives civil charge of, with full authority, vi. 54; local guards raised at (June), vi. 54; treasure from, causing rising at A zamgarh (8 June), ii. 160; Capt. Steel discovers the mutinous disposition of the troops (7 June), vi. 54; the Sipáhis refuse to obey orders (6 June), vi. 54; prisoners try to escape from gaol (7 June), vi. 54; Sipáhis advance to plunder treasury, but are dissuaded (8 June), vi. 55; fugitives from Sikrora and Gondah reach, iii. 264; arrival of fugitives from Oudh at (17, 19 June), vi. 56; ladies sent from, to Banáras (30 June), vi. 56.

**Gorákhpur—cont.**

Mr. Wynyard's energetic policy supported by Lord Canning (28 June), vi. 56; authority to abandon, if deemed necessary, vi. 57; Gurkhas arrive from Palpa (28 June), vi. 56; turmoil in surrounding districts, vi. 57; effect of the mutiny at Sigauli on (28 July), vi. 57; arrival of second batch of Gurkhas (28 July), vi. 57; Gurkha commander refuses to garrison the place, vi. 57.

Sipáhis disarmed (1 Aug.), iv. 222, vi. 58; Cavalry recent disarmament, and mutiny, vi. 58; the town occupied by rebels (10 Aug.), iv. 222; Rájah of Gopálpur releases prisoners from gaol (13 Aug.), vi. 59; abandoned by British officials (13 Aug.), iv. 311; Mr. Wynyard's forced retreat from, vi. 58; Mr. Bird remains alone, but finally abandons, vi. 58.

Contest for its possession among zamindárs, vi. 58; passes into the possession of Muhammad Husén (13 Aug.), vi. 59; the turbulent condition of (Sept.), vi. 59; troops from Banáras and Tirhut sent to reoccupy (Nov), iv. 225; rebels driven from, by Jang Bahádúr (6 Jan '58), iv. 226; rebels defeated at, by Col. Rowcroft (20 Feb '58), iv. 316; Yeomanry Corps does good service at, vi. 23.

Gordon, Brig., clears country south of the Ghághrá (Nov '58), v. 204.

Gordon, Capt., escapes from mutineers at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 189.

Gordon, Capt., escapes to larger fort at Jhánai, iii. 123; killed there (8 June), iii. 125.

Gordon, Capt. John, ascends Ganges in steamer and seizes Náná Sahib's boats (31 July), iii. 336; recovers Naráin Rao's two daughters (6 Aug.), iii. 341; destroys sixteen boats of Náná Sahib (6 Aug.), iii.

Gordon, Capt. John—*cont.*

342; fixed on sand-bank all night, but gets back to Kánhpúr (8 Aug.), iii. 342; takes steamer a third time up the Ganges, iii. 342; proceeds down Ganges to destroy boats at Ráighát (20 Aug.), iii. 348.

Gordon, Col., commands at Banáras early in May, ii. 151; persuaded to listen to retreat from Banáras, but rejects the suggestion (May), ii. 152; arranges, with Mr. Tucker, disarmament of Banáras Sipáhis, ii. 163; fired at, by one of his Sikhs at Banáras (4 June), ii. 168; his views on the unprotected state of Banáras in early July, ii. 296a.

Gordon, Lieut., Deputy Commissioner of Chanderi, driven from Lalitpúr by mutineers, v. 66a; captures a brass 9-pr. gun, at Lakhnao (18 Mar '56), iv. 282; lands from boats and drives Rúp Singh from Garhá Kúdúr (Aug '56), v. 215; accompanies Lieut. Forbes to eject Rúp Singh from Barhí, v. 215; he captures Barhí, and sends on party which destroys Chakarnagar, v. 215.

Gordon, Lieut. D., killed at the A'lambágh (Jan '56), iv. 242.

Gordon, Lieut. John, Fort Adjutant at A'sírgarh, v. 39; enlists native volunteers to check Sipáhis (June), v. 40; induces native officer to keep mutinous Sipáhis out of A'sírgarh (July), v. 40; sends some of his Sipáhis away to Burhápúr, v. 40; that detachment mutinies and advances against A'sírgarh, vi. 40; but is prevented from entering the town by a faithful Hawáldar-Major, v. 40; disarms Sipáhis of A'sírgarh (15 July), v. 40.

Gordon, Major, drives off attack on A'lambágh at night (16 Jan '56), iv. 246; his minute description of the Bibígarh, at Kánhpúr, ii.

Gordon, Major—*cont.*

266a; his accounts of deaths in Bibígarh, ii. 267a.

Gordon, Major, murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 71.

Gorgan rivulet, near Muradábd, scene of defeat of small party of Mirath mutineers, iii. 218.

Gortschakoff, Prince, assures Lord Granville that Russia did not instigate the seizure of Herat, i. 373a.

Gostling, Lieut., breaks the rebel force at Bhagnwáls (17 Apr '58), iv. 361; killed at Naghíná (21 Apr '58), iv. 363.

Gough, Lieut., removes treasure from Bijnaur (3 June), vi. 107.

Gough, Lieut., captures two guns at Lakhnao (12 Nov), iv. 119; first draws the fire of mutineers at relief of Lakhnao (12 Nov), iv. 119.

Gough, Lord, Commander-in-Chief in India, i. 18; postpones the advance on Multán, i. 18; joins the army on the Satlej (21 Nov '46), i. 26; his victory at Ráunagar, i. 26; his disastrous victory at Chillianwála (18 Jan '49), p. 30; wins the victory of Gujrat (21 Feb '49), i. 32.

Gouldsbury, Mr. F., Commissioner of Ráshahí, vi. 25.

Govardhan a town of Mathurá, vi. 85.

Governor-General of India, process of appointment, i. 278.

*See* Canning, Lord.

Government of India, the separation of Civil and Military authorities, i. 373; slow to believe in disaffection (1866), i. 163; reproves officers who prevent mutiny, i. 175; injures and disgraces Rájah of Dáherí, v. 64.

Optimism of its members, iii. 3; its short-sightedness, iii. 5; its inability to realize the truth, iii. 6; its mental range, iii. 8; its utter ignorance of the India outside Calcutta, v. 296; judges the

## Government of India—cont.

conduct of its servants by results, iii. 67; success the sole standard of its servants' worth, iii. 345; its unjust treatment of Gen. Have-lock, iii. 345; its conduct contrasted with Rome's treatment of Varro, iii. 345; its series of unjust supersessions, iii. 345-347; the public have no confidence in, iii. 90.

Fails to provide for troops expected from China, iv. 86; forced into action by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 87; allows Sipahis to remain armed near Calcutta, iii. 6; disapproves of Mr. Colvin's proclamation of pardon, and substitutes one of its own (25 May), iii. 108; improper reason assigned for gagging the Press, iii. 14; its official blindness and obstinacy, iii. 8, vi. 10; loses opportunity of securing Kánpur, iii. 4; demonstration of its unwise optimism, iii. 5; opinion of European community of, iii. 13; proof of its failure to appreciate the extent of the crisis, iii. 30; its feagleness shown by its whole course of proceedings, iii. 345.

Refuses the offer of Volunteer aid from the people of Calcutta, iii. 2; neglects present resources for immediate suppression of Mutiny, iii. 2; risks everything in order to appear strong, iii. 4; aroused to a sense of its insecurity by Mr. J. P. Grant, iii. 9; reluctantly sanctions formation of Volunteer Corps (12 June), iii. 10.

Knowledge of the progress of Mutiny possessed by, up to 7 July, iii. 22; throws on Gen. Lloyd the responsibility of disarming Dánápúr Sipahis, iii. 40; alarmed at Dánápúr mutiny, orders court-martial on Gen. Lloyd, iii. 76; its grossly ungrateful conduct towards Mr. W. Tayler, iii. 77; the subordinates who redeemed its incompetence, iii. 94.

Govindgarh, its situation, ii. 207; its situation and importance, ii. 327; mutiny at (1850), i. 230; mutinous troops then disbanded, i. 231; Gen. Anson secures protection of (13 May), ii. 104; fully secured by arrival of Láhor troops (14 May), ii. 328.

Graham, Lieut., sent with Sipahis to Hazáribágh, iv. 95; his Sipahis mutiny (31 July), iv. 95; his excellent service in Chutisá Nágpúr, iv. 304, vi. 35; blockaded in a house in Pálmán (Nov), iv. 305; relieved by Major Colter, iv. 305; seizes Debi Bakhas Rái, and the rebellion at Pálmán collapses (8 Dec), iv. 305; assists Capt. Dalton in complete defeat of rebels near Pálmán (21 Jan '55), iv. 308.

Graham, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Graham, Miss, saved by faithful troopers, at Siálkot mutiny (9 July), ii. 473a.

Graham, Superintending Surgeon, murdered at Siálkot mutiny (9 July), ii. 473.

Grant, Brig. Hope, attacks the rear of rebel position at Badli-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; skilfully executes his difficult manoeuvre, ii. 144; moves along Jannah Canal to Delhi, ii. 143; repulses attack on rear of Delhi Ridge (18 June), ii. 415; leads Lancer charge at Delhi Ridge (9 July), ii. 437a; commands Cavalry to protect flanks of stormers at Delhi (14 Sept), iv. 34; heroically draws a fire on his Cavalry for two hours to aid storming party inside Delhi, iv. 34; urges Gen. Wilson to hold on to Delhi after first assault, iv. 40a.

Called to A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 74; overtakes Col. Greathed's column at Firázábád, and assumes com-

Grant, Brig. Hope—*cont.*

mand (18 Oct), iv. 74; occupies Mainpuri (19 Oct), iv. 74.

*Operations in Oudh.*—Enters Kánpur with his column (26 Oct), iv. 74; his column secures the position at Banni Bridge, near Lakhnao, iv. 74; skirmish with rebels at Banthra (30 Oct), iv. 74; advances towards the A'ambagh, iv. 74; his column at Banni Bridge augmented to 5,000 men, iv. 106.

Second in command at attack on Tántiá Topi at Kánpur (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Sent to overtake Tántiá Topi (8 Dec), iv. 194; catches Tántiá Topi at Sivarájpúr, and captures fifteen guns (9 Dec), iv. 195; destroys Bithúr (11 Dec), iv. 197.

Scatters rebels at Kálí Nadí bridge (2 Jan '58), iv. 213; patrols north side of Gúmti (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; sent in wrong direction by Sir Colin Campbell to pursue Lakhnao rebels (14 Mar '58), iv. 278; stops fugitives from Músábágh, on north side of Gúmti (19 Mar '58), iv. 283; drives a rebel detachment from Kurá (23 Mar '58), iv. 286.

Placed in command of Lakhnao\* (24 Mar '58), iv. 328.

Detached with column from Lakhnao to operate against the Maulavi (9 Apr '58), iv. 346; the composition of his force, iv. 346; his description of Nipálese troops on the march, iv. 348; he occupies Bári (13 Apr '58), iv. 348; occupies Muhammadábád (15 Apr '58), iv. 348; occupies Ramnagar (19 Apr '58), iv. 348; the Maulavi's skilful combinations to overthrow him, iv. 347; he clears the neighbourhood of Unáo (10 May '58), iv. 349; marches to pacify Oudh (16 May '58), v. 186; occupies Jalálábád fort, near Lakhnao

Grant, Brig. Hope—*cont.*

(16 May '58), v. 186; encamps at Jalálábád (19 May '58), iv. 349.

Move—against Báni Mádhú (23 May '58), v. 186; joined by Rájah of Kapurthala and his Contingent (4 June '58), v. 186; marches on Nawábganj, v. 186; reaches Chinhat (12 June '58), v. 187; drives rebels from Nawábganj after desperate fight (13 June '58), v. 188.

Sent to relieve Mán Singh (20 July '58), v. 188; he raises the siege of Sháhganj and releases Mán Singh, v. 189; meets Rájah Mán Singh, v. 189; enters Faizábád, v. 189; destroys rebel boats at Ajúddhiá, v. 189; hurries to join Brig. Horsford before Sultánpur, v. 190; ultimately drives rebels from Sultánpur (28 Aug '58), v. 190.

His part in the movement for finally crushing rebels, v. 201; sends Brig. Wetherall to attack Rámpur Kasá, v. 201; reaches that place himself just after its capture (3 Nov '58), v. 202; receives submission of Rájah of A'methi (8 Nov '58), v. 202; proceeds to invest north of Shankarpur, v. 202; he occupies the fort of Shankarpur (9 Nov '58), v. 203; defeats Rájah of Gondah and Mehndi Húsen (27 Nov '58), v. 203; clears rebels from Ráí Bárcá, v. 203; again defeats rebels at Kachhligáon (4 Dec '58), v. 203; captures fort of Banhasá (5 Dec '58), v. 203; captures fort of Gondah (9 Dec '58), v. 203; captures fort of Balrámpur (16 Dec '58), v. 203; sends Col. Rowcroft to attack Balá Rao, v. 204; joins Brig. Horsford on the Rápti (Jan '59), v. 205.

Left in military charge of Oudh (Jan '59), v. 205; catches Balá Rao at Kandakót, and drives him into Nipál (4 Jan '59), v. 204;

Grant, Brig. Hope—cont.

scatters the remnant of the rebels at Berwā Pass, and takes their last guns (May '59), v. 206.

Created K.C.B. (16 May '58), v. 186.

Grant, Brig. Charles, commands station at Barrackpūr, i. 364.

Grant, Capt., draws the enemy's fire at Lakhnao (14 Nov), iv. 124.

Grant, Colonel, reproved for preventing mutiny (1806), i. 175n.

Grant, Dr., attempt to assassinate him, at Rohni (12 June), iii. 24.

Grant, Lieut., murdered at Lakhnao (30 May), iii. 251.

Grant, Mr., holds Shāmlī from revolt with a few horsemen (June), vi. 123.

Grant, Mr., Deputy-Chairman of Court of Directors (1807), i. 183.

Grant, Mr., Judge of Dinspūr, resolves to fight for the station (Dec), iv. 288.

Grant, Mr. Donald, Joint Magistrate of Hamirpūr, vi. 83; murdered there (14 June), vi. 84.

Grant, Mr. John Peter, Member of the Supreme Council, his character as an official, i. 285; his great ability, and the soundness of his advice, vi. 9; counsels a General Enlistment Act (1856), i. 343; assists the Hindu Widows' Marriage Bill (1856), i. 349.

Inclined to pause before punishing disaffected Oudh regiments (11 May), i. 437; he describes the dangerous condition of the Lower Provinces in June, iii. 9; his description of the dangerous state of Calcutta in June, iii. 15; induces Lord Canning to accept services of Volunteers at Calcutta (10 June), iii. 9.

Given supreme civil command from Banāras to Kānpūr, iii. 88; selects Major Strachey as his secretary in Central Provinces, vi. 17; informs Gen. Franks of all

Grant, Mr. John Peter—cont.

positions occupied by rebels (Nov), iv. 228.

Becomes President of the Council at Calcutta (Feb '58), iv. 291.

Grant, Private, heroically enters the Sikandarbagh by a hole in the wall (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Grant, Sir Patrick, formerly Adjutant-General in Bengal, vi. 9; summoned to Calcutta (6 June), ii. 212; reaches Calcutta (17 June), ii. 212; on reaching Calcutta fails to appreciate the nature of the crisis, iii. 20; assumes command of the army (17 June), iii. 19; resolves to remain in Calcutta, iii. 21; his extraordinary reasons for doing so, iii. 21; but their conclusive character, iii. 21.

Sends Havelock to suppress Mutiny (17 June), iii. 21; points out to Havelock the dangers of the relief of Lakhnao, ii. 312; commends and adopts Col. Neill's measures for relief of Kānpūr, ii. 214a; directs protection of Allāhabad, in preference to advancing, ii. 316a.

Urges Lord Canning to intercept China expedition, i. 452; fails to prepare for troops expected from China, iv. 86; makes no provision for the movements of Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 87.

Throws responsibility of disarming Dānpūr Sipāhīs on Gen. Lloyd, iii. 40a, vi. 9; the responsibility for the non-disarmament of those Sipāhīs rests on him, vi. 10.

Grant, Sir Robert, his method of dealing with Satārāh (1839), i. 52a.

Granville, Lord, assured by Prince Gortschakoff that Russia did not instigate seizure of Herat, i. 338a; supports Lord Canning's Oudh policy (June '58), v. 180.

Grāsīās, a people of Shrohf, vi. 163.

Graves, Brig., commands at Dehli, ii. 69; prepares on Dehli Ridge to

**Graves, Brig.—cont.**

co-operate with expected help from Mirath (11 May), ii. 69; appeals to Gen. Hewitt for help, ii. 69; after outbreak represents military power at Karnal, ii. 122*n*; leads left attack at Badli-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; fails to bring his party to the projected storming of Delhi (12 June), ii. 397.

Graves, Lieut., murdered at Sitá-púr (3 June), iii. 254.

Gray, Capt., Royal Marines, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.

Graydon, Lieut., commands at the Post Office, Lakhnao, iii. 297; killed at Lakhnao, iv. 114.

Greased cartridges, the famous story of the, i. 359; reasons which influenced Muhammadans in their excitement about, iii. 237; story transmitted by letters to all parts, i. 366; only one of many similar allegations, i. 417; Sir J. Lawrence believes them to have been the sole cause of the Mutiny, v. 280; the cartridges a pretext for, not the cause of revolt, v. 280.

Their danger pointed out in 1858, i. 379; change in manufacture (Aug 1856), i. 381; on complaint, instant inquiry into construction of, by Military Secretary, i. 377; mutton fat and wax allowed to be used (29 Jan), i. 379; grease and tallow for supplied by a native firm, i. 381*n*; obtrusive amount of grease at first used, i. 409*n*; Government orders chemical examination of the paper, i. 384; the grease used was undoubtedly objectionable, i. 382; the solid basis of fact which gave support to the panic, iii. 286; tearing substituted for biting, i. 383; none of the cartridges ever actually served out, i. 379.

Greathed, Lieut.-Col. Edward, captures Ludlow Castle, Delhi (12 Aug), ii. 490; with second column at assault of Delhi, iv. 19.

**Greathed, Lt.-Col. Edw.—cont.**

Leads column from Delhi in pursuit of mutineers (24 Sept), iv. 61; strength of his column, iv. 61; destroys Dádrí (28 Sept), iv. 62; advances against Balasahádr and defeats Sipáhís there (29 Sept), iv. 62; captures Malagarh (28 Sept), iv. 64; leads his column to Khurja (8 Oct), iv. 64; takes possession of A'ligarh (7 Oct), iv. 65; occupies Akbarabad (9 Oct), iv. 65; executes the rebels, Mangal Singh and Maitab Singh there, iv. 65; and then occupies Bijgarh, iv. 65.

Reaches A'gra with his troops (10 Oct), iv. 65; deceived by A'gra authorities as to position of mutineers, iv. 69*n*; insists on proper camping-ground for his troops, iv. 70; mutineers surprise his force before settled in encampment, iv. 70; complete victory over mutineers at A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72.

Marches from A'gra towards Kánhpúr (16 Oct), iv. 74; superseded by Brig. Hope Grant (16 Oct), iv. 74; news of his movements cheers Lakhnao garrison, iv. 114.

Commands third Infantry brigade at Lakhnao (13 Nov), iv. 114; commands third brigade at station on Tántia Topi (6 Dec), iv. 114; attacks Tántia Topi's camp, iv. 114.

Greathed, Lieut. Wilberforce, captures of Delhi by camp at station (12 June), ii. 397; his third proposal for assault of Delhi (12 June), ii. 408; again urges a rush on Delhi, ii. 398; unmasking battery, Delhi, iv. 16; examines breach at Water bastion, iv. 17; 18; with second column at assault of Delhi, iv. 19; leads attack on Labor gate and fails (18 Sept), iv. 44.

Greathed, Mr., Commissioner at Kánhpúr, is warned by natives of

Greathead, Mr.—*cont.*

the dangerous rumours in circulation, i. 385a.

Greathead, Mr. Hervey, Commissioner at Mirath, escapes from slaughter by devotion of Native servant (10 May), ii. 52; accompanies Wilson's force from Mirath as civil officer (27 May), ii. 137; attends Council of War at Dehli (14 June), ii. 399; his reasons for advising rush on Dehli, ii. 400; afterwards recommends postponement of assault on Dehli (14 July), ii. 430a; advises abandoning siege of Dehli, in favour of field operations (17 July), ii. 443; his good opinion of Sir H. Barnard, ii. 426.

Green, Capt., with first column, at assault of Dehli (14 Sept.), iv. 19; commands Sikh gunners at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173; sent to support attack on Ruiyá (15 Apr '56), iv. 354; his courage and desperate wounds at Pand (7 Oct '55), v. 200.

Greenaway family, two members of, murdered at Kánhpúr (15 July), ii. 290a.

Greenaway, Mrs., supposed bearer of terms to Kánhpúr defenders, ii. 351a.

Griffith, Asstt.-Surg., distinguishes himself at defence of Lucknow, iii. 393.

Grenfell, Capt., shot by mistake at Dehli, on failing to give parole promptly, ii. 449.

Greville, Capt., spikes gun in daring attack on Lahor Gate, Dehli, iv. 35; struck down in the course of this attack, iv. 33.

Grey, Mr. J. J., Magistrate in Bardonia, vi. 6.

Grey, Sir George, sends many regiments from the Cape to India, v. 4; boldly diverts the China expedition to India, v. 5.

"Griffins," murder of the, at Allahabad (6 June), ii. 190.

Griffith, Lieut., tells energetically at

Griffith, Lieut.—*cont.*

preparing the siege-train in Philáur, ii. 110; receives charge of siege-train from Philáur to Dehli Force, ii. 141a; his bold and prudent conduct at Philáur (12 May), ii. 334; becomes Commissary of Ordnance, attacked by cholera before Dehli, ii. 448a.

Grove, Capt. Roas, sent to attack the strong fort of Ruiyá (15 Apr '56), iv. 354; withdraws his men from Ruiyá with dignity, iv. 356.

Gubbins, Mr. Frederick, Judge of Banáras, ii. 151, vi. 39; his bravery and firmness, vi. 40; his noble character and great ability, vi. 40; his statesmanlike conduct at Banáras, iii. 8; testimony as to his great ability, ii. 156; his was the real guiding mind at Banáras, ii. 158.

Overawes the people of Banáras by his firmness of will, vi. 40; his extraordinary influence for good, over the population, ii. 175; his passionate entreaties to urge retention of Banáras, vi. 41a; prevents the abandonment of that town, vi. 41; provides place of refuge in Banáras, vi. 42; recommends speedy disarmament of Banáras mutineers, ii. 164a; risks his life to save refugees at Banáras kaachahri (4 June), ii. 174; an attempt to murder him, ii. 174a; he strikes terror by discriminative severity after mutiny, ii. 178; receives commendatory letter from Lord Canning, ii. 159.

His commendation of Mr. Ross at Gháulpúr, vi. 60.

Gubbins, Mr. Martin, Financial Commissioner of Oudh, i. 293; his irritability of temper, i. 293; his character, iii. 276; his quarrels with Mr. Jackson (1866), i. 293; dislike felt for his system of government by Indians, v. 267.

Detects early indications of mutiny in Oudh, iii. 240a; reports



**Gubbins, Mr.—cont.**

the bone-dust scare (Apr), i. 418a; his description of the visit of Náná Sáhib to Lakhnao, i. 454; cautions Sir Hugh Wheeler not to trust Náná Sáhib, ii. 226a

Distinguishes himself in chase of mutineers from Mudkipúr (31 May), iii. 252; made President of Provisional Council at Lakhnao (9 June), iii. 278; and in that capacity dismisses Sipáhis to their homes (11 June), iii. 278, this act shocks Sir H. Lawrence into re-assuming command, iii. 278.

His description of Oudh during June, ii. 807; on death of Major Banks seeks to become Chief Commissioner, iii. 304, but no Chief Commissioner appointed (20 July), iii. 304.

Supplies semaphore signalling instructions (Nov), iv. 115.

Gubbins's House, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; fourth attack on Residency delivered against (5 Sept), iii. 318.

Gudalúr, Sipáhis meet the French at (1760), i. 148.

Gughaira, in Panjáb, tribal rising in (14 Sept), v. 211; rising in, speedily suppressed, v. 212.

Guide Corps, marched to Nau-sháhrá, to cut off disaffected from mutinous troops (13 May), ii. 349; Col. Daly leads them to secure Atak (14 May), ii. 350; they are hastily marched to Rawalpindi (18 May), ii. 350; the famous march to Dehli (1 June), ii. 351 and a; punishes villages near Karnál, at urgent request of civilian officers (4 June), ii. 351; arrives at Dehli, and attacks rebels the same day (9 June), ii. 352; great confidence felt in this corps, ii. 352.

Guise, Capt., murdered at Banáras (4 June), ii. 168.

Guise, Capt., takes part in capture

**Guise, Capt.—cont.**

of Moss-House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 142.

Gujádar Singh, makes raid on Sikrora (Apr '59), v. 206; carries his Sikrora plunder to Bangaon, v. 206; pursued to Bangaon and completely defeated by Col. Walker, v. 206.

Gujara, a disreputable caste of Rájputs, residing around Dehli, ii. 129, these hereditary marauders break out near Mirath, vi. 104; they drive officers from Baland-shahr (21 May), vi. 131; and sack Sikandarabad (25 May), iv. 62, vi. 135, they assist in the plunder of Louana (9 June), ii. 380.

Gujrat, great victory (21 Feb '49), i. 32; Nicholson present at battle of, ii. 339. Sir H. Lawrence's tour through, i. 331.

Gujrat, Gen. Roberts given military and political charge of division (Apr '58), v. 229, Táná Topi cut off from (Nov '58), v. 241.

Gujri, occupied by Col. Durand (19 Oct), v. 46.

Guláb, a messenger testifies to the proclamation of the King of Dehli, v. 327; his evidence as to the murder of the Europeans in Dehli, v. 332.

Guláb Singh, rebel leader in Oudh (July '58), v. 189.

Gulab Singh, Jámadar, his faithfulness at Mirath (11 May), ii. 496.

Gulab Singh, Maharájah, i. 392; transference of Kashmir to (1846), i. 4, v. 2; his Infantry drilled by John Nicholson, ii. 339; the King of Dehli's letter to, v. 334; said to have joined Náná Sáhib's plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 426a; critical state of his health in May, i. 451; he endeavours to intercept mutineers escaping into Kashmir (June), ii. 371a.

Gulauli, becomes head-quarters of Sir Hugh Rose (15 May '58), v. 125.

Gdmf, river flowing by Lakhnao, iii. xi, 241; description of course of river, iv. xv; Sir Colin Campbell keeps along bank of, in advancing through Lakhnao, iv. 119a.

Gdnah, a station for Gwáliár troops, iii. 136; point of junction of Central India forces (Mar '58), v. 104; occupied by Mayne's Irregular Cavalry (July '58), v. 222; Major Robertson garrisons (Sept '58), v. 235; Firdúsháh captures convoy near (20 Dec '58), v. 254; Capt Rice sent from, to intercept Firdúsháh (20 Dec '58), v. 254; communication with, kept open by Capt. Meade (27 Feb '59), v. 259.

Gurdáspúr, its situation, ii. xvi; Sialkot mutineers march to (25 June), ii. 480; Nicholson occupies in advance of mutineers (11 July), ii. 481.

Gurgáon, a district of Dehli division, vi. 34; description of district vi. 189; the Collector of, the first to report *chapáth* mystery (Apr.) i. 419a; runaway mutineers captured at, by Mr. Ford (11 May), v. 357; the Assistant Magistrate of, rides into Mathurá, with news of Dehli outbreak, vi. 88; Jaipúr troops march to maintain order there, iii. 172; many fugitives from, reach Mathurá, vi. 88.

Gurgáon, Hakim Abdu-l-Haqq, Chief of, hanged at Dehli (Oct), iv. 76.

Gurkhás, a people of Nipál, iv. xvi; their grievances at Jatogh, ii. 109 and a; they revolt at Jatogh (16 May), ii. 107; they are ordered to Miráth and Philúr on outbreak of mutiny, ii. 104, 105; their appearance as British soldiers stops mutiny, for a time, i. 231; efforts made at Ambálá, to induce them to join mutineers, ii. 142; their splendid fighting at Dehli, ii.

Gurkhás—cont.

145a; confidence felt in them, ii. 352.

Enter British territory at Gorákhpúr, to assist the English (28 July), iv. 221, vi. 57; their commander refuses to garrison Gorákhpúr, or to divide his force, vi. 57, they occupy A'zamgarh (18 Aug), iv. 222; and then secure Jaunpúr (15 Aug), iv. 222; they fight and win the action at Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223; and capture Mubarakpúr (27 Sept), iv. 223, they defeat the rebels at Kudya (19 Oct), iv. 224; and those at Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224.

They reoccupy Gorákhpúr in force (6 Jan '58), iv. 226; under Jang Bahádúr, hem in Oudh rebels, iv. 216; they cross into Oudh (14 Feb '58), iv. 227; and materially assist in the capture of Lakhnao, iv. 231.

Gurugahanj, Sir Colin Campbell occupies (31 Dec), iv. 210; Capt. Hodson visits in his daring ride to Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 203.

Guruzikar, highest point of Mount Abu, vi. 163a.

Guthrie, Mr., Magistrate at Bardli, accompanies troops to recover guns (31 May), iii. 210.

Gwalhar, situation of, iii. xi; description of city and district, iv. xv; Major C. Macpherson, Political Agent at, iii. 111; Dinkar Rao, Prime Minister at, iii. 112.

Lord Ellenborough's war with, i. 94; his generous policy towards, iii. 100; excellent results of that policy, iii. 101; the ruler of, supports the English cause from the first, i. 443, iii. 101.

Mr. Colvin invites aid from Maráthás of (May), iii. 101; support sent to Mr. Colvin from, iii. 101; the Body-Guard sent to A'gra, iii. 112.

Description of Contingent, ii.

**Gwáliár—cont.**

112; reasons for untrustworthiness of Contingent, iii. 111; the Contingent restores order after mutiny at Itáwah (25 May), iii. 107.

Mahárájah advises removal of ladies and children from cantonment, iii. 112; ladies leave cantonment on 28 May, but are recalled, iii. 112; ladies ordered not to proceed to Agra until after actual outbreak of mutiny (12 June), iii. 113; Mrs. Coopland's description of the terrible suspense of waiting for the mutiny, iii. 113*n*.

Incendiary fires announce the outbreak, iii. 114; mutiny breaks out (14 June), iii. 460, iii. 115; murder of officers, women, and children, iii. 116; the survivors escape to Agra, iii. 116; this massacre one result of the feigning confidence policy, iii. 116; effect of this mutiny on Indúr, iii. 140; this revolt decides Gen. Havelock to stop second advance on Lakhnao, iii. 340.

Garrison of, in July '58, v. 221; mutinous troops gathered at, during July and August, iv. 66; the revolted Contingent threatens Kálpí (17 Aug), iii. 347; Sindhia's joy at the capture of Dehli causes his troops to mutiny (Sept), iv. 105; mutineers from, march to Dholpúr, iv. 66; they are linked in Mandesar insurrection, v. 45.

Seizure of the town suggested by Rání of Jhánsí (30 May '58), v. 144; Tántiá Topí and the Rání appear before (30 May '58), v. 146; Sindhiá marches out, to drive Tántiá Topí away (1 June '58), v. 146; the mass of his troops go over to the rebels, v. 147; the place is occupied by Tántiá Topí, v. 147; Ráo Sáhib is appointed Governor of, v. 147; the Rání of Jhánsí takes command of troops outside the town, v. 147; grave political

**Gwáliár—cont.**

and military dangers of its seizure, v. 149.

Sir Hugh Rose arrives there (16 June '58), v. 151; rebels driven from Morár into the town, v. 152; the fight at Kotah-ki-Sarai (17 June), v. 154; death of the heroic Rání of Jhánsí, v. 155; Sir Hugh Rose captures the city, v. 158; the fort captured by Lieut. Rose (20 June '58), v. 160.

Sindhia and Sir R. Hamilton resume political functions in (July '58), v. 231.

Quarrel of Sindhiá and Mán Singh (2 Aug '58), v. 231.

**H.**

Hab, a river of Sindh, vi. 144.

Hadow, Lieut., marches to Sambal-púr to preserve order (Oct.), iv. 307, joins in storm of pass of Shergati (5 Nov), iv. 307.

Hatiz Rahmat Khan, last of the Rohilla chiefs, his heir stirs up sedition at Bareílí, iii. 208.

Hagart, Col. James, drives rebels from mad fort near Lakhnao and opens the way to the Músá-Bagh (19 Mar '58), iv. 284; recommended for the Victoria Cross, iv. 284; Sir Colin Campbell's curious reason for not forwarding the recommendation, iv. 284*n*.

Commands Cavalry at attack on Bareílí (5 May '58), iv. 367; commands Cavalry in Sir Hope Grant's column (June '58), v. 187*n*; re-

Hagart, Col. James—*cont.*

moves the dead from Ruiyá, iv. 356.

Haidarábád, description of, v. 80; its garrison, v. 82a; the home of unquiet adventurers, v. 84; disaffection in (1806), i. 170; fabulous stories told of the English there (1805), i. 181; plan of conspiracy at, in 1806, i. 171a; mutiny then prevented, i. 172; the Nizám gives only negative support in 1806, i. 171.

Salar Jang, Prime Minister of, v. 80; Mr. Bushby, Resident there, v. 81; Maj. C. Davidson succeeds Mr. Bushby as Resident (16 Apr.), v. 81; question of Nizám's succession discussed in early May, i. 428; dangerous condition of Nizám's troops in, in 311; their reasons for joining in the revolt, v. 82; the murder of Europeans invited (12 June), v. 81; parades of troops repress incipient rising (13 June), v. 81; Salar Jang represses incipient rising (15 July), v. 82; Residency rendered defensible, v. 83.

Insurrection breaks out (17 July), v. 82; insurgents attack the Residency, v. 83; Major Davidson repulses them with a shower of grape-shot, v. 83; the ringleaders are captured and transported, v. 83.

The people are linked with Mandear insurrection (Sept.), v. 45; many mutinous Sipahis flock there, v. 84; European troops arrive, and assure tranquillity (Sept.), v. 85.

Major Davidson forms a column of troops for operation in Central India, v. 85; these troops are sent to their work (Jan '58), v. 85; complete suppression of the only serious rising (Feb '58), v. 88.

Firm loyalty of the ruler, vi. 168; complete success of the Nizám's policy, v. 85.

Haidarábád, ancient capital of Sindh, vi. 144.

Haidar Khán, concludes engagement of amity between English and Afghans (1855), i. 314.

Haidar Sheko, Prince, executed for murder of his wife (1830), ii. 7.

Hájpúr, town of Tirhút, ix. xix.

Hakdád Khán, Risáldár, fights bravely with his Cavalry at Núriah (29 Aug '58), v. 192.

Hakim, the, hereditary Commander-in-Chief of Farrukhábád, killed by Capt. Hodson at Panáfi (17 Dec), iv. 205.

Hákím Abdúl Hak, chief of Gurjáon, hanged at Dehli (Oct), iv. 76.

Haldaur, Chaudhári of, gives help to Bijnaur (23 May), vi. 104; other Chaudháris of, assist in driving Mahmud Khán from Bijnaur (6 Aug), vi. 110; attacked by Muhammadans, and defeat of Hindus (23 Aug), vi. 111.

Hale, Capt., attacked by infuriated Kols, in Singhbhum, iv. 306; wounded in four places, iv. 306; attacks and disperses insurrectionary tribes of Singhbhum, with Kattrav's Sikhs, iv. 306.

Hale, Lieut., escapes from Sikrora to Balrámpúr, iii. 203.

Hale, Lieut.-Col., assumes command of British left in Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 149; captures Hospital, Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 149; covers retirement of Sir Colin Campbell from Lakhnao, iv. 152; withdraws from Banks's House and rejoins army at Dilkushá (22 Nov), iv. 152.

Left in charge of Sháhjahánpúr (2 May '58), iv. 366; renders Sháhjahánpúr defensible, iv. 372; the Maulavi advances against the place, iv. 372; he is bombarded in Sháhjahánpúr gaol (7-11 May '58), iv. 373; joined by Brig. Jones, but

Hale, Lieut.-Col.—*cont.*

compelled to remain on defensive (11-14 May '58), iv. 375.

Half-Batta Order, its result on military discipline (1830), i. 198.

Halgalli, the gallant capture of, by Col. G. Malcolm (29 Nov.), v. 166.

Haliburton, Capt., leads Highlanders to bring Gen. Havelock's rear-guard into Residency, Lakhnao (25 Sept.), iii. 366; killed at Lakhnao (4 Oct.), iv. 112.

Haliburton, Mr., killed by Madras Sipahí, i. 239.

Halkett, Mr. H. O., Collector of Nadia, vi. 25.

Hall, Capt., commands at Mount A'bu, iv. 388; sends troops to check rebels at Jodhpur, iv. 389; attacked while sleeping on Mount A'bu, but drives off assailants (21 Aug.), iv. 390.

Hall, Lieut., sent to do duty with Nipalese (Aug.), iv. 222.

Halliday, Capt., killed at siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 247.

Halliday, Mr. Frederick, Lieut.-Governor of Bengal, his character and antecedents, iii. 29; his want of judgment and incapacity, iii. 29; charged with favouritism, iii. 29; publicly convicted of falsehood (1853), iii. 29; is distrusted by his subordinates, iii. 29, has personal dislike of Mr. W. Tayler, iii. 76; he resides at A'lípúr, in Calcutta, vi. 25; hears from Commissioner Tayler that Muslims were expecting forcible conversion (1856), i. 347; issues Proclamation disclaiming intention of converting Natives, i. 347.

Revenge himself on Mr. Tayler, iii. 76; seizes on the prudent order for concentration on Patná as a pretext for so doing, iii. 76; he condemns Mr. Tayler's suppression of Wahabí conspiracy, iii. 79; charges him with panic, iii. 77; suppresses the truth and fabricates charges in order to dis-

Halliday, Mr. Frederick—*cont.*

miss Mr. Tayler, iii. 77; his mendacious account of Mr. Tayler's proceedings, iii. 77a; events subsequently condemn his conduct towards Mr. Tayler, iii. 79; his policy compared with that of Mr. Tayler, iii. 39; the Members of Council regret their decision, and admit that Mr. Tayler was right and Mr. Halliday wrong, iii. 80; Sir J. Kaye's summary of these events, iii. 75a.

His fears for the safety of Dhákah (Aug.), vi. 28; procures permission to enlist sailors for land service, vi. 29; his reasons for enlisting sailors (Oct.), vi. 29.

Halls, Dr., Surgeon, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 33a.

Hamirpur, defeat of Mehndí Husén at, by Gen. Franks (19 Feb '58), iv. 232.

Hamilton, Lieut., wounded and dies, near the Tons (15 Apr '58), iv. 331.

Hamilton, Col., leads the charge of Highlanders on Náná Sahib's guns (16 July), ii. 281; leads infantry at capture of Martiniere (14 Nov.), iv. 123.

Hamilton, Sir Robert, Agent for the Governor-General at Indúr, iii. 135; his defence of the Rájah of Mainpúr (1844), i. 116; on furlough in England on outbreak of Mutiny, iii. 135; his special knowledge of Central India, v. 90; returns to Calcutta as soon as he hears of Miráth outbreak (Aug.), v. 90; asked by Indian Government to advise on Central Indian affairs, v. 90; sketches plan of campaign for tranquillizing Central India, v. 91.

His perfect knowledge of, and confidence in Holkar, v. 91; Holkar's opinion of his friendship, v. 43; arrives at Indúr (16 Dec), v. 57, 92; assumes jurisdiction over Sagar and Narbadá territories, v.

**Hamilton, Sir Robert**—*cont.*

92; accompanies Central India Field Force (Jan '58), v. 95; orders force at Mandesar to march up Agra road (Feb '58), v. 103; boldly overrides orders of Governor-General (Mar '58), v. 108; places himself at Gwáliar to resume political duties (July '58), v. 231; endeavours to intercept Tantia Topi (Nov '58), v. 242.

**Hamirpúr, a district of Alláhábád division**, vi. 34.

**Hamirpúr, a district to the west of Bandah**, iii. xi, vi. 78; description of district, vi. 83; mutiny at (14 June), vi. 83; the Sipahis murder all the Europeans and Eurasians, vi. 84; Sipahis from, go to Kanhpúr, vi. 84; mutiny at, causes fugitives from N. to turn to Kanhpúr (16 June), iii. 129; Nawab of Bandah saves fugitives from, iii. 131; General Franks defeats Mehndi Husén at (Feb.), iv. 232; occupied by rebels (Mar '58), iv. 315; rebels again cross into (26 Mar '58), iv. 315; tranquillized after the victory at Kalpi, vi. 84.

**Hammond, Capt.**, present with battery at attack on Bareilly (5 May '58), iv. 367.

**Hampton, Major**, commands at Nagód, v. 74.

**Hanbury, Lieut.**, killed at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234.

**Hancock, Cpl.**, named as suitable commander of Persian expedition, i. 309.

**Handscomb, Brig.**, murdered at Lakhnao (30 May), iii. 251.

**Hanmant Singh, Rájah of Kála**, despoiled of his inheritance by revenue system, iii. 273a; his noble conduct towards English fugitives, iii. 273; becomes leader of Oudh rebels south of Lakhnao (Sept '58), v. 199; after suppression of Mutiny his lands restored to him, iii. 273a.

**Hanna, Mr.**, his desperate gallantry

**Hanna, Mr.**—*cont.*

at battle of Naghina (21 Apr '58), iv. 364.

**Hánsi, a town of Hisár**, vi. 140; massacre at, ii. 309; the miraculous births at, presaging the Mutiny (15 Sept '56), v. 343.

**Hanson, Apothecary**, narrowly escapes murder by revolvers of Sambalpúr (Dec), iv. 307.

**Hapur**, visited by Mr. Dunlop's force, vi. 133.

**Haran-khána, Lakhnao, Sir H. Havelock's plan for capture of** (16 Nov), iv. 145.

**Harchandpur, Lieut. Forbes** attempts to stop Firdzsháh at (8 Dec '58), v. 251.

**Hardó, temple near the Ghaut** where Kanhpúr garrison were massacred, ii. 257.

**Hardó, Bakhsh**, shelters fugitives at Dharmpur, ii. 217; and those from Fathgarh, and elsewhere, iii. 225.

**Hardinge, Lieut.**, patrols Cantonment to stop plunder at Lakhnao mutiny (30 May), iii. 251; distinguished at battle of Chinhát (29 June), iii. 377; tries to lead Native Cavalry out of Lakhnao intrenchment (26 Sept.), iv. 109; leads sortie from Sikh square, Lakhnao (29 Sept.), iv. 110; leads sortie from Lakhnao intrenchment on Kanhpúr road (2 Nov), iv. 110; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387.

**Hardinge, Lord**, his policy towards the Sikhs, i. 11; his first Sikh war, i. 94; his second attempt to preserve Sikh independence, i. 5; his conquest of the Sikhs, i. 2; selects John Lawrence for special service, i. 37; appoints Nicholson to Kashmir service, ii. 339.

His policy towards Jálándhar, iii. 100.

Allows King of Oudh only two years of grace, i. 95; raises money from Nawáb of Oudh, i. 85.

Increases compensation money

Harding, Lord—*cont.*

of Sipahís (1845), i. 231a; returns to England, i. 11.

Hardin District, mutiny of troops in (5 June), iii. 256.

Hardwar, coming mutiny discussed there in April, ii. 32; point whence Rurki column advanced against Rohilkhand, iv. 360.

Hardy, Capt., wounded at Nasirabad mutiny (28 May), iii. 168; killed in attack on Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 140.

Hare, Capt., pursues and cuts up Garhakota rebels (13 Feb '58), v. 100.

Hare, Mr., murdered at Agra (6 July), iii. 187a.

Hargood, Capt., his services at the Alambagh, iv. 252.

Harhá, crushing defeat inflicted on Muhammad Husén at (18 June '58), v. 196.

Harianá Field Force, under Capt. Stafford, joins Col. Gerrard at Kansund (15 Nov), iv. 77.

Harichand, leader of Oudh rebels south of Lakhnao (Sept '58), v. 199; advances to recapture Sandela (3 Oct '58), v. 199; driven from Sandela by Major Maynard (6 Oct '58), v. 199; completely defeated by Brig. Barker at Panu (7 Oct '58), v. 200.

Haringhatá, a branch of the Ganges in the Sundarban, vi. 6.

Harrington, Lieut., killed at Ruiyá (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.

Harrington, Mr., joins in brave retention of factory near Aligarh (June), iii. 198a.

Harmar, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; wounded during the siege (19 July), iii. 300.

Harness, Col., commands Engineers at attack on Tantiá Topi (6 Dec), iv. 188; commands sappers at attack on Baráfi (5 May '58), iv. 387.

Harrington, Lieut., wins Victoria

Harrington, Lieut.—*cont.*

Cross at Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 150a.

Harrington, Mr. H. B., brave volunteer horseman of Aligarh, vi. 138.

Harrington, Mr., Member of Legislative Council, protests against retirement to Agra fort (11 May), iii. 98.

Harriott, Major J. F., conducts prosecution of King of Delhi, v. 361.

Harris, Lord, Governor of Madras, his prudent conduct, i. 157, 281, v. 88; his grandson, a friend of young Canning, i. 267; sends immediate succours to Calcutta (May), i. 449; his alarm at the presence of Tantiá Topi in Nagpur (Oct '58), v. 240; the substantial aid he gave to the suppression of the Mutiny, v. 301.

Harris, Major, commands Cavalry at Mau, iii. 137; murdered at Mau (1 July), iii. 156.

Harris, Rev. Mr., his untiring care during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Harrison, Lieut., killed at battle of Badli-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 141a.

Harrison, Lieut., murdered at Ránhpur (27 June), ii. 260a.

Hartigan, Sergeant, V.C., labours devotedly to create horse soldiers in Agra (Feb '58), v. 218.

Hartley, Col., in temporary command of Jalandhar on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 333; his imperfect measures to secure that town, ii. 334; sends detachment to secure Philúr (12 May), ii. 333.

Harvey, Mr., Commissioner of Agra, places Bharatpur troops at Hódal, iii. 109; goes with Capt. Nixon towards Delhi (31 May), vi. 93.

Harward, Lieut., refused possession of guns at Allahabad by Sipahís (6 June), ii. 18a.

Hasan Ali Khán, Khojah, principal actor in the Patná conspiracy of 1845, i. 225a.

Hasan Askari, his dream and its interpretation, v. 339; his interpretation of the prophetic vision, v. 321; predicts revival of Muhammadan power, ii. 28; his propitiatory ceremonies to favour Persian domination in India (Mar), v. 339.

Hashman, Messrs., two assistant clerks, escape from mutiny at Mathurá (30 May), vi. 91; afterwards return safely to Mathurá (June), vi. 96.

Hashmat A'li, Chaudhári of Sandila, defeated with loss of his camp (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.

Hásim Khán, his account of the last moments of Sir Hugh Wheeler, ii. 254a.

Hastings, Marquis of, supports Indian Bible Society, i. 348; opposed to annexation policy, i. 37a; his wise policy towards Rájputana, iv. 403; favours antagonism between Oudh and Delhi rulers, i. 86a; establishes the paramount power of England in India, ii. 6, vi. 14b; his campaigns in Central India (1818), vi. 14b; his great wars, i. 191.

Hastings, Capt. the Hon. G. P., accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63a; gallantly leads charge to clear the road to A'rah, iii. 68.

Hatampur, Amar Singh defeated at (11 May '58), iv. 337.

Haigraon, point of junction of Major Eyre and Capt. Johnson (10 Sept), iii. 350.

Háth ká Píplá, proper name of Píplá, q.v.

Háthrá, fugitives from A'ligarh safely escorted to (26 May), iii. 196; Gwalíar detachment mutinies at (26 May), iii. 196; Lieut. Cockburn outmanœuvres and destroys his mutinous detachment, iii. 196; mutiny of 1st Cavalry at (1 July), iii. 196; all the officers from, reach A'gra in safety, iii. 197.

Hatri, Mán Singh secretly visits (Mar '59), v. 260.

Haurah, a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3; Col. Neill arrests station-master and train at, ii. 99, vi. 6.

Havelock, Capt. Henry, marches straight at the guns of Kánhpúr (16 July), ii. 286.

His bravery at the battle of Mangalwár (21 Sept), iii. 356; deceives Gen. Neill, but secures the capture of Chárbágh bridge, iii. 362; his conspicuous heroism on Chárbágh bridge (2 Sept), iii. 362; wins the Victoria Cross (25 Sept), iii. 362a; crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144; and is wounded, iv. 144.

Assistant Adj.-General to Gen. Franks (Nov), iv. 228; his great services during Gen. Franks's short campaign (Feb '58), iv. 237.

Turns second line of defence at Lakhnao (14 Mar '58), iv. 273; turns third line of defence in Lakhnao, iv. 274.

Proposes mounted Infantry (18 Oct '58), iv. 341; complete success of his mounted Infantry, iv. 345; leads mounted Infantry to stop retreat of Amar Singh (18 Oct '58), iv. 342; drives the remnant of Amar Singh's force to the Kánuur hills (23 Oct '58), iv. 344; cuts off, and destroys 400 of Amar Singh's men (29 Oct '58), iv. 343.

Havelock, Col. William, Secretary to Lord Elphinstone, v. 2.

Havelock, Lieut. Charles, killed at Tigra (10 Apr '58), iv. 330.

Havelock, Gen. Sir Henry, his character and attainments, ii. 309, iii. 23; selected by Sir J. Outram for service in Persia, ii. 211; returns from Persia before opportunity of distinguishing himself, ii. 211; leaves Mohamrah (15 May), iii. 211; arrives at Bombay, and im-



**Havelock, Gen. Sir H.—cont.**

mediately sails to join Head-Quarters, ii. 211; nearly wrecked off Kultura in Ceylon, ii. 211; reaches Madras, and sails again with Sir Patrick Grant for Calcutta, ii. 212; arrives at Calcutta (17 June), ii. 212.

Appointed by Lord Canning to command movable column at Alláhábád, ii. 213; his instructions for operating in N. W. Provinces, ii. 213; takes command of troops (24 June), iii. 23; starts for the North-West (25 June), ii. 214; reaches Alláhábád (30 June), ii. 214; approves of all Gen. Neill's dispositions there, ii. 214; differs from Gen. Neill as to prudent course after the fall of Kánhpúr, ii. 216; stops advance immediately on hearing of fall of Kánhpúr, ii. 216; halts Renaud's column, and concentrates troops, ii. 269.

*Capture of Kánhpúr.*—Resolves to capture Kánhpúr, as base of operations in Oudh, ii. 269; the force with which he advanced to retake that important town (7 July), ii. 269; overtakes Renaud and joins forces (11 July), ii. 271; his reported defeat of Mán Singh, ii. 453; gains his first victory at Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 268, 271; disbands his cowardly Irregular Cavalry, ii. 278; fights and wins battle of Aong (15 July), ii. 278; carries the bridge at Pandú Nadi, and secures his road to Kánhpúr, ii. 279; he is opposed by Náná Sahib with military skill, ii. 282; successfully outmanœuvres Náná Sahib's last stand, ii. 283, enters Kánhpúr victorious (17 July), ii. 287; his "Order of the Day" on the capture of the town, ii. 287; saves his force from demoralization by drunkenness, ii. 289, 291; becomes conscious of his dangerous position at Kánhpúr, ii. 292;

**Havelock, Gen. Sir H.—cont.**

occupies new position near Nawáb-ganj (18 July), ii. 298; he is joined by Gen. Neill as his second in command (20 July), ii. 298; his discouraging reception of Gen. Neill in that capacity, ii. 298; defends Kánhpúr before starting towards Lakhnao, ii. 303.

*First Attempt to relieve Lakhnao.*—His project for the relief of Lakhnao, ii. 308; force with which he first attempted to relieve Lakhnao, ii. 311, iii. 330; state of Oudh, through which he had to advance to Lakhnao, ii. 306; crosses into Oudh (21 July), ii. 311, iii. 329; reaches Mangalwár with his force (28 July), iii. 305; receives plan of Lakhnao from the garrison, ii. 312; resolves at all hazards to relieve Lakhnao, ii. 313; advances from Mangalwár (29 July), iii. 330; fights and wins the battle of Unáo (29 July), iii. 331; fights and wins the battle of Bashirát-ganj, iii. 333; finds his communications threatened by Náná Sahib (30 July), iii. 330; his heavy losses in one day's advance, iii. 333; perceives the inadequacy of his means to the task before it, iii. 334; resolves to gather more strength, iii. 334; falls back on Mangalwár, iii. 334; asks for reinforcements, iii. 334; he is severely criticized by Gen. Neill for doing so, iii. 337 and *n*; he is strengthened by Olphert's half-battery (8 Aug.), iii. 338; his reply to Gen. Neill's extraordinary letter, iii. 337*a*.

*Second Attempt to relieve Lakhnao.*—He advances a second time to relieve Lakhnao (4 Aug.), iii. 338; again attacks and defeats enemy at Bashirát-ganj (5 Aug.), iii. 339; cholera broke out in his camp, iii. 339; falls back a second time from Lakhnao (7 Aug.), iii. 340; advances again towards

Havelock, Gen. Sir H.—*cont.*

Lakhnao (11 Aug), iii. 340; fights third battle at Bashirātganj (12 Aug), iii. 341; mutiny of the Gwalior Contingent compels him to secure his base, iii. 340; returns with his force to Kānpūr (13 Aug), iii. 341; re-assumes command there, iii. 343; by advice of Gen. Neill, marches against Bithūr (16 Aug), iii. 343; the force opposed to him at Bithūr, iii. 343; defeats Nānā Sāhib there (16 Aug), iii. 344; his heavy losses at this encounter, iii. 344; holds to his dangerous position at Kānpūr for moral reasons, iii. 347.

*Final Advance on Lakhnao*—

He is discourteously superseded by announcement in *Gazette* (17 Aug), iii. 344; Gen. Outram's famous act of generosity towards him, iii. 352; his general order, on re-assuming command of the army of relief (16 Sept), iii. 353; his force collected for the final advance on Lakhnao, iii. 354; constructs bridge and crosses the Ganges (19 Sept), iii. 355; fights another battle at Mangalwār (21 Sept), iii. 356; chases the enemy through Unāo, iii. 356; seizes possession of Bashirātganj, iii. 357; captures Bannī and approaches Lakhnao, iii. 357; fires salute near Lakhnao to inform garrison of his presence (22 Sept), iii. 358.

Fights a battle at the A'lambāgh (23 Sept), iii. 358; captures that place, iii. 359; halts and rests his army (24 Sept), iii. 359; resolves to enter Lakhnao by circuitous route, iii. 360; hears news of the capture of Delhi, iii. 360; enters Lakhnao by the Chārbaugh canal, iii. 360; forces the strong defence of the Chārbaugh bridge, iii. 361; daring deception by which the bridge was carried, iii.

Havelock, Gen. Sir H.—*cont.*

362; forces a passage at the Kāsarbaugh (25 Sept), iii. 363; reforms his troops at Chatr Manzil for final rush on Residency, iii. 364; enters the Residency by the Baillie Guard, iii. 365; brings in safely the whole of his rear-guard (27 Sept), iii. 366; losses with which the relief was effected, iii. 367.

*The Final Relief of Lakhnao*—

He is shut up in the Residency, iv. 107; Sir J. Outram assumes military command, iv. 107; the palaces along the Gümfi seized, iv. 108; Sir Henry receives command of troops in Farhat Bakhsh palace, iv. 108; his plan for advancing from Farhat Bakhsh palace to join Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 145; the force at his disposal for effecting the junction, iv. 145; leads operations from Residency to assist Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145; crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144; blows up outer wall of Farhat Bakhsh palace, iv. 146; captures the Haran-khānā, iv. 146; effects a junction with relieving forces, iv. 146.

His death at Dilkushā (24 Nov), iv. 153; summary of his brilliant campaign, iv. 154; buried at the A'lambāgh (26 Nov), iv. 155.

Hawes, Capt. W. H., commands troops at Daryābād, iii. 273; endeavours to move money at Daryābād, to Lakhnao, iii. 274; gets the money outside Daryābād, then the troops mutiny, iii. 274; escapes by a miracle to Lakhnao, iii. 274.

Hawes, Quartermaster, murdered at Allāhābād (6 June), ii. 190.

Hawkins, Major, murdered at Gwalior (14 June), iii. 115.

Hawthorne, Bugler, one of explosive party at Kashmir Gate, Delhi, iv.

- Hawthorne, Bugler—*cont.*  
 22; receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 26n.
- Hay, Dr., murdered at Bareilly (31 May), iii. 212.
- Hay, Capt. Drummond, left in charge of Allahabad by Col. Neill (15 July), ii. 296.
- Hay, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- Hay, Lieut., R.N., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n; commands Naval Brigade left at Kánpur (9 Nov.), iv. 160; wounded at battle of Kánpur (27 Nov.), iv. 169.
- Hayes, Mr., accompanies Col. Outram to announce deposition to King of Oudh, i. 108.
- Hayes, Capt. Fletcher, his character and great ability, ii. 224; leads relief to Kánpur from Lakhnao, ii. 224; his description of the exhausted condition of the Kánpur garrison, ii. 230n.
- Hayes, Dr., attacked by infuriated Kols in Singhbhum (Dec), iv. 306; wounded in the encounter, iv. 306.
- Hazárah, situation and description, i. 22, ii. xvi; people of, join in hunting down mutineers (June), ii. 372n; the people of, conspire to revolt on 10 Sept. (Aug), v. 211.
- Hazáribágh, district of Chutia Nagpur, iv. xxi, vi. 4; a military station, iv. 95; Sipáhi garrison of, iv. 95; mutiny at (30 July), iv. 95; Capt. Dalton forced to leave (13 Aug), iv. 98; he returns with party of Sikhs (14 Aug), iv. 98; the Captain asks for a European regiment, iv. 97; Col. Fischer marches with Madras troops to secure the district, iv. 99; the Rájah of Rámgarh's loyalty and services in, vi. 35.
- Hazlewood, Major, reports disaffection at Walajahábád (1806), i. 176.
- Head, Lieut., wounded in action, near Gamgarí (Dec), iv. 208.
- Hearsey, Capt. John, the burning of his Military Police lines, at Sitápúr (27 May), iii. 253; reaches Nipál and survives, iii. 265.
- Hearsey, Gen. John, General of Division at Barrackpúr, i. 364; overcomes mutiny at Wazirábád (1849), i. 229.
- First reports to Government the disaffection of troops at Barrackpúr, i. 364; reports greased-cartridge scare, and urges prompt action (23 Jan.), i. 376; announces that troops may grease their own cartridges (28 Jan.), i. 376; reports secret instigation of Sipáhis (Feb '57), i. 384; his views of the greased-cartridge scare, i. 385; disabuses Sipáhis' minds by a telling argument, i. 386; addresses Barrackpúr Sipáhis a second time, i. 392; in second speech implies intention to disband 19th Regt., i. 393.
- At outbreak writes for reinforcements, and hurries to Lines (29 Mar), i. 397, seeing the frantic Mangal Pándí, rides straight at him, i. 397.
- Hears of the bone-dust story in March, i. 417n.
- Disbands 19th Regt. at Barrackpúr, i. 400; cheered by the 19th Regt. after its disbandment, i. 401.
- Urges Lord Canning to get troops from Madras, Bombay, and the Persian and China expeditions, i. 453; urges disbandment of 34th Regt. at Barrackpúr (Apr), i. 429; reports to Calcutta that Barrackpúr troops will mutiny (13 June), vi. 19; believes in implication of the King of Oudh, i. 421n.
- Heathcote, Lieut., sent to advise Jodhpúr troops (28 Aug), iv. 394; escapes from the defeat of Anár Singh (8 Sept), iv. 396.
- Heberden, Mr., Railway Engineer, his

Heberden, Mr.—*cont.*  
fortitude and death at Kánhpúr,  
ii. 242.

Hémbají, the Chief of, killed at Kopoludrug (May '58), v. 170.

Hemu, his defeat at Pánípat (1556),  
vi. 140.

Hennage, Capt., his gallant Cavalry  
charge at Kotah-ki-Sarai (17 June  
'58), v. 154.

Henderson, Lieut., acts as Agent  
with Native Contingents at Agra,  
iii. 177; succeeds in bringing in  
guns from Native Contingents at  
Sháhganj (4 July), iii. 178; one  
of five who charged successfully  
hundreds of armed villagers, iii.  
230a.

Hennessey, Major, warns authorities  
at Agra of approach of mutineers  
before the surprise (10 Oct.), iv.  
69a.

Henri, Mr., Engineer, one of Peel's  
Brigade, iv. 90a.

Herat, its independence desired, i.  
301; a Persian army marches on  
(1859), i. 301; Sa'ud Muhammad  
becomes ruler of, i. 301; rebellion  
at (1855), i. 303; Yúsef Khán be-  
comes ruler of (1855), i. 303; re-  
volution in 1856, i. 304; I'aa  
Khán becomes ruler of, i. 304;  
Lord Canning directed to send  
Mission to, but declines to do so,  
i. 305; the town is captured by  
Persia (1856), i. 318; its seizure  
by Persia charged to Russian in-  
stigation, i. 323a; Dost Muham-  
mad's proposals for the recovery  
of (1857), i. 319; Dost Muham-  
mad agrees to abandon attack on,  
i. 322; no definite arrangement as  
to, made with Dost Muhammad, i.  
327; Lord Canning's opinion as to  
impossibility of independence of,  
i. 328.

Herbert, Lieut.-Col., leads charge at  
Badli-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143;  
with first column at assault of  
Dahli, iv. 19; out-marched by

Herbert, Lieut.-Col.—*cont.*  
Fíruzsháh near Kánhpúr (8 Dec  
'58), v. 251.

Herbert, Mr. Sidney, supports Lord  
Canning's Oudh policy (June '58),  
v. 180.

Hernia, point where Col. Durand  
crossed the Chambal (19 Nov), v.  
52.

Herron, Rev. D., American Mission-  
ary, accompanies expedition in  
chase of Jálándhar mutineers (17  
June), vi. 118.

Hétampúr, Col. Corfield's action at  
(11 May '58), vi. 171.

Hewitt, Gen., commands Mirath  
Division of the Army, ii. 33; his  
character, ii. 33; his view of his  
duty at Mirath, ii. 348; his failure  
as a commander, ii. 77.

Holds General Court-Martial on  
disobedient Cavalry troopers, ii. 35;  
confirms sentence of court-martial  
on 85 troopers (6 May), ii. 36; his  
slow action at Mirath outbreak (10  
May), ii. 49; tries to throw blame  
of inaction on Col. Wilson, ii. 76;  
does nothing the day after the out-  
break at Mirath, ii. 54; he is  
directed to effect junction with  
Gen. Anson's force at Bághpat, ii.  
119; repeatedly urged by Mr.  
Colvin to do something, ii. 134;  
resents Mr. Colvin's appeals to  
Col. Wilson, ii. 134.

Hicks, Lieut., escapes from mutineers  
at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 189.

Hicks, Lieut.-Col., called from  
Jhánáí to assist in recapture of  
Gwalhár (6 June '58), v. 150; his  
gallant Cavalry charge at Kotah-  
ki-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 154.

Higginson, Sir James, sends troops  
and money from Mauritius to Cal-  
cutta (June), v. 4.

Hijli, a salt station at Midnapúr,  
vi. 6.

Hikmat Ullah Khán, Deputy Magis-  
trate of Fathpúr, vi. 76; charged  
with, and defended from, Mr.  
Tucker's death at Fathpúr, ii. 276.

- Hill, Brig. William**, commands Haidarabad Contingent, v. 241; compels Tántiá Topi to turn back from Nágpur (Nov '58), v. 241.
- Hillersdon, Mr.**, Collector of Kánhpúr, receives assurance of support from Náná Sahib, ii. 226.
- Hillersdon, Collector**, killed in defence of Kánhpúr, ii. 246.
- Hillersdon, Mrs.**, killed by fall of masonry at Kánhpúr, ii. 246.
- Hills, Lieut.**, his heroic fight with Sawárs on Dehli Ridge (9 July), ii. 484; receives Victoria Cross, ii. 487n.
- Hill Tiparah**, a district of Chitragáo, iv. xix, vi. 3.
- Hind, Mr.**, a Planter, brave volunteer horseman of Aligarh, vi. 188.
- Hindan**, a river near Gházi-ud-Dín Nagar, ii. 137; first battles with mutineers on the river, ii. 137; description of the battle-ground, ii. 137n; the victory at, increases the optimism of Government, iii. 7; after the battle, Hindús charge Muhammadans with deception, v. 349; heroic act of mutinous Sipahí at the battle of, ii. 138; defeated mutineers fly to Dehli, ii. 138; Sipahís stimulated by large rewards return for another fight, ii. 139; second battle on the (31 May), ii. 139; mutineers effect an orderly retreat on Dehli, ii. 140.
- Col. Greathed's force** marches across (24 Sept), iv. 62.
- Hinde, Mr.**, joins in brave retention of factory near Aligarh, iii. 198n.
- Hingan Lal**, a brave Hindú who shelters Europeans at Jaunpúr, vi. 51.
- Hindu Ráo's House**, at Dehli, description of, ii. 389; the most exposed position on Ridge outside Dehli, ii. 145n; twentieth attack on, delivered on 14 July, ii. 489; No. 1 battery traced at (7 Sept), iv. 8.
- Hinduism**, effect of Western science
- Hinduism**.—*cont.*  
on, i. 131; interference with law of inheritance of, i. 137.
- Hindus**, prophecy downfall of English ráj, i. 357; persecuted by Muhammadans, vi. 110; supposed to have originated the Mutiny, i. 414.
- Hindú Widows' Re-marriage Bill** (1856), to remove legal obstacles to the re-marriage of, i. 849.
- Hír, in Gorákhpúr**, occupied by Col. Rowercroft (June '58), v. 197.
- Hirá Lal Mier**, his conspicuous gallantry at Lakhnáo, iv. 111a.
- Hiran**, stream near Jabalpúr, v. 71.
- Hirá Singh**, a Sikh, his gallantry at Lakhnáo, iv. 111a.
- Hirá Singh**, a rebel leader, commands mutineers at Mathurá (Sept), iv. 67.
- Hikár**, a district of Dehli division, vi. 38; description of district, ii. xvi, vi. 139; massacre at, ii. 309.
- Hilop, Sir J.**, his defeat of Holkar (1817), v. xi.
- Hitchins, Lieut.**, takes part in attack on mutinous Sipahís at Dhakah (20 Nov), iv. 29.
- Hobhouse, Sir John**, President of Board of Control, ii. 14.
- Hódal**, occupied by Bharatpúr troops, iii. 108; mutiny of Bharatpúr Contingent at (31 May), iii. 109.
- Hodson, Capt. William**, his character and services, ii. 186, iv. 52; Brig. Seaton's opinion of him, iv. 207, survives the Rávi, i. 17; conveys the Mirbáráni of Lahor from the Panjáb (1848), i. 21; cause of his removal from command of Guide Corps, ii. 498.
- Receives charge of Intelligence Department (May), ii. 136; rides 76 miles to Mirath, and re-establishes communication with Headquarters, ii. 136; by mistake, allows rebel Cavalry to escape (9 July), ii. 488n; urges capture of Dehli by *coup de main* (13 June), ii. 397; abandons hope of

Hodson, Capt. William—*cont.*  
speedy assault on Dehli (16 July),  
ii. 441.

Goes to capture King of Dehli  
(20 Sept), iv. 53; promises to  
spare the King's life, iv. 53; his  
anxiety to deny leniency to the  
King of Dehli, iv. 53a; receives  
the King's weapons at surrender,  
iv. 54; brings the King and  
Queen to Gen. Wilson, iv. 54.

Receives permission to hunt  
down the secreted princes, iv. 54;  
refuses to promise life to the three  
princes at Humayun's tomb, iv.  
55; kills the three Dehli princes  
(21 Sept), iv. 55; his conduct  
justified by his comrades at Dehli,  
iv. 56; spares reluctantly the life  
of the Rájah of Ballabgarh (2  
Oct), iv. 75.

Warns Brig. Seaton of approach  
of rebels at Gangari (Dec), iv.  
202; impetuously breaks through  
enemy's line there, iv. 203; kills  
the Hakim of Farrukhabád (17  
Dec), iv. 205; blows Jowahir  
Singh from a gun, at Kaaganj, iv.  
205.

Risks his life to open communi-  
cation with Sir Colin Campbell (30  
Dec), iv. 207; finds Sir Colin  
Campbell at Miran-ki-Sarai, iv.  
208; his life saved by the grati-  
tude of a Hindu beggar, iv. 208;  
returns to Brig. Seaton in safety  
(31 Dec), iv. 209.

Receives two wounds at Shams-  
abád (27 Jan '58), iv. 219; arrives  
with his troopers at the A'lamabagh  
(20 Feb), iv. 248; killed at the  
Begam Kothi (11 Mar '58), iv.  
271.

Hofar, analogy between his case and  
that of Tántiá Topi, v. 266.

Hogg, Lieut., tries to save Col. Ger-  
ard's life, iv. 82.

Holas Singh, Kotwal of Kánhpúr,  
Náná Sahib's order to him to deli-  
ver up Europeans and their pro-  
perty, ii. 500.

Holkar, Lord Hastings' campaign  
against (1818), vi. 148; under  
care of Central Indian Agency, iii.  
135; his character, vi. 149; his  
warm regard for Sir Robert Ham-  
ilton, v. 91; his policy with  
respect to Col. Durand, v. 43;  
Colonel Durand's opinion of his  
loyalty, v. 42.

Supplies pickets to guard road  
to Indúr (20 May), iii. 139; sends  
his Cavalry, by request, on dis-  
tant duty (1 June), iii. 139a;  
sends Artillery to guard Resi-  
dency at Indúr, iii. 139; his  
magazine replenished by Col. Du-  
rand, a few days before outbreak,  
iii. 151a; rebellion of his troops  
at Indúr (1 July), ii. 309, iii. 144;  
none of his friends or kinsmen join  
in attack on Residency, iii. 154;  
writes to Col. Durand urging him  
to hasten march of Gen. Wood-  
burn's force, iii. 154; informs  
Lord Elphinstone of outbreak at  
Indúr, iii. 154; sends to Mán in-  
telligence of Indúr mutiny, iii.  
154; shelters fugitives and refuses  
to give them up, iii. 154; impri-  
sons Saadat Khán, the leader of  
the outbreak, iii. 153; his doubt-  
ful conduct during attack on Resi-  
dency, iii. 152; remains with mu-  
tineers three days after attack on  
Residency, iii. 153; his explana-  
tion of the affairs of 1 July, iii.  
151.

His loyalty undoubted until out-  
break, iii. 151; the question of his  
loyalty, iii. 150; his conduct re-  
conciled with loyalty, iii. 153.

Asks advice of Col. Durand (31  
July), v. 42; disarms his troops  
on return of Col. Durand (14  
Dec), v. 56; promises Commission  
of Inquiry into affair of 1 July (15  
Dec), v. 57.

His territory penetrated by Tán-  
tiá Topi (Nov '58), v. 241.

Holland, Capt. T. W., last to leave  
Dehli Cantonment (11 May), ii.

Holland, Capt. T. W.—*cont.*

73; assisted to escape death by Paltū, a sweeper, and Jamnadās, a Brahman, ii. 74*n*.

Hollings, Mr., Opium Agent, induces Mr. Money to return to Gayā for abandoned treasure, iii. 78; accompanies Mr. Money back, and assists him to secure the treasure, iii. 74.

Holm, Harold, a brave Dane, resolves to fight with the English to protect Dināpur (Dec), iv. 299.

Holmes, Major James, commands Cavalry at Sigauli, iii. 26; he has faith in the loyalty of his Sipāhīs, iii. 38; long preserves tranquillity at Sigauli, iii. 38; proclaims martial law in Sigauli, on his own responsibility, iii. 47; patrols his district with his Sipāhīs, iii. 47; his prompt executions of the guilty, iii. 47; he is supported by Mr. W. Taylor in his active measures, iii. 47; his murder at Sigauli (25 July), iii. 47.

Holmes, Mrs., daughter of Gen. Sale, murdered at Sigauli (25 July), iii. 47.

Holmes, Col., attacks and captures A'wah (19 Jan '58), iv. 400; pursues Tántiā Topi into Tonk (July '58), v. 222; completely defeats the remnants of Tántiā Topi's army at Sikar (21 Jan '59), v. 256.

Home, Lieut., examines breach at Water bastion, Delhi (12 Sept), iv. 17, 18; with third column at assault of Delhi, iv. 19; chosen to blow in the Kashmir Gate, iv. 22; his heroic advance on the Kashmir Gate, iv. 25; lights the fuse to blow in the Palace gates, (20 Sept) iv. 47; killed by accident at Malagarh (2 Oct), iv. 26*n*, 64.

Horne, Major, drowned in the Rāpti, while pursuing rebels (Jan '59), v. 205.

Honner, Brig., marches to Indragarh, to intercept Firūzshāh (Jan

Honner, Brig.—*cont.*

'59), v. 255; defeats Rāo Sāhib at Kushāni (10 Feb '59), v. 257.

Hope, Col., joins Col. Lockhart at Nalkérah (Aug '58), v. 229.

Hope, Col. Adrian, his noble character, iv. 269; sent to provision the A'labagh (9 Nov), iv. 107; blows up Jal'abad fort, near A'labagh (13 Nov), iv. 120.

Commands fourth Infantry brigade at attack on Lakhnao, iv. 122; defeats second attack of rebels on Martinière (14 Nov), iv. 124; leads his Highlanders at assault of Shah Najaf, iv. 137; climbs into Shāh Najaf through a crevice, and secures its capture, iv. 137; covers withdrawal from Lakhnao (22 Nov), iv. 152.

Commands fourth brigade at attack on Tántiā Topi, at Kānpur (6 Dec), iv. 118; turns Tántiā Topi's left, iv. 190.

Saves bridge over Kalī Nadī from destruction (1 Jan '58), iv. 211; scouts Rohilkhand in vicinity of Fathgarh, iv. 219; sent to drive rebels from Shamsābād (26 Jan '58), iv. 219.

Marches with his brigade to Kānpur (Feb '58), iv. 220; captures the Martinière, at Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 264; occupies first line of rebel defence, iv. 268; leads the assault on Begam Kotāh (11 Mar '58), iv. 270.

Accompanies Gen. Walpole's column from Lakhnao, iv. 358; present at attack on Ruiyā (15 Apr '58), iv. 355; expostulates with Brig. Walpole, iv. 356; he is killed at this disastrous assault (15 Apr '58), iv. 356; the mourning for his death, iv. 357.

Hope Grant, Brig., *see* Grant, Brig. Hope.

Hopkins, Capt., captures Mess-House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 143; placed in command of the Mess-House, Lakhnao, iv. 143.

**Horne, Mr.,** Magistrate and Collector of A'samgarh, vi. 63; tries to check rising of Sipáhis (24 May), ii. 160.

**Horsford, Brig.,** sent to attack Sultánpúr (7 Aug '58), v. 190; joined by Sir Hope Grant before Sultánpúr (24 Aug '58), v. 190; clears country south of the Ghághrá (Nov '58), v. 204; defeats rebels and captures their guns in Sonár valley (Jan '59), v. 206; drives rebels across the Rápti, v. 205.

**Hoshangábád,** district of Ságár and Narbadá territories, v. 60; Col. Durand hurries there, from Sihor (9 July), iii. 161; point at which Tántia Topi entered Nágpúr territory (27 Oct '58), v. 239; Gen. Michel leaves Brig. Parke in charge of (7 Nov '58), v. 242.

**Hoshíarpúr,** outbreak expected at (12 May), ii. 334; connection of Sipáhis at, with Jálándhar mutineers (8 June), ii. 876a.

**Hoti-Mardán,** station of Guide Corps, on outbreak of mutiny, ii. 849; its situation, ii. xxi; Pesháwar troops sent to occupy, ii. 358; mutiny at (23 May), ii. 363; Sipáhis fly from, on advance of Chute's column, ii. 364; the officers keep a small number of Sipáhis to their duty, ii. 365; flying mutineers from, overtaken and scattered by Nicholson (26 May), ii. 365; miserable ending of the mutineers who escape across the frontier, ii. 370; mutineers at, condemned to death, but most spared (10 June), ii. 368.

**Hovenden, Lieut.,** with second column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19.

**Hovenden, Lieut.,** assists at disarming Sipáhis at Fort Mackeson (24 June), i. 479a.

**Hoyle, Mr.,** one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 58a.

**Hubbard, Professor,** murdered at A'gra (6 July), iii. 187a.

**Hudson, Lieut.,** his gallant charge,

**Hudson, Lieut. —cont.**  
and death, near Gangarí (Dec), iv. 203.

**Hughes, Capt.,** killed in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384; iv. 114.

**Hughes, Major,** leads Madras troops against Sholápur (Jan '58), v. 86; attacks Shorápur (8 Feb '58), v. 87; attacks and captures Kopul-drug (May '58), v. 170.

**Húglí,** its meaning, situation, and description, i. 149, ii. xxi; a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3.

**Hugo, Victor,** his opinion of "citizens," ii. 45a.

**Humáyun, Emperor,** defeated at Kanauj (1540), iv. xxi; his tomb outside Dehli, rendezvous for mutineer chiefs, iv. 51; seizure of King of Dehli at tomb of (20 Sept), iv. 54; the three princes surrender at discretion, iv. 55; wounded Hawaldar at, discloses plan of Jálándhar rising, ii. 376a.

**Hume, Mr. Allan O.,** Magistrate and Collector of Itáwah, organises patrolling parties, iii. 106; captures seven mutinous troopers (16 May), iii. 106; the prisoners attack the guard, and five of them are killed, iii. 106; another small party of Cavalry stopped (19 May), iii. 106; they kill their captors and escape to a Hindu temple, iii. 106; Mr. Hume and Mr. Daniell attempt to assault the temple, iii. 107; they are driven back, iii. 107.

Makes gallant attempt to stop Ffrúzáháb at Harchandpúr (8 Dec '58), v. 251.

**Humfries, Lieut.,** wounded at Ráj-púr (25 Nov '58), v. 244.

**Humphrey, Lieut.,** his daring charge at Nárudí, iv. 31; severely wounded there, iv. 31.

**Hungerford, Capt. Townsend,** commands Artillery at Máo, iii. 187; believes in Holkar's loyalty, v. 42; summoned to Indúr, with his guns, at 10 a.m. (1 July), iii. 155; takes two hours to get his



**Hungerford, Capt.—cont.**

battery in motion, iii. 155; proceeds towards Indúr, and then returns to Mán, iii. 155; mutiny breaks out at Mán, iii. 156; he is again too late with his guns to be of any use, iii. 156; assumes direction of affairs in Central India, iii. 156.

Attacks centre of Dhár rebels with his battery (22 Oct), v. 48.

Hunter, Scotch Missionary, his wife, and child, murdered at Sialkot mutiny (9 July), n. 473.

Hunter, Gen. George, his character, i. 208; wounded at Bharatpúr, i. 208; partly successful with Shikárpúr mutineers (1844), i. 209; ultimately subdues mutiny at Shikárpúr, i. 211.

Hunter, Lieut., accompanies Capt. Mackenzie to recover guns at Baréli (31 May), n. 210n.

Hunter, Sir William, proves the existence, at Patná, of the Wáhabí conspiracy which Mr Tayler tried to suppress, m. 79n.

Hurpo, a pass from Kashmír to Indur Valley, v. 2.

Hurst, Corporal, protected by Mán Singh at Sháhganj, ii. 270.

Husan Fathpúr, the Kánhpúr mutineers propose to attack, v. 305.

Húsénganj, by marching on, Col. Eveleigh compels rebels to retreat from Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197.

Husénpúr, village commanding Fathgarh fort, iii. 228.

Husora, a valley of Kashmír, v. 2.

Hutchinson, Capt., Political Agent, reports the disloyal character of the rulers of Dhár (15 Oct), v. 47.

Hutchinson, Capt. G., describes Sir H. Lawrence's partial success in preventing mutiny (Apr), iii. 240n.

Hutchinson, Capt. Waterloo, summoned to Council of Emergency at Láhór (12 May), ii. 321; conducts dangerous Sipáhis away from Lakhnao (27 May), iii. 248; does

**Hutchinson, Capt.—cont.**

this by distributing cash among them, iii. 249; returns to Lakhnao in safety (30 May), iii. 249; accompanies second sortie from Residency, Lakhnao (12 Aug), iii. 309; demolishes, under fire, houses outside Residency defences, iii. 316; frustrates mining operations in the vicinity of Phillips's Garden, Oct), iv. 113; engineer with party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Hutchinson, Lieut., murdered at A zamgarh (8 June), ii. 161.

Hutchinson, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; captures Amjhéra fort (Nov), v. 50.

Hutchinson, Mr., Collector of Dehli, driven into Royal Palace for shelter, ii. 59; wounded by trooper in Dehli (11 May), ii. 59; murdered in Dehli Palace (11 May), ii. 60; evidence at the King's trial, as to his death, v. 319.

Huyshe, Lieut.-Col., stands, with Artillery, ready to attack Dánápúr mutineers, but receives no orders, iii. 45.

Huxham, Lieut., wounded at Lakhnao (27 Sept), ii. 110.

**L**

Ibráhím Lodí, his defeat at Pánsipat (1520), vi. 140.

Ibráhím Khán, left in charge of Shámli, vi. 124; attacked there,

**Ibrāhīm Khān—cont.**  
 capitulates, and is massacred (14 Sept), vi. 124.

**Ishamāti, river of Nadia, vi. 25.**

**T'd, Muhammadan festival, the nature and origin of festival, vi. 20n; dread of massacre at Calcutta on, ii. 89.**

**Iktiāpūr, burnt by Dragoons (24 May), ii. 135.**

**Ilāhābād, old name for Allāhābād, ii. 194n.**

**Ilāhās, ancient Muhammadan name for Allāhābād, vi. 69, ii. 194n.**

**Ilāhi Bakhsh, faithful trooper who keeps to Capt. Conolly (Aug), iv. 411.**

**Ilāhī Bakhsh Mirza, the wily councillor of the King of Dehli, iv. 50; sends for physician to save Fakir-ud-din, ii. 21; his influence over the Dehli King, iv. 50; persuades the King of Dehli to surrender to the English (20 Sept), iv. 51; betrays the King of Dehli (21 Sept), iv. 52; accompanies Capt. Hodson to capture secreted princes, iv. 55.**

**Imām A'li, a rebel leader, his imprisonment of the Rājah of Patan (Aug '58), v. 307; hides in Sironj jungle (Apr '59), v. 264, 310.**

**Imām Bakhsh Khān, Jāmadār, captures the fort of Khot (18 Apr '58), iv. 361.**

**Imāmbārah, its storm and capture (14 Mar '58), iv. 272.**

**Imāmbārah, the Great, in Lakhnao, its description, iv. xv, 255; capture of (16 Mar '58), iv. 279.**

**Inām Commission of Bombay, its nature and operations, i. 127, v. 14; constitution of (1852), i. 128; dread of its proceedings, i. 128, v. 14; shocking havoc it works, i. 129, v. 15; hatred and revolution its natural result, i. 180, v. 15; the Desāis of Jāmboti, Nipani, and Wantmūri, discontented sufferers**

**Inām Commission of Bombay—cont.**  
 under, v. 19, 20; theoretical justice of, v. 15n.

**India, Land Revenue system of, i. 112.**

**Indian Government, see Government of India.**

**Indian Navy, its great services, its unrewarded condition, and its abolition, vi. 172**

**Indragarh, occupied by Tāntiā Topi, after leaving Tonk, v. 223; Tāntiā Topi's defeat at (Aug '58), v. 307.**  
 Tāntiā Topi takes possession of (13 Jan '59), v. 250; Firūzshah joins Tāntiā Topi at (15 Jan '59), v. 254.

**Indra Singh, a brave Sipāhī, his gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111n.**

**Indūr, situation of, iii. xi; its isolated position from other parts of Holkar's territory, iii. 136; native forces in the neighbourhood of, iii. 136; the troops at the command of the Governor's Agent, iii. 137; contingencies on which its defence depended, iii. 137; the line of communication by the Narbadā runs through, iii. 137; the direction whence *chopāti* distribution appeared to come in January, i. 420n.**  
 Col. Durand takes up appointment as Agent for the Governor-General (5 Apr), iii. 135; financial arrangements in, under discussion in early May, i. 428; command of troops at Residency devolves on Col. Stockley, iii. 138; description of Residency at, iii. 143 and n; positions of the troops guarding it, iii. 143.

**Precautionary Measures.—News of Mīrath outbreak reaches (14 May), iii. 138; Col. Durand's method of preserving order in, iii. 138; Bhil troops summoned to (14 May), iii. 138; part of Bhopāl Contingent called to (20 May), iii. 138; Holkar sends Artillery to guard Residency, iii. 139; more Bhopāl troops arrive at, in June,**

## Indur—cont.

iii. 139; command of troops at Residency devolves on Col. Travers (June), iii. 139; uncertainty of affairs at, during June, iii. 139; effect of reported fall of Dehli on, iii. 141; deceptive protestations of garrison of Mau, iii. 140; the approach of troops from Bombay offers the only chance of safety, iii. 141; revolt postponed by the march of Gen. Woodburn's column, iii. 141; the halt of that column at Aurangabad gives the conspirators their opportunity, iii. 141.

*The Revolt.*—The discovery that Dehli had not been captured gives the signal for revolt, iii. 142; mutiny breaks out (1 July), iii. 142; attack on the Residency, iii. 144; the Residency guards join in the attack, iii. 145; Col. Travers heroically charges guns of rebels, with only five men, iii. 146; Col. Durand sends for Capt. Hungerford's battery from Mau, iii. 147; Cavalry begin to desert, iii. 147; Mehidpur Contingent refuse to fight, iii. 148; only twelve men of Bhopal Contingent willing to fight, iii. 148; the Bhils will not act, iii. 148; delay in Capt. Hungerford's appearance, iii. 149, 155; desperate position of Residency iii. 148; Native Cavalry insist on retreat from Residency, iii. 149; Col. Durand compelled to retreat from Residency (1 July), iii. 150.

Saadat Khan leads mutiny, iii. 144; conflicting accounts as to office and influence of Saadat Khan, iii. 144a; he is wounded during the attack, iii. 146; Saadat Khan tells Holkar that he is attacking Residency, iii. 152; he is ordered into arrest by the Maharajah, iii. 153; recovers his liberty by some means and occupies Residency with his family, iii. 155; general slaughter of Christians takes place, iii. 145.

## Indur—cont.

Holkar refuses to surrender fugitives to mutineers (2 July), iii. 154; Holkar reviled by his own troops (4 July), iii. 153.

*Retreat from the Residency.*—Direction of retreat from, forced on Col. Durand, iii. 157; impossibility of crossing Khan river by either of the bridges, iii. 157, 158.

Col. Durand offers to ride into with his troops (31 July), v. 42; state of feeling in, during August, v. 43.

*The Return.*—Col. Durand returns with his victorious army (14 Dec), v. 56; Holkar's troops disarmed, v. 56; Col. Durand again visits Holkar, v. 56; Sir R. Hamilton resumes charge of affairs, v. 57.

Its seizure suggested by Rao Sahib and Nawab of Bandah (26 Aug '58), v. 228; Col. Lockhart posted to cover, v. 229; covered by Brig. Parke (5 Sept '58), v. 231.

Indurki, Kalpi rebels chased through by Col. Robertson (May '58), v. 148.

Indus, regiments of Bengal Army refuse to cross, without extra pay, i. 203, 205.

Ingelby, Lieut., his heroic devotion and death, in the retreat from A'rah, iii. 58a.

Inglis, Brigadier, his character and services, iii. 323; his opinion of Sir H. Lawrence, iii. 294; follows mutinous Police, but fails to reach the main body, iii. 280; takes command at retreat from Chinhat, iii. 286; member of Provisional Council at Lucknow (9 June), iii. 278.

*Defence of Lucknow.*—Succeeds Sir H. Lawrence in command of troops, iii. 297; resolves to keep office of Chief Commissioner vacant after death of Major Banks,

Inglis, Brig.—*cont.*

iii. 304; stays in battery believed to be mined to give confidence to his men (18 Aug), iii. 309; repulses every assault on Residency, iii. 306; receives letter from Col. Tytler about Gen. Havelock's advance to Lakhnao (25 July), iii. 305; sends to Gen. Havelock plan of his position and approaches, iii. 305.

His official report of the defence of Lakhnao, iii. 376; his cordial thanks to his soldiers, iii. 387.

Commands fifth brigade at attack on Tantia Topi (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Inglis, Mr. C. S., causes capture of rebel ringleaders in Murádábád (26 Apr '58), iv. 354.

Inheritance, interference with the law of, a potent cause of disaffection (1856), i. 137n.

Innes, Brigadier, assumes command at Firdpúr (11 May), ii. 329; unsuccessfully disarms Sepoys there (18 May), ii. 330; blows up regimental magazines, ii. 331; sends troops to pursue flying mutineers, ii. 332.

Innes, Lieut., murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

Innes, Lieut., attacks and destroys mutineers at Kolhápúr (10 Aug), v. 28.

Innes, Lieut. Macleod, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; his splendid gallantry near Sultánpúr, iv. 234; wins the Victoria Cross, iv. 234n.

Innes's House, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; attempt to assault by mutineers fails (20 July), iii. 302, 340.

Írâdat Khán, Rájah, a rebel leader, captured and hanged (27 Sept), iv. 223.

Írâdatnagar, occupied by Gwálíar rebels (11 Sept), iv. 67.

Irawádí river, l. 47, 48; 88th Bengal Regiment fear to approach in 1856, l. 239.

Íráwan, column chasing Kálpí rebels stops here for supplies (May '58), v. 148.

Irby, Lieut., drives rebels from left of Mess-House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 143.

Irwin, Lieut., driven from Láhtpúr by mutineers (18 June), v. 66n.

Irwin, Private, wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikan-darbagh (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Ísa Khán, becomes ruler of Herat (1856), i. 304.

Í-Ágarh, stormed and plundered by Tantia Topi (25 Sept '58), v. 235, 308; Firdzsháh passes (18 Dec '58), v. 254.

Ishapur, powder manufactory, near Calcutta, ii. 91.

Ishmaílganj, village near Chinhat, iii. 285.

Islamábád, Muhammadan name of Chitragoon, iv. xiv.

Íslámkot, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

Iari Pándí, hanged at Barrackpúr, and confesses conspiracy (22 Apr), i. 429; effect of reading his sentence at Delhi Cantonment, ii. 63.

Ítah, district to the east of Aílgarh, vi. 137; Mr. A. Phillips, Magistrate of, iii. 216; goes to Budaun in search of help after the outbreak of mutiny, iii. 216; Brig. Seaton occupies (24 Dec), iv. 206.

Ítawah, a district of Agra division, iii. x, xi, vi. 38; description of district, iv. xx; its garrison, iii. 106; Mr. A. O. Hume, Magistrate and Collector of, iii. 106.

Organization of patrolling parties, iii. 106; arrest of seven mutinous troopers (16 May), iii. 106; the prisoners attack the guard, but five of them are slain, iii. 106; another is next day captured and hung, iii. 106; second attempt to arrest mutinous troopers near (19 May), iii. 106; they kill their captors and escape to a Hindú temple, iii. 107; Mr. Hume and Mr. Dargall attempt to assault

## Itāwah—cont.

them in temple, iii. 107; Mr. Daniell is wounded, and they are driven back, iii. 107; the troopers escape at night, iii. 107.

Mutiny breaks out (23 May), iii. 107; order restored (25 May), iii. 107.

A few fanatics in, attempt to stop Col Walpole's column, iv. 201; house held by fanatics, blown up by Col. Walpole (29 Dec), iv. 201.

Its unprotected condition in 1858, v. 214; troops from, drive Rūp Singh from Ajitmal (July '58), v. 215; defeat of Rūp Singh at Barhi (Aug '58), v. 215; final defeat of Rūp Singh at Kuāri (Oct '58), v. 216; perfect tranquillization of, after defeat of Rūp Singh, v. 216.

Tāntia Topi encamps near, v. 308; he occupies the town (Oct '58), v. 238; Firuzshah approaches (8 Dec '58), v. 251

## J.

Jabalpūr, district of Sagar and Narmada territories, v. x. 60; mutiny at (1843), i. 214; the Brigadier allays the mutiny, i. 214.

Major Erskine appointed Commissioner of, v. 61, 69; Col. Jameson commands at, v. 69; its garrison, v. 69.

A Sipāhī tries to murder the Adjutant (16 June), v. 69; effect on Indūr of state of troops at, iii. 141; Kāmthī column arrives, and

## Jabalpūr—cont.

preserves order (2 Aug), v. 70; Shankar Shāh and sons, blown from guns (18 Sept), v. 70.

Sipāhīs mutiny and march away at night to Patan (18 Sept), v. 70; Sipāhīs from, announce at Patan their intention of marching to Dehli, v. 71; they seize Lieut. MacGregor, v. 71; offer to exchange him for ten Sipāhīs, v. 71; this not being complied with, they shoot him, v. 71; Madras troops summoned from Damoh (21 Sept), v. 71; and arrive (27 Sept), v. 72.

Sipāhīs from, plunder Damoh, v. 73; and ravage the district for months, v. 73, 134; defeat of rebels near (Nov), v. 73; Gen. Whitlock occupies, with his troops (6 Feb '58), v. 134; but refuses to clear neighbouring places, v. 134.

Jack, Brigadier, shows courageous example during excitement at Kānpur (May), ii. 228.

Jackson, Col., stops mutiny at Nismach (12 Aug), iv. 388.

Jackson, Lieut., accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63a; given command of Volunteer Cavalry at A'rah, iii. 84.

Jackson, Mr. A. J., Magistrate of Rājshāhī, vi. 26.

Jackson, Mr. Coverley, appointed interim Commissioner of Oudh (1856), i. 292; his ungovernable temper, i. 292; Sir H. Lawrence's generous opinion of him, iii. 294a; quarrels violently with Mr. Gubbins, i. 293; he pursues his quarrel to the detriment of the service, i. 294; he is kindly reproved by Lord Canning, i. 293a; absorbed by his private wrangle he fails to investigate charges of British cruelty in Oudh, i. 298; he is severely reprimanded by Lord Canning, i. 298; his administration worse than that of Native rulers, v. 287; Lord Canning re-

Jackson, Mr. Coverley—cont.  
solves to depose him, i. 299;  
he is at last removed from Com-  
missionership of Oudh, i. 329;  
great dislike felt for his system  
of government by Natives, v. 287.  
Jackson, Miss, released by party of  
Gurkhas at Lakhnao (16 Mar '58),  
iii. 261a, iv. 281a.

Jackson, Mr. Mountstuart, officer of  
Oudh Commission, at Sitápúr, iii.  
252; escapes from Sitápúr to the  
Mithaulí Rájah (8 June), iii. 255;  
conveyed to Lakhnao and there  
murdered (16 Nov), iii. 260a.

Jacob, Brig. Le-Grand, in command  
of troops at Bombay, ii. 310;  
Lord Elphinstone's great confi-  
dence in him, v. 300; appointed  
to take command at Kolhapúr  
(1 Aug), v. 26; receives plenary  
powers from Lord Elphinstone (2  
Aug), v. 27a; hurries with a few  
men to Kolhapúr, v. 27, reaches  
Kolhapúr after suppression of  
mutiny (14 Aug), v. 28; disarms  
Sipahís there (18 Aug), v. 29.

Appointed Commissioner of Bel-  
gón (Apr '58), v. 165; despatches  
troops to Dharwár to put down  
insurrection (27 May '58), v. 166;  
forces the Chief of Miraj to sur-  
render his ammunition (June '58),  
v. 172; tranquillizes Southern  
Maráthá country, v. 172; becomes  
Brigadier-General, v. 172.

Jacob, Gen. John, his opinion on  
promotion in the Army, i. 246;  
warns Government of the danger-  
ous condition of the Bengal Army  
(1856), i. 238.

Jacob, Major, repulses mutineers  
from Ridge, Dehli (12 June), ii.  
410a; with first column at assault  
of Dehli, iv. 19; urges Gen.  
Nicholson to advance cautiously  
into Dehli, iv. 31; he is wounded  
in attack on Láhór Gate, iv. 32;  
killed in storm of Dehli (14 Sept),  
iv. 38.

Jacob, Major G. O., rides from

Jacob, Major G. O.—cont.

Simlah to Dagshai at night to  
warn troops, ii. 104a.

Jacobábád, a district of Sindh, vi.  
145.

Jacobi, Mrs., supposed bearer of  
terms to Kánhpúr defenders, ii.  
251a.

Jacobs, Major, murdered at A'gra  
(6 July), iii. 187a.

Jacquemont, Victor, his inquiry into  
the Land Revenue of India, i. 113.

Jagannáth, a district of Orissá, iv.  
xxii.

Jagannáth Singh, Rájah of Powáin,  
consents to hear the Maulavi, iv.  
380; closes the gates of his town,  
ix. 680; his brother shoots the  
Maulavi and decapitates him (5  
June '58), iv. 380; he carries the  
head to Sháhjahánpúr, and receives  
£5,000 in exchange, iv. 380a.

Jagathír, Jamadár, completely de-  
feats Chitrágón mutineers (30  
Jan '58), iv. 29a.

Jagdísipúr, a town in Sháhábád dis-  
trict, iv. xxi; the residence of  
Kúnwar Singh, iii. 50; Sipahís  
from A'rah fly to, on Major Eyre's  
advance, iii. 67; force with which  
Major Eyre attacked, iii. 84; cap-  
tured by Major Eyre (12 Aug), iii.  
86; destruction of rebel property  
at (14 Aug), iii. 86.

Kúnwar Singh falls back from  
A'zargarh on (14 Apr '58), iv.  
330; he re-enters his capital (23  
Apr '58), iv. 324; Kúnwar Singh  
defeats Capt. Le Grand at (23  
Apr '58), iv. 335; but dies there  
of a wound (26 Apr '58), iv. 336.

The place is captured by Sir E.  
Lugard (9 May '58), iv. 337.

It is afterwards re-occupied by  
Amar Singh (July '58), iv. 340;  
seven columns directed to con-  
verge on (13 Oct '58), iv. 340;  
plan for finally crushing rebels in,  
v. 201; Amar Singh cleverly ex-  
tricates his troops from (18 Oct  
'58), iv. 341; jungle entirely cut

Jagdispūr—*cont.*

down and cleared away, in order to reduce (Nov '58), iv. 345.

Jaghirdárs of Maráthá country, resumption policy applied to, i. 128.

Jahnábád, Brig. Carthew joins Kánhpūr force there (Jan '58), iv. 314.

Jaisí Ráo Sindhiá, *see* Sindhiá.

Jaintí Hills, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 32.

Jaipur, a state of Rájputáná, iii. 163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 158; description of the state, iii. *x*, iv. *xvi*, vi. 158.

The Mahárájah places all his forces at the service of the British, vi. 158; the troops march with Major Eden, and do useful service, vi. 159; the loyalty of troops becoming doubtful, they are returned to Jaipur, iii. 172, vi. 159; the country remains undisturbed and loyal, vi. 159.

Tántiá Topi advances from, on Jhánsi (Mar '58), v. 306; Tántiá Topi retreats on (22 June '58), v. 221; Gen. Roberts reaches, before Tántiá Topi (30 June '58), v. 222.

Jaipur, Rám Singh, Mahárájah of, thoroughly loyal to the English, iii. 171; labours earnestly for the British cause, vi. 159; he is defeated by Jodhpūr mutineers (Oct), iv. 76; rewarded for his fidelity, vi. 159.

Jáin, plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Jaisalmír, a state of Rájputáná, iii. 163*n*, iv. *xviii*, vi. 151; description of the state, vi. 144, 151; territory increased by Lord Ellenborough (1843), vi. 151.

Ranjít Singh, becomes Maháráwal (1856), vi. 151; the King of Delhi's letter to the Chief of, v. 334; the Chief remains loyal, vi. 151.

Jaipur, Pargannah of, annexed by Lord Dalhousie, i. 80.

Jait Singh, Rájah, builder of Observatory near Delhi, ii. 390*n*.

Jajamáo, place where Náná Sáhíb's boats were seized, iii. 336.

Jajhar, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141; Brig. Showers marches on, iv. 75; the Nawáb of, submits voluntarily (18 Oct), iv. 76; occupation of fort, by Brig. Showers, iv. 76.

Jakes, Private, his heroic conduct on Chárbágh bridge (25 Sept), iii. 362; killed in action (25 Sept), iii. 363*n*.

Jakhání, captured by Lieut. Osborne (Dec), v. 76; entered by Gen. Whitlock (24 Feb '58), v. 184.

Jaklaun, Tántiá Topi passes through the jungles of, after defeat at Mangráuli (10 Oct '58), v. 237; Tántiá Topi occupies, v. 308; Tántiá Topi again hides his troops in (Oct '58), v. 234.

Jalálábád, in Afghanistan, i. 22, 325.

Jalálábád fort, near the Alambágh, blown up by Col. Adrian Hope (13 Nov), iv. 120; British position at (Dec), iv. 240; rebel attack near, defeated (16 Jan '58), iv. 245; attack on, again defeated (31 Feb '58), iv. 244; last serious attack on, defeated (25 Feb '58), iv. 249; Sir J. Outram's information concerning, iv. 407; Sir Hope Grant encamps there (19 May '58), iv. 349.

Jalalpur, head-quarters of insurgents near Kalpi (Jan '58), iv. 314.

Jalandhar, its situation and garrison, ii. *xvi*, 333; Lord Hardinge's policy towards (1847), iii. 100.

Bodies of Cavalry raised at, by Col. Lake, iv. 235; Sipáhis at, charged with joining in general conspiracy, ii. 323*n*; Major Lake counsels disarmament in May, ii. 375; Gen. Anson orders troops from, to Phillúr (13 May), ii. 104.

Mutiny breaks out (7 June), ii. 375; methodical arrangement of rising at, ii. 376*n*; Brigadier absent on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 383;

**Jalandhar—cont.**

Brig. Johnstone allows mutineers to escape (8 June), ii. 377; mutineers from, said to have hurried off with blank cartridges only, ii. 382n; tapos from, allow Philúr Sipáhis to escape, ii. 377.

Mutineers from, cross the Satlaj at Lusam Ferry, ii. 379; they march on Dehrá Dún (15 June), vi. 118; but escape, by Timlí pass, from Dehrá Dún (17 June), vi. 118; they are gallantly opposed by Rájah of Nabhá, v. 214.

Jalandhar Duáb, placed under John Lawrence (1845), i. 37.

Jalangi, river of Nadiá, vi. 25.

Jalaun, its description, v. x; Tántiá Topi leaves his impedimenta there, to advance on Kánhpur, iv. 161.

Jalá, Col. Fischer, leads his troops towards (24 Sept), iv. 39.

Jalpaiguri, near Bhután, a district of Koch Bihár, vi. 3; meaning of the word, vi. 27n; its isolated character and garrison, iii. xi, 91; Col. Sherer commands there, ii. 91; upon it there (25 June), ii. 92; arrest and condemnation of four Sipáhis of his regiment, iii. 92; Col. Sherer is ordered to dismiss the four Sipáhis and blows them from guns, iii. 92.

Mutinous Sipáhis from Dhákah fly to (Nov), iv. 293; fresh outbreak occurs (5 Dec), iv. 298; Col. Sherer blows two more Sipáhis from guns, iv. 300; mutineers from, hurry to Dinájpúr (Dec), iv. 298; troops from Darjiling hurry to, after mutiny, iv. 300; mutineers from, chased into Nipál by Mr. Yule (12 Dec), iv. 300; mutineers from, arrested by the Nipálese, iv. 300.

The Sipáhis at, carried through the Mutiny, vi. 27; isolated condition of Sipáhis in, preserves tranquillity, vi. 27.

Jamálpúr, troops from, reach Alláhábád, ii. 183.

Jam'ania-bágh, a strong position at Lakhnao, iv. 255.

Jamboti, the Desái of, a disaffected Maráthá chieftain, v. 19.

James, Capt., murdered at Sháh-jahánpúr (31 May), iii. 214.

James, Capt. Hugh, secretary to Sir J. Lawrence, his high character, ii. 350; appointed Deputy Commissioner at Pesháwar, ii. 460; protests against proposed cession of Pesháwar, ii. 458.

James, Lieut., his character, iii. 325; distinguished at battle of Chinhát (29 June), iii. 377; shot through the knee at that battle, iii. 265, 386; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 325, 386; ably seconded at Lakhnao by Hirá Lal Mír, iv. 111n; killed while hunting in Bengal, iii. 325.

Jameson, Lieut.-Col., commands at Jabalpur, v. 69; endeavours fruitlessly to reconcile Jabalpur Sipáhis to execution of disloyal Chief (18 Sept), v. 70.

Jamkhandi, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. x, 14; seizure at Belgáon of emissary from (Aug), v. 22; the conspiracy he represented extended from Kohlapur and Haidarábád to Púna, v. 22; he is blown from a gun by Mr. Seton-Karr, v. 22; arrest of the Chief of (10 May '58), v. 167.

Jamnadás, a Brahman, assists Capt. Holland to escape death, ii. 74n.

Jamnah River, its course, iii. xi; Brig. Wilson crosses at Bághpat, to march on Dehlí (6 June), ii. 141; order preserved along the right bank, by Native land-owners, vi. 71; the disaffected from various parts collect on the right bank, near Fathpúr (Dec), iv. 314.

Jammú, the King of Dehlí's letter to the ruler of, v. 334; Guláb Singh, the ruler, said to have joined Náná Sahib's plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 426n.



Jammú family, nobles of the Panjáb, i. 4.

Jamrud, Dost Muhammad's camp there (Jan '57), i. 318.

Ján Fiahán Khán, warns the Government of the dangerous rumours in circulation (1856), i. 355a; an Afghan, accompanies Wilson's force from Mirath with a body of Horse, ii. 187; fights bravely in capturing Ridge at Dehli, ii. 145a.

Jang Bahádúr, Prime Minister, and practical ruler, of Nipál, iv. 221; his visit to Europe, iv. 221; his opinion of England's strength, iv. 221; places the military resources of Nipál at the disposal of the English (May), iv. 221; authority given to summon his Gurkhá troops (22 May), iii. 246; his aid strenuously opposed by Mr. Tucker, of Banáras (June), vi. 56; sends Gurkhás into Gorakhpúr to help the English (July), iv. 221.

Second arrangement with him (Nov), iv. 225; he enters British territory with large body of Gurkhás (23 Dec), iv. 226; drives rebels from Gorakhpúr (6 Jan '58), iv. 226; hems in Oudh rebels with his Gurkhás, iv. 216; crosses into Oudh with these troops (14 Feb '58), iv. 227; reaches Barári (19 Feb '58), iv. 227; and is joined by Col. Bowcroft (20 Feb '58), iv. 227.

Marches on Lakhnao (25 Feb '58), iv. 227; crosses the Gúmfi unopposed (10 Mar '58), iv. 228; reaches British camp at Lakhnao, iv. 228; his troops become the English left, before Lakhnao, iv. 271; advances from Chárbágh bridge to Residency (14 Mar '58), iv. 281; stops fugitives from Músá-bágh to the south (19 Mar '58), iv. 283.

“ Junction of his force with that of Sir Hope Grant (22 Apr '58),

Jang Bahádúr—*cont.*

iv. 348; route of his retiring force to Nipál, iv. 349a; finally re-enters Nipál with his troops (June '58), iv. 349a.

Permits English to chase rebels into Nipál (Jan '59), v. 205.

Jánoji Bhonsla, adopted heir of private estates of Nágpúr family (1854), i. 62.

Jargarh, perilous landing of troops near, vi. 172.

Ja-andá, Bóni Mádhú eludes Sir Hope Grant at (27 May '58), v. 186.

Jasar, district of Eastern Bengal, iv. 217.

Ja-shahr, native name of Je-sor, vi. 26.

Jashpúr, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.

Jaawantnagar, disastrous attempt to arrest mutinous troopers at (19 May), iii. 106.

Jaswant Singh, Maháráwal of Durgapúr, deposed for his vices (1825), vi. 158.

Jataurá, Kúnwar Singh driven from, by Major Eyre (14 Aug), iii. 86.

Jathin, site of Amar Singh's third defeat (12 May '58), iv. 337.

Jat Mall, his evidence as to the change of the Sipáhís' status by the annexation of Oudh, v. 335.

Jatogh, Gurkhás at, ordered to Philúr (13 May), ii. 105; temporary revolt of Gurkhás at, causes shameful panic at Simlah (16-18 May), ii. 108.

Játa, Mr. Colvin seeks the support of, iii. 101; send support to Mr. Colvin, from Bharatpúr, iii. 101; the contingent of Játi troops mutinies at Kosi (31 May), vi. 83.

Jáurá, a state of Western Málwá, v. x; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 136; a fief of Holkar, iii. 186.

Jáurá, Nawáb of, his thorough loyalty, vi. 165; gives much useful information to the British, vi.

**Jáurá, Náwab of—cont.**

165; joins Col. Durand in the field with his troops, vi. 166.

**Jáurá-Alipúr, Tántiá Topi** retreats from Gwálar on (19 June '54), v. 307; rebels driven from, by Gen. Napier (21 June '58), v. 161; Tántiá Topi retreats from, towards Jaipúr (22 June '58), v. 221.

**Jaunpúr, a district of Banáras** division, vi. 38; description of district, ii. xvi, vi. 50. Lieut. Mara commands Sikhs at, ii. 178.

Sikhs at, revolt and murder officers (5 June), ii. 178; Europeans disarmed and turned loose to save themselves, ii. 178; general anarchy succeeds mutiny, ii. 179; Mr. Taylor explains reasons for outbreak at, vi. 50; Sipahís from, plunder Chandah and march to Sultánpur (6 June), iii. 272.

Occupied by Gurkhás (15 Aug.), iv. 222; Gurkhás restore British authority (8 Sept.), vi. 51; reinforced and placed under command of Gen. Franks (29 Nov.), iv. 225, 228.

•Mehndí Husen plunders district near (Dec), iv. 229; Sir E. Lugard attacks and defeats rebels near (10 Apr '58), iv. 329; garrisoned by Sir E. Lugard (11 Apr '58), iv. 330.

**Java, Sipahís** volunteer for service in, i. 338.

**Jawála Parahád, negotiates Kánpur** capitulation on behalf of Náná Sahib, ii. 252; becomes hostage in English hands, after capitulation, ii. 253; the active agent in first massacre at Kánpur, v. 265a; agent of Náná Sahib, accompanies Sipahís against Gen. Havelock, v. 305; commands Náná Sahib's troops at Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 273a.

**Jawán Bakht, Prince, favourite son** of Dehli Emperor, ii. 10; special effort of Emperor to secure his

**Jawán Bakht, Prince—cont.**

succession, ii. 21; his succession protested against by Mirza Korash (1856), ii. 21; his claim to Dehli succession finally rejected by Lord Canning, ii. 24; irritated at non-recognition of his claim to Dehli royal title, ii. 20; the Queen renews intrigues for his succession, ii. 25; threatens vengeance against the English in April, ii. 25w; hastens to express gratification at the Mutiny (11 May), v. 321; he is allowed to accompany King of Dehli in his transportation, v. 361.

**Jawan Singh, a leader of the Erin-**puram mutineers, iv. 411.

**Jeffreys, on Hinduism in daily life, i.** 132.

**Jenkins, Capt., his conspicuous** bravery at Kánpur, ii. 241.

**Jenkins, Capt. Griffith, sent to the** Mauritius and Cape to summon troops, v. 4; his valuable service in bringing troops to India, vi. 173; specially thanked by the Queen, vi. 173.

**Jenkins, Col. F., Commissioner of** A'sám, vi. 32.

**Jenkins, Major, falls into, but** escapes from, ambushade at Kantangi (26 Sept.), v. 71.

**Jenkins, Mr., bars chancel of church** at Sháhjahánpur against attacking mutineers (31 May), iii. 214; asks help from Muhamdí to convey fugitives, iii. 257; gets fugitives from Sháhjahánpur conveyed to Muhamdí, iii. 215.

**Jenkins, Mr. Arthur, Assistant** Commissioner of Púrwa, shut up in Kánpur, iii. 274.

**Jenkins, Mr. C., Deputy Collector** of Púr, vi. 5.

**Jenkinson, Mr. E. G., Assistant** Magistrate at Banáras, vi. 39; his character, vi. 41; his personal bravery and devotion, vi. 42; bravely risks his life to save his companions at Banáras (5 June),

Jenkinson, Mr. E.—*cont.*

ii. 174a; becomes Assistant Magistrate of Jaunpūr (8 Sept), vi. 51; acts as a soldier in Jaunpūr, vi. 51.

Jennings, Mr., Chaplain, murdered at Dehli (11 May), ii. 60; evidence at the King's trial, as to his death, v. 319.

Jennings, Mrs., murdered at Dehli, (11 May), ii. 60.

Jennings, Miss, her murder at Dehli (11 May), ii. 202a.

Jerome, Lieut., leads forlorn hope at Jhānsī (3 Apr '58), v. 116.

Jervis, of the Engineers, shot at Kānpūr, ii. 242.

Jessor, a district of Bengal, vi. 8; remains tranquil during the Mutiny, vi. 26.

Jhālāwār, a state of Rājputānā, iii. 163a, iv. *xxii*, vi. 162; description of the state, vi. 162; Prithi Singh, Mahārāj Rānā of, vi. 162; unflinching loyalty of the Mahārāj Rānā, vi. 162; the district seized by Tāntiā Topī (20 Aug '58), v. 227.

Jhang, situation of, iii. *xii*.

Jhānsī, district of Sāgar and Narbadā territories, v. 60; its situation, and erection into an independent state, i. 64, iii. *xi*, 118, military strength of the place, v. 108, 109; garrison of, iii. 121.

*Modern History.*—A dependent state of the Peshwā, i. 65; Subahdār of, accepts British protection (1817), iii. 119; the Subahdār raised to rank of Rājah by British (1832), iii. 119; changes in succession, and disorder in, iii. 119; Rām Chand created chief, and afterwards Rājah, i. 65; Lord Auckland settles succession to Rām Chand's uncle, i. 65; Gan-gādhār Rāo chosen to succeed Rām Chand's uncle, i. 65; portion of territory ceded to support Bundelkhand Legion (1845), i. 65; British Government administers

Jhānsī—*cont.*

affairs, but restores Rājah in 1843, iii. 120.

*Annexation.*—Death of Rājah and lapse of State to British, 1854, iii. 120; Lord Dalhousie's reasons for its annexation, i. 66; mean and insulting conduct of British Government towards, iii. 121; great wrongs inflicted on the Rānī of, vi. 167; Lord Dalhousie's treatment of Rānī, shakes Native belief in British honesty, v. 287.

*Mutiny.*—Capt A. Skene, Political and Administrative officer at, iii. 121; Capt. Dunlop commands troops at, iii. 121; the Rānī lulls Capt. Skene into security, iii. 121; gets his permission to raise armed men for her protection, iii. 122; she covertly stirs up sedition among the troops, iii. 122; description of the Star Fort at, iii. 121; mysterious incendiary fires break out (1 June), iii. 122; a party of Sipahis seizes the Star Fort, iii. 122; mutiny breaks out (6 June), ii. 309, iii. 123; the Rānī marches to the cantonment in military array, iii. 123; murder of officers on parade, iii. 123; Europeans escape to larger fort, iii. 123; repulse of first attack on larger fort (6 June), iii. 124; three commissioners leave from fort to arrange capitulation, iii. 124; murder of first commissioners from fort (7 June), iii. 124; proposals of English to retire from district, iii. 124; artillery brought against English in fort (8 June), iii. 124; treacherous attempt to open fort to rebels, iii. 125; death of the two traitors, iii. 125; the officers attempt to communicate with Nagod and Gwāliār, iii. 125; the messengers are captured and killed, iii. 125; the Rānī offers to escort officers to some other station, iii. 125; Capt. Skene accepts Rānī's terms, iii. 126; massacre of the English (8 June), iii. 126

## Jhānsī—cont.

quarrel between the Rānī and the Sīpāhīs, iii. 126; the Sīpāhīs threaten to place a king on the throne, iii. 126; the Rānī buys their adherence with money, iii. 126; she proves herself a capable ruler, iii. 126; effect of massacre at Indūr, iii. 140; effect of news of massacre at, on Gwālīar, iii. 118; mutineers from, reach Dehli, and attack Ridge (18 July), ii. 446.

*The Siege.*—Sir Hugh Rose arrives at (19 Mar '58), v. 106; strength of the fort and city, v. 109; entire absence of outer defences, v. 109n; the surrounding neighbourhood stripped of resources by the cunning Rānī, v. 110; the siege begins (22 Mar '58), v. 110; the place is completely invested by Sir Hugh Rose, v. 110; determined resistance of the besieged, v. 111; breach at last effected (29 Mar '58), v. 111.

Tāntiā Topī approaches to relieve (31 Mar '58), v. 111; he attempts the task with 22,000 men, v. 111; Sir Hugh Rose attacks him while still pressing the siege, v. 112; defeat of Tāntiā Topī's attempt to raise siege of (1 Apr '58), v. 306; Tāntiā Topī driven away, with tremendous loss, v. 118; he sets fire to jungle to evade pursuit, and escapes across the Betwā, v. 114.

Arrangements for storming (8 Apr. '58), v. 115; desperate resistance to the right attack, v. 116; heavy loss in scaling the wall, v. 117; capture of the walls and streets, v. 117; fearful struggle in Rānī's palace, v. 118; masses of rebels slaughtered in and near the town, v. 118; party of enemy driven to a hill outside, v. 118; attacked by Major Gall, and every man killed, v. 118; the

## Jhānsī—cont.

Rānī escapes to Kālpī (5 Apr '58), v. 119; British loss in the capture of the place, v. 119; Col. Liddell left in command of (22 Apr '58), v. 120.

Garrison of (July '58), v. 222; force under Brig. Ainslie advances against Fīrūzshāh from (17 Dec. '58), v. 254.

Jhānsī, Rānī of, her heroic character, v. 155; protests against annexation (1853), i. 66; her cause of anger with the British Government, iii. 120.

Plunges into the Mutiny as soon as it begins, iii. 121; deceives Agent, and gets permission to enlist soldiers, iii. 122; gives the signal for the outbreak (6 June), iii. 123; allows English commissioners to be murdered, iii. 124; proposes terms to English in fort, iii. 125; her complicity in the massacre of the English, iii. 126.

Cleverly manages the Sīpāhīs, and becomes a capable ruler, iii. 126; joined by Gwālīar Contingent (22 Sept), iv. 105; fights against the English with courage and ability, iii. 127; her desperate defence of Jhānsī (19 Mar—8 Apr), v. 106-119; she escapes to Kālpī, v. 119; begs aid of Tāntiā Topī, v. 306; arrives at Kālpī the same day as Tāntiā Topī, v. 306; begs troops of Rāo Sahib, at Kālpī, v. 120, 307; Tāntiā Topī's army placed at service of (6 Apr. '58), v. 307; she is present at defeat of Kūnoh (6 May '58), v. 126; induces panic-stricken Sīpāhīs to re-occupy Kālpī (19 May '58), v. 126; she is driven from Kālpī (22 May '58), v. 129, 307; flies from Galāulī to Gopālpūr, v. 143.

Suggests the seizure of Gwālīar fort, v. 144; effects the seizure of that fortress (1 June '58), v. 147; she receives command of rebel

**Jhānsī, Rānī of—cont.**

troops outside Gwāliar, v. 147; she is killed in battle at Kotah-kī-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 155, 307; her body burnt by Rām Rāo Govind, v. 307.

Jhānsī Patan, the capital of Jhānsīwar, vi. 162; seized by Tāntiā Topī (21 Aug '58), v. 228; fine levied from Rānā in, v. 228; Rānā of, escapes to Mān, v. 228.

Jhārā, Thākūr of, raises loyal horsemen on the Ohambal (Feb '58), v. 218.

Jhelum, situation, and description, ii. xvii; mutiny at (7 July), ii. 469; disastrously mismanaged attack on mutineers, ii. 471.

Jhigan, rebels evacuate fort on approach of Gen. Whitlock (9 Apr '58), v. 135.

Jhīnd, Native state, bounding Gur-gaon, vi. 139.

Jhīnd, Mahārājah of, Sir J. Lawrence advises trust in, ii. 116; his unflinching faithfulness, ii. 121; his eminent services, v. 214; acceptance of help from, authorized (May), i. 443; directed to protect Karnāl, ii. 121a; his Contingent fights bravely in capturing Ridge at Dehli (8 June), 145a; protects convoys of stores for Dehli troops, ii. 884a.

Jignī, Rājah of, supplies retreating rebels with carriage and stores (25 Apr '58), v. 121.

Jilwānah, town near Akbarpūr, occupied by Major Sutherland, while Tāntiā Topī plundered Thān close by (25 Nov), v. 243.

Jīran, near Nīmach, seized by rebels from Mandesar (Oct), iv. 399; attacked ineffectually by Capt. Tucker (23 Oct), iv. 400; evacuated by rebels (23 Oct), iv. 400.

Jodhpūr, a state of Rājasthān, iii. xi, 163a, iv. xvii, vi. 159; description of the state, iv. xvi, vi. 159.

The quarrel with Bāndī (1830),

**Jodhpūr—cont.**

vi. 161; Mahārājah, nobles, and subjects, at variance, iii. 173; Mahārājah of, loyal to English for personal reasons, iii. 172, vi. 160.

Capt. Monck-Mason, Agent at, iii. 172; the Jodhpūr Contingent breaks into mutiny at Anādrā, iv. 389; and attempts to murder the English on Mount A'bu, iv. 390; they break out at Erinpuram also, iv. 391; insurrection suppressed, vi. 160; the Mahārājah assists English in suppressing the insurrection, vi. 160; he places a small Contingent at service of English, iii. 172; the Mahārājah entrenches a position at Pālī, to stop mutineers (28 Aug), iv. 394; his troops are surprised and beaten (8 Sept), iv. 395.

Mutineers from Jodhpūr defeat Rājah of Jaipūr (Oct), iv. 76; they join other rebels, and occupy Nār-nūl, iv. 76; Col. Gerrard advances against them, iv. 77; by amazing folly they temporarily abandon their strong position, iv. 75; Col. Gerrard occupies it during their absence, iv. 79; he falls upon, and utterly defeats them, as they attempt to return (16 Nov), iv. 79; splendid charge and countermarch of Cavalry, iv. 80; during pursuit the rebels make another bold dash for victory, iv. 82.

Johannes' House, sortie from Lakhnao Residency to examine (7 July), iii. 301; blown up by the English (21 Aug), iii. 316.

Johnson, Capt. Edwin, Assistant Adjutant-General of Artillery, before Dehli, ii. 449a; commands left section of No. 2 battery, Dehli, iv. 18; urges Gen. Wilson to hold on to Dehli, iv. 40a.

Johnson, Capt., leads Cavalry against mutineers at Kūndapātī (11 Sept), iii. 350; leads Cavalry in Havlock's advance on Lakhnao, iii. 356.

Johnson, Mr., a clerk at Bijnaur, vi. 108.

Johnston, Mr., Magistrate at Mirath, obtains help from military, ii. 185; killed by fall of his horse, at Mirath (24 May), ii. 186.

Johnstone, Brig., in command of Jalandhar, but absent on 11-12 May, ii. 333; his want of promptitude at Jalandhar (8 June), ii. 377; his own account of his slow movement, ii. 377; a second time refuses to pursue Jalandhar mutineers (9 June), ii. 381.

Johnstone, Lieut., joins in gallant charge at Rawal (12 Nov), v. 51.

Jokan Bagh, a garden in Jhansi where English were massacred, iii. 126.

Jold Parganah, Patoda Zillah, Nagar, birthplace of Tantiá Topi, v. 304.

Jones, Capt., enters Jabalpur with Artillery (2 Aug), v. 70.

Jones, Capt. Wilson, killed at A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 324.

Jones, Brig. John, supersedes Col. Coke in command of Rurki column (Apr '58), iv. 360; allows Col. Coke to exercise all command over Rurki column, iv. 360; advances against Rohilkhand (17 Apr '58), iv. 360; occupies Najibabad (18 Apr '58), iv. 362; drives the rebels from Naghina (21 Apr '58), iv. 362; defeats rebels at Nurganj (6 May '58), iv. 371; reaches Bareilly, and forces entrance (7 May '58), iv. 371; joins Sir Colin Campbell's force, iv. 371; sent from Bareilly to save Shahjahanpur, iv. 373; skillfully penetrates Shahjahanpur through side streets (11 May '58), iv. 374; joins Col. Hale, but forced to act on defensive only, iv. 375; attacked by the Maulavi, and defeats him (15 May '58), iv. 376; he is released by Sir Colin Campbell (18 May), iv. 376.

Jones, Brig. William, his former

Jones, Brig. William—*cont.*

services in the Panjab, iv. 20; commands second column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19; leads his column through curtain breach, Dehli, iv. 25; captures the Burn bastion (19 Sept), iv. 46; captures Lahor Gate (20 Sept), iv. 46; captures the Ajmir Gate (20 Sept), iv. 47.

Jones, Col., of the Carabineers, succeeds to the command of Gen. Penny's column (30 Apr '58), iv. 352; conducts the column to Miranpur Katra (3 May '58), iv. 352; commands Cavalry at attack on Bareilly (5 May '58), iv. 367.

Jones, Lieut., dangerously wounded at surprize of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 71.

Jones, Lieut.-Col. John, urges on Gen. Hewitt the readiness of Rifles at Mirath outbreak, ii. 49; with reserve column at assault of Dehli, iv. 20; commands covering party at explosion of Kashmir Gate, Dehli, iv. 22.

Jones, Mr., defeats an attempt to storm Fathgarh fort (1 July), iii. 228; wounded in one boat escaping from Fathgarh, is picked up by another, iii. 231; stops at Kusumkhor in consequence of his wound, and is saved by kind villagers, iii. 231; joins Mr. Probyn, and reaches Kanhpur in safety (1 Sept), iii. 232, 248.

Jordan, Mr., Assistant Commissioner at Bahradich, iii. 264; escapes from Bahradich, but murdered on his way to Lakhaon, iii. 265.

Joti Parashad, Lala, a famous contractor, materially assists in provisioning A'gra fort (July), iii. 191.

Jowalapur, Bijnaur raiders cut off from (9 Jan '58), vi. 113.

Jowahir Singh, blown from a gun at Kasganj (22 Dec), iv. 205.

Joyce, Mr., head clerk, escapes from mutiny at Mathura (30 May), vi.

Joyce, Mr.—*cont.*

91; rides to Chatá, vi. 92; accompanies Mr. Thornhill in his dangerous ride to A'gra, vi. 91; incidents in his dangerous ride from Chatá to A'gra, vi. 93; romantic adventure at Raal (31 May), vi. 95; ultimately reaches A'gra in safety (1 June), vi. 95.

Leaves A'gra, with Mr. Thornhill to return to Mathurá, vi. 96; returns to that town and resumes official work (July), vi. 96; attempt to murder him and Mr. Thornhill, vi. 97. 102*n*. incidents of his second escape from Mathurá with Mr. Thornhill, vi. 100; arrives safely at Agra fort with Mr. Thornhill, vi. 101.

Remains in A'gra fort till 10 Oct., vi. 102; returns to Mathurá with Gen. Cotton (15 Oct), vi. 102. Juban Singh, joins Kunwar Singh on the Son (Aug), iv. 311.

Judicial Department, its operations cause grave dissatisfaction, i. 129.

Judicial post, a post at Lakhnau, iii. 296; mutineers attempt to storm, but fail (20 July), iii. 303.

## K.

Kabral, ambush prepared by Nawáb of Bandah (16 Apr '58), v. 136.

Kábul, Sir J. Lawrence's opinion that the great disaster there was the fault of the English, ii. 116; rapid transmission of news of massacre at, i. 361*n*; Henry Lawrence visits, i. 5; proposal to send

Kábul—*cont.*

British Mission to, accepted (1857), i. 322, 324.

Kábul, Amcer of, *see* Dost Muhammad.

Kabul Gate, at Dehli, ii. 398.

Kábulis, assist conspicuously in the plunder of Lodiáná (9 June), ii. 380.

Kachauna, place in jungle near Mitaulí, where English fugitives resided for months, iii. 258.

Kach Bhuj, the King of Dehli's letter to the ruler of, v. 333.

Kachh, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1, vi. 144; loyalty of Rao Daisal of, vi. 168.

Kachhár, a district of Dhákah, vi. 3, 28; remains tranquil during Mutiny, vi. 31.

Kachiani, mud fort destroyed by the Maulavi (24 May '58), iv. 376.

Kachruí, rebels at, surprised by Brig. Showers, and ringleaders captured (20 Mar '58), v. 216.

Kadam Rasul, situation of, at Lakhnau, iv. 133; meaning of term, and description, iv. *xvi*; captured by Sikhs (16 Nov), iv. 184; unopposed occupation of (11 Mar '58), iv. 268.

Kádar Khán, Malik of Túrú, accused of attempt to assassinate Lieut. Godby (1853), ii. 493.

Kaimur Range, hills near Jabalpur, iv. *xviii*; fastnesses to which Amar Singh was finally driven (Nov '58), iv. 345.

Kairána, a town of Muzaffarnagar, vi. 123.

Kaiserbágh, at Lakhnau, description and history, iv. *xvi*; Gen. Havelock forces a passage at (25 Sept), iii. 363; Sháhjahánpur fugitives murdered there (16 Nov), iii. 260*n*.

Bombardment of, to cover withdrawal from Residency (20-23 Nov), iv. 151.

Its capture and plunder (14 Mar '58), iv. 147, 275.

Kaisar Singh, supplies Tántiá Topi's army (10 Dec '58), v. 309.

Kajurá, Tántiá Topi tries to cross the Betwá at, v. 238; Ráo Sahib encamps there (20 Oct '58), v. 308.

Kajwá, its situation and history, iv. 102; Col. Powell discovers a body of rebels there, iv. 103; action fought at (2 Nov), iv. 103; death of Col. Powell, iv. 103; Capt W. Peel assumes command and completes discomfiture of rebels, iv. 104.

Kakní, the river of Jaisalmír, vi. 151.

Kakrála, the ambuscade at, iv. 351; death of Gen. Penny there, iv. 351; rebels driven from their ambuscade (30 Apr '58), iv. 352.

Kakraula, anarchical condition of (Aug), v. 325.

Kaládji, Col. Malcolm in command at (May '58), v. 169.

Kálí Kankar, Rájah of, despoiled of his independence by revenue system, iii. 273a; the noble-hearted Rájah conducts fugitives to Alláhabád, and then returns to fight against the English nation, iii. 273 and a; after suppression of Mutiny, his lands restored to him, iii. 273a.

Kálapahár, the General who defeats the last Hindu King of Orlísá (1567), vi. 4.

Kalhur, in Oudh, inhabitants shelter fugitives from Fategarh, iii. 231a.

Kalíapúr, whither Kánpúr mutineers march, and return from, ii. 234.

Kalían Singh, Mahárájah of Krishnagarh, vi. 152.

Kaligón, camping-ground of Gen. Outram (9 Sept), iii. 850.

Kálí Kanki, rebels driven from their position at (Aug), vi. 171.

Kálí Nadí, river of Farrukhabád district, iv. xvi, 209; skirmish with rebels near, iv. 74; rebels try to destroy bridge over (31

Kálí Nadí—*cont.*

Dec), iv. 211; bridge saved by Brig. Adrian Hope (1 Jan '58), iv. 211; the 53rd Regt. forces on a battle against orders (2 Jan '58), iv. 212.

Kalinjá, the famous fort of Bandah, vi. 79; fugitives from Náogaon endeavour to reach, but fail (16 June), iii. 129.

Kálí Sind, a river of Jhaláwar, vi. 162.

Kalkaparshad, commended by Náná Sahib for destroying fugitive Europeans from Kánpur, ii. 502.

Kalpi, a town of Jáláun, iv. xvi, 159a, v. x; its strength and strategic position, v. 119, 126; Dr. Lowe's description of Sipáhi arsenal at, v. 130a; his account of the capture of the place, v. 129; Náná Sahib visits, i. 422.

Gwalár Contingent threatens (17 Aug), iii. 347; insurgents around, establish head-quarters at Jhalpúr (Jan '58), iv. 314.

The town is occupied by Ráo Sahib and Tántiá Topi (Mar '58), v. 306; Ráni of Jhansi and Tántiá Topi arrive there (8 Apr '58), v. 120; Tántiá Topi again advances from, v. 120; Sipáhis abandon, in a panic, in consequence of their defeat at Kunch (9 May '58), v. 125.

Inspired by Ráni of Jhansi, Sipáhis re-occupy (19 May '58), v. 126; Sir Hugh Rose begins his famous attack on, v. 127; Sipáhis harass the English attackers for five days (16-20 May '58), v. 127; skilful plan of Sipáhis to drive away English, v. 127; defeat of Sipáhi effort, and evacuation of the place (22 May '58), v. 129, 307; the camel-corps saves English from defeat there, v. 129a.

Kalrai, fugitives from Náogaon driven back to, iii. 129; some English and Eurasians remain at (18 June), iii. 130; Europeans left



**Kalrat—cont.**

behind at, ultimately reach Bandah in safety, iii. 130.

**Kambhāyat**, native state of Bombay Presidency, v. i.

**Kāmpati**, i. 213, 219.

**Kāmpsāgar**, Amar Singh defeated at, by Col. Durnford (16 Oct '58), iv. 341.

**Kāmran**, Shāh, independent ruler in Herat, i. 301; his nephew becomes ruler of Herat (1855), i. 303.

**Kāmrup**, a district of A sām, vi. 8, 31.

**Kāmthi**, garrison of, v. 77, column from, preserves order in Jabalpur (Aug), v. 70, occupied by Gen. Whitlock (10 Jan '58), v. 134.

**Kanarat Nadi**, Brig Jones drives the Maulavi across (11 May '58), iv. 374.

**Kanauj**, town of Farrukhābād district, iv. xxi; the Brahmans of, flee to Bengal (1800), vi. 3; skirmish with rebels near (23 Oct), iv. 74.

**Kanauji Lāl**, accompanies Kavanagh on his dangerous mission, iv. 117.

**Kanāund**, strong fort, submits to Capt. Hudson (19 Oct), iv. 76; Col. Gerrard occupies, and is joined by Hariānā Field Force (15 Nov), iv. 77.

**Kanchanpūr**, insurgents defeated at, by Lieut. W. Osborne (Sept), v. 76.

**Kandahar**, Persia claims dominance at (1855), i. 303; annexed by Afghanistan, i. 303, selected as place of residence for British Mission (1857), i. 328; a base of operations for Dost Muhammad, i. 320.

**Kandakōt**, Bala Rāo driven from, into Nipāl (4 Jan '59), v. 204.

**Kandulā**, Tāntiā Topi destroys Government stores at (Oct '58), v. 89.

**Kangrah**, outbreak expected at (12 May), ii. 324.

**Kānpūr**, a district of Allāhābād division, vi. 88; its meaning and

**Kānpūr—cont.**

situation, ii. xxi; description of, i. 72, ii. 217; its generally unprotected state, ii. 220; its garrison at time of outbreak, ii. 218; under the command of Gen. Sir Hugh Wheeler, ii. 219; great trust reposed in him by Natives, ii. 230.

Native guards handle greased cartridges without complaint in 1853, i. 380; agitation among the Sipahis at, on the annexation of Oudh (1855), v. 288.

The story of bone-dust flour at (Apr), i. 418. Nānā Sahib's mysterious visit to Lakhnao, i. 426; his sudden return from that town (Apr), i. 426, 454. Nānā Sahib proposes to visit Mr. Morland there (Apr), i. 422.

*Preliminary Confusion.* — Critical condition of the town in May, ii. 155, cause of unpreparedness at, ii. 79, the opportunity for securing the place lost by optimistic views at Calcutta, iii. 4; Sir Hugh Wheeler's urgent reason for not securing Magāzīn, ii. 222, Gen. Neill's description of the Magazine, ii. 220; contents of the Magazine said to have been unknown, i. 233; Sir Hugh Wheeler's anxiety to blow it up, ii. 232; Nānā Sahib appealed to for help, ii. 225, Treasury and Magazine covered by Nānā Sahib, by request, ii. 226; Sir Hugh Wheeler constructs entrenchments at, ii. 221; ridiculously weak character of these entrenchments, ii. 222; effect of massacre at, on troops of Delhi, ii. 454; dangerous temper of the Cavalry at, ii. 228; re-assuring telegram from (19 May), ii. 92; Sir Hugh Wheeler asks for troops from Lakhnao, ii. 223; receives a small force from that town (21 May), ii. 224; fearful disorganization at the Barracks, ii. 227.

**Kánhpúr—cont.***Occupation of Entrenchment.—*

Entrenchments occupied in trepidation (22 May), ii. 127; critical condition of, at end of May, ii. 119; troops begin to reinforce in June, ii. 102; Sir Hugh Wheeler sends on reinforcements to Lakhnao (8 June), ii. 230; Mr. Sherer attempts to act magisterially in the town, vi. 76.

*The Revolt.*—Náná Sahib plots with the army, ii. 231; his reasons for conspiring, ii. 235; Tántia Topi's account of how Náná Sahib was forced into rebellion by the Sipáhs, ii. 234n; hesitation of the Sipáhs to break out, ii. 231n; a casual incident precipitates the crisis, ii. 232n; revolt of the Sipáhs (4 June), ii. 232; the Sipáhs simply revolt and do not injure their officers, ii. 232; plunder of the Treasury and the Magazine, ii. 233; some Sipáhs remain faithful to the last, ii. 234; every officer and man summoned to intrenchments, ii. 237; the mutineers march towards Delhi, but subsequently return (6 June), ii. 234; murder of unoffending Christians at, ii. 237n.

*The Siege.*—The siege of the entrenchment begins, ii. 238; the want and exposure in the intrenchments, ii. 239; contrast between the besiegers and the besieged, ii. 240; the desperate sorties of Capt. Moore, ii. 241; noble men who fought in the defence, ii. 241; burning of the barrack, and all hospital comforts (10 June), ii. 244; the faithful Sipáhs sent away to save themselves, ii. 245; special losses within the entrenchment, ii. 247-249; losses inflicted on the Sipáhs from No. 2 barrack, ii. 248; stubborn defence of the unfinished barracks, ii. 247; chief commands of the mutineers conferred on Hinda, ii. 238; muti-

**Kánhpúr—cont.**

neers strengthened by Sipáhs from A'zamgarh, ii. 248; Sir H. Lawrence's inability to help, iii. 282; fierce attack on intrenchments on centenary of Plassey, ii. 249; famine begins to tell on defenders, ii. 250; devotion of the women during the siege, ii. 243; heroes of the siege, ii. 241.

*The Capitulation.*—Náná Sahib proposes terms of capitulation, ii. 251; he exempts from mercy anyone concerned with Lord Dalhousie's acts, ii. 251; opinions of officers on his terms of surrender, ii. 251; Commissioners appear from Náná Sahib and offer liberal terms, ii. 252; the capitulation (26 June), ii. 252; treaty of capitulation signed, ii. 253; delusive condolences of Náná Sahib and his officers, ii. 253; the garrison march out (27 June), ii. 253.

*The Massacre.*—The garrison is conducted to Satí Chaurá Ghaut, ii. 254; the murder of Col. and Mrs. Ewart, ii. 255; the garrison embark, and the massacre begins (27 June), ii. 254; officers of Náná Sahib present at massacre, ii. 256; women and children preserved from first massacre at, ii. 258; anecdote of the boat which for a time escaped, ii. 259; escaping boat attacks and defeats pursuers, ii. 260; desperate stand made by the escaping boat-party, ii. 261; only four men escape the general massacre, ii. 262; the escaping boat brought back, ii. 262; males in captured boat murdered by order of Náná Sahib (30 June), ii. 263.

Effect of the fall of, on Patná, iii. 36; destruction of fugitive Europeans from, commended by Náná Sahib (9 July), ii. 502; removal of English captives to the Bísigarh, ii. 266; lady captives made to grind corn for Náná Sahib.

**Kánhpúr—cont.**

hib, ii. 267; Náná Sáhib captures Col. Smith's escaping boat from Fathgarh, ii. 266; fugitives from Fathgarh murdered by him, iii. 225.

Slaughter of women and children at the Bībgarh (15 July), ii. 280; some Sipáhis refuse to murder the women, ii. 281*n*; the assistance of Musalmán butchers called in to complete the work, ii. 280; the corpses are thrown into a well, ii. 281.

*Recapture of the Town.*—Instructions to Gen. Havelock for relief of, ii. 213; Náná Sáhib goes out to meet Gen. Havelock, ii. 282; skilful disposition of his troops, ii. 282; Gen. Havelock manœuvres to defeat him, ii. 283; resistless rush of the Highlanders, ii. 284; heroic charge of the Eighteen Volunteers at victory of, ii. 285; complete defeat of Náná Sáhib (16 July), ii. 287; explosion of the Magazine by Nána Sáhib, ii. 287.

Retribution inflicted on the town, ii. 290; general flight of the inhabitants (17 July), ii. 291; Náná Sáhib pretends to immolate himself, and escapes into Oudh (18 July), ii. 293; plunder and destruction of Bithúr palace (19 July), ii. 294; Brig. Neill arrives there (20 July), iii. 329; punishments inflicted for massacre of women and children, ii. 300.

*Order restored.*—Defence of, secured by Havelock and Neill, ii. 303; Gen. Havelock constructs new intrenchment, ii. 304, iii. 329; 300 men left with Neill to protect, ii. 303; Col. Neill's description of demoralization of English force in, ii. 305*n*; Col. Spurgeon and his party arrive by river, ii. 303; Brig. Neill stops plundering at, iii. 334; Gen. Havelock starts from, to relieve Lakhnao (25 July), ii. 311.

**Kánhpúr—cont.**

Mutineers gather round for another attack (25 July), iii. 335; critical position of, in August, iii. 347; strengthening and reinforcement of, during that month, iii. 348; Gen. Neill attacks Bithúr, iii. 341; sends expeditions up the river, and destroys rebel boats, iii. 342; Gen. Neill marches troops to raise confidence of the people, iii. 343; Gen. Havelock and his force return to (13 Aug.), iii. 341; he marches against Bithúr and drives the enemy from the place (16 Aug.), iii. 344.

Military division placed under Gen. Outram, iii. 88; Gen. Outram's ever famous order at (16 Sept.), iii. 352.

*Tántia Topi's Attempt on.*—Sir Colin Campbell arrives (8 Nov), iv. 104; goes on to Lakhnao (9 Nov), iv. 159; Sir Colin Campbell's instructions to Gen. Windham on leaving him in charge, iv. 159; Gen. Windham strengthens entrenchment at, iv. 160; Tántia Topi occupies country to west of (10 Nov), iv. 161; reinforcements arrive at (14 Nov), iv. 162; Gen. Windham extends his position (17 Nov), iv. 162; plan for aggressive defence of, suggested by Gen. Windham, iv. 164; Brig. Carthew commands troops in extended position, iv. 163.

Communication with Lakhnao severed (19 Nov), iv. 163; Gen. Windham guesses object of Tántia Topi's advance, iv. 161; troops sent to re-occupy Banní Bridge (23 Nov), iv. 163; Gen. Windham's plan for striking a blow at Tántia Topi, iv. 164; he marches six miles westwards to confront Tántia Topi, iv. 165; the rebels close gradually around him, iv. 156; they occupy Snobhandi and the banks of the Pándú, iv. 165; Gen. Windham attacks rebels at

**Kānpūr.—cont.**

Pāndū rivulet (26 Nov), iv. 166; defeats the enemy and falls back, iv. 167; Gen. Windham hears of approach of Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 166; Tāntiā Topī follows the English and forces further retirement, iv. 167; he repulses Gen. Windham's left (27 Nov), iv. 170; the General's defective tactics, iv. 172; he is compelled to fall back on Brick Kilns, iv. 169; Tāntiā Topī again attacks Gen. Windham, iv. 168.

Dispositions to meet attack of 28 Nov, iv. 173; Brig. Carthew ordered to defend bridge on Bithūr road, iv. 174; Gen. Windham driven back into intrenchment, iv. 181; stores collected for women and sick fall into hands of rebels, iv. 181.

Sir Colin Campbell's convoy crosses into (30 Nov), iv. 183; Sir Colin Campbell sends women and children to Allāhābād, iv. 185; Tāntiā Topī is defeated with great loss (6 Dec), iv. 196; but his army is allowed to escape by Gen. Mansfield, iv. 193; Gen. Hope Grant sent in pursuit, ii. 194; Tāntiā Topī's account of the defeat, v. 304, 306.

Sir Colin Campbell marches westward from (24 Dec), iv. 210; Sir Colin Campbell returns to (4 Feb '58), iv. 220.

Its position in rebel operations, iii. 118; fluctuating feelings of landowners in, till capture of Lakhnao, vi. 77; judicial inquiry into atrocities at, vi. 78.

Kānpūr battery, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 298; mutineers attempt to storm, and fail (20 July), iii. 308; so dangerous that the commanding officer had to be changed every day, iii. 309a.

Kankar, strong rebel position at, iv. 350; defeat of rebels at (17 Apr '58), iv. 351.

Kankrauli, Tāntiā Topī occupies position at (18 Aug '58), v. 225.

Kantit, Rājah of, assists the English in Mīrzāpūr, vi. 49.

Kaotli, a river in Jaipūr, vi. 158.

Kapadak, a branch of the Ganges in the Sundarban, vi. 6.

Kapūthālā, the Sikh Rājah joins Sir Hope Grant with a contingent, v. 186; posted at Bannī bridge (4 June '58), v. 186.

Karāchī, the harbour of, i. 215, vi. 143; Commissioner ordered to send troops to Panjāb (May), i. 442; troops again sent from, into Panjāb, v. 3; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Karauli, a state of Rājāpūtānā, iii. x, 163a, iv. xxii, vi. 152; description of the state, vi. 152.

The young Chief dies, and adopts heir in 1852, i. 67; Court of Directors sanctions the succession of Bharat Pāl, i. 68; Madan Pāl ultimately chosen instead of Bharat Pāl, i. 69, he becomes Mahārājah (1853), vi. 152; Lord Dalhousie's treatment of, shakes native belief in British honesty, v. 287.

Matchlockmen from, stationed at A'gra, iii. 177; levies from, sent back as untrustworthy (5 July), iii. 179; Brig. Seaton defeats Rājah of Maunpūrī at (27 Dec), iv. 206.

Special reasons for disloyalty, vi. 152; yet remains loyal, vi. 152; justifies generous treatment of Court of Directors, vi. 153.

Karauli, Rājah of, releases Mahārājah of Kotā from his own troops (Dec), iv. 402.

Karamnāsā, river near Patnā, iii. 26, vi. 46; railway works at, threatened by defeated rebels (30 May '58), iv. 338.

Karak, to be occupied by British troops (1856), i. 306.

**Karans**, name of a people in Orissá, vi. 4.

**Kargún**, Tántiá Topí captures some of Holkar's troops at (19 Nov '58), v. 241.

**Karim Bakhsh**, his traitorous conduct, at Dehlí, v. 347.

**Kárisát**, Amar Singh defeated at, by Gen. Douglas (14 Oct '58), iv. 341.

**Karmnáśá**, *see* **Karamnáśá**.

**Karnál**, its situation, ii. xvii; its importance as a point of communication, ii. 122; a Native centre of news-transmission, i. 361*n*; road from, joining Ridge at Dehlí, ii. 387; some fugitives from Dehlí reach (11 May), ii. 73; the Guides delayed there, in their march to Dehlí, ii. 351; selected by Gen. Anson as base of operations against Dehlí, ii. 105, 106; Gen. Anson dies there (27 May), ii. 123, in 7; danger of severance of Dehlí Field Force from (4 July), ii. 426; protected during Mutiny by Rajah of Patialá, v. 214.

**Karnál**, Nawáb of, supports the English cause, ii. 122.

**Karnátik**, general disaffection in (1806), i. 170.

**Karnátik**, Nawáb of, title and pension abolished by Lord Dalhousie (1854), i. 80.

**Kars**, i. 302.

**Kasáolí**, Gen. Anson sends troops from, to Ambáláh (12 May), ii. 104.

**Kásganj**, action fought near (Dec), iv. 202; Jowáhir Singh blown from a gun at (22 Dec), iv. 205.

**Káshí**, *see* **Banárás**.

**Kashmír**, situation, and description, i. 392, ii. xvii; taken over by the British, i. 4; its transference to Guláb Singh (1846), v. 2; rumour of its speedy capture, a signal among conspirators, ii. 81; Sir J. Lawrence proposes a trip to (May), i. 451; Hoti-Mardán mutineers endeavour to escape into (June),

**Kashmír**—*cont.*

ii. 371*n*; shawl-weavers assist in plunder of Lodhiá (9 June), ii. 380.

**Kashmír Gate**, at Dehlí, ii. 393; Col. Ripley enters Dehlí with his troops (11 May), ii. 64; arrangements for blowing in, iv. 22.

**Kásumbázár**, south of Murshidábád, vi. 26.

**Kásim Khan**, urges on mutiny at Vellú (1806), i. 165*n*.

**Kasipúr**, gun-manufactory near Calcutta, ii. 91; gun-foundry set in action by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 87.

**Katangá**, detachment sent to secure passage of stream near (26 Sept), v. 71; detachment escapes from ambuscade near, v. 71; Madras Sipahís gallantly drive mutineers from, v. 72. Lieut. Macgregor's body found there (26 Sept), v. 72.

**Katak**, a district, and the capital, of Orissá, iv. xiii, vi. 5, 4; town of Orissá, description of, iv. 204; Lieut.-Col. Fischer commands at, iv. 98; Madras Sipahís marched from, to Bengal, iv. 98; troops sent from, to keep order in Sambhalpúr (Sept), iv. 307.

**Katak Banáras**, chief town of **Katak**, iv. xvii.

**Káthiwar**, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1.

**Kátjurí**, branch of the **Mahánadí** near Katak, iv. xvi, vi. 5.

**Katrá**, pass protected by Réwah troops (June), v. 76.

**Kaugáon Batís**, Tántiá Topí occupies (Oct '58), v. 308; impresses Holkar's troops there (Nov. '58), v. 308.

**Kavanagh**, Thomas Henry, a clerk, offers to carry a letter from Lakshnao intrenchment to Sir Colin Campbell (9 Nov), iv. 116; personal description, iv. 116; his disguise, iv. 116; reaches Sir Colin Campbell safely (10 Nov), iv. 117; receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 117*n*.

**Kavanagh, Thomas Henry**—*cont.*

Crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144.

Becomes Assistant Commissioner of Málábád, v. 198; suggests and effects the capture of Sandéla (30 July '58), v. 198; his tact and judgment after capture of Sandéla (Aug '58), v. 198.

His death (1883), iv. 117a.

**Kavath**, the most numerous caste in Bengal, vi. 2.

**Kaye**, Major, on outbreak of mutiny, cuts off communication with Lakhnao city, iii. 250; conducts a ege-train from Philúr to Dehlí force, ii. 141a, commands Artillery at Badli-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143a; commands heavy guns on Dehlí Ridge, ii. 448a; commands left section No. 1 battery, Dehlí, iv. 9; his section of battery catches fire (10 Sept), iv. 11; transferred to No. 2 battery, iv. 13.

**Kaye**, Sir John, his statement as to the influence of Mr. Colvin over Lord Auckland, iii. 97a; his masterly summary of Mr. Tayler's conduct at Patná, iii. 78a.

**Keepe**, Sir John, his march through Afghanistan, iii. 133.

**Keate**, Headmaster, his tender treatment of young Canning at Eton, i. 267.

**Keating**, Major, notices *chapdtti* distribution at Nimár in January, i. 420a; fortifies a refuge near A'sirgarh (10 July), v. 40.

Created Political Agent for Western Málwá (26 Nov), v. 56; marches from Mandesar up A'gra road (Feb. '58), v. 104; bravely drives rebels from Khúkwáás near Chandéri (5 Mar '58), v. 105; severely wounded at storming of Chandéri (17 Mar '58), v. 106.

**Keen**, Lieut., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140; occupies Banks's House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 147.

**Keene**, Mr. H. G., Superintendent of Dehrá Dún, vi. 116; hears of Mí-rath outbreak (16 May), vi. 117; hurries to chief station and raises recruits (May), vi. 117; organizes European night patrols, vi. 117; sends treasure up to Masúrí, vi. 118; his difficulty in cashing drafts, vi. 119; issues paper money on his own responsibility (June), vi. 119; marches against Jálándhar mutineers (16 June), vi. 118.

His testimony as to Mr. Gubbins' efforts to save Banáras, vi. 41a; his testimony as to the excellence of Mr. Ross's service, vi. 62; relates the true story of the rising at A'zamgarh, vi. 63.

**Keñri**, situation of, iii. xi.

**Keir**, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

**Kellner**, Mr. George, officer of Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 17.

**Kelly**, Capt., disarms fugitive rebels in Nipal (Jan '59), v. 206.

**Kelly**, Col., commands second brigade at battle of Káñhpúr (26 Nov), iv. 165; captures three guns at Pándú rivulet, iv. 166; acts under Brig. Carthew at Káñhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 173.

**Kemble**, Capt., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

**Kemp**, Mr. F. B., Judge of Dhákah, vi. 28.

**Ken**, river to the west of Bandah, vi. 78.

**Keodall**, Lieut., escapes from Sik-rorá to Balrámpúr, iii. 263.

**Kennedy**, Capt., commands Guides in Rewári expedition (Oct), iv. 76.

**Kennedy**, Col. J. D., commands 43rd Native Regt. at Barrackpúr, i. 364.

**Kenney**, Private, wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 189.

**Kerr**, Lieut., destroys defiant mutineers of Kolhápúr (10 Aug), v. 28; his brave attack on Húgallí (29 Nov), v. 168; drives enemy

**Kerr, Lieut.—cont.**

from English left at Chhota Udaipur (1 Dec '58), v. 246.

**Kerr, Lord Mark, his character, iv.** 321; despatched with troops to save A'zamgarh (27 Mar '58), iv. 321; reaches Banáras, and starts for A'zamgarh, iv. 322; attacks Kúnwar Singh, near Sarsána (6 Apr '58), iv. 322; his remarkable battle, iv. 323; penetrates Kúnwar Singh's force, and relieves A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 325; clears A'zamgarh of rebels, vi. 68.

**Kerr, Lord Walter, Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv.** 90a.

**Keshwá, village near which the remnants of Amar Singh's troops were defeated (June '58), iv.** 338.

**Khagan, flying mutineers stopped at, by border tribes (June), ii.** 371a.

**Khaibar Pass, i.** 31.

**Khairábád, ferry on the Atak, guarded by mutinous Sipáhis, ii.** 363a.

**Khairábád, plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v.** 201.

**Khairagarh, occupied by Gwáhar rebels (11 Sept), iv.** 67.

**Khairpúr, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v.** 1.

**Khárf Risála, name of Míraith Volunteers, vi.** 127.

**Khálsá, army of the Sikhs, i.** 5; completely broken (Mar '49), i. 32; revive hopes of independence, i. 8; believe in prophecy to plunder Dehli, ii. 355.

**Khán Bahádúr Khán, heir of the Rohillas, and pensioner of the British Government, iii.** 206; titular ruler in Rohilkhand, ii. 309; stirs up sedition at Bareilly, iii. 206; proclaimed Viceroy of Rohilkhand (31 May), iii. 212; slaughters all the English remaining in Bareilly, iii. 212; is defied by his helpless victims, iii. 212; induces his rival Bahá Khán to go to Dehli, iii. 213; destroys Mr. Thomason's

**Khán Bahádúr Khán—cont.**

tomb to build one for himself, iii. 212; begins to oppress the Hindús, and provokes his own downfall, iii. 213.

Extends his rule to Budáun, iii. 217; gains nominal sway throughout Rohilkhand (2 June), iii. 222; disorder under his sway, iii. 223; the Thákurs for a long time dispute his authority, iii. 223; his misgovernment causes people to desire the return of the English, iii. 224; makes himself hated by the Natives (Apr '58), iv. 364.

The force with which he held Bareilly, iv. 366; the natural defences of the place, iv. 366; he resolves to meet the British in the open, iv. 367; takes up a position at Natia Nadi, iv. 367; he is driven into Bareilly by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 368; the fierce onslaught of Gházis, iv. 368; Sir Colin halts to collect his force, iv. 369; the Khán withdraws at night from Bareilly, (5 May '58), iv. 370; he causes Sir Colin Campbell to pause in final attack on Bareilly, iv. 370.

Brig. Coke sent in pursuit of, (12 May '58), iv. 376; again appears at the head of a small force near Powáin (Aug '58), v. 191.

**Khandaits, name of a people in Orissá, vi.** 4.

**Khaudé Káo, Gáekwár of Barodah, his loyalty, vi.** 168.

**Khándesh, protected by Sir Hugh Rose (Nov '58), v.** 241.

**Khandlá, a town of Muzaffarnagar, vi.** 123.

**Khankal, defeat of Bijnaur raiders near (9 Jan '58), vi.** 113.

**Khán River, near Indur Residency, iii.** 21, 148; impossibility of crossing, in face of Holkar's mutineers, iii. 157.

**Khán Singh, intrigues against the English at Lahor (1848), i.** 21.

**Khán Singh, Sirdár, appointed Governor of Multán (1847), i.** 14.

**Khan Zaman**, his victory at Páni-pat (1556), vi. 140.

**Kharasá**, river of Katak, iv. xvi.

**Khas Bazaar**, market-place near Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 364.

**Khasi Hills**, district of A'sám, vi. 8, 32.

**Khatmádu**, capital of Nipál, i. 5; Gurkhas start from, to help the English, in July, iv. 221.

**Khasar Sultan Mirzá**, Mirzá, a Dehli prince, secreted in Humáyun's tomb, iv. 55; his death, iv. 55.

**Khem Sáwant**, generously aids the British although deposed, vi. 168.

**Kherá**, a position occupied by Tántia Topi's force (10 Dec), v. 306.

**Kheri**, district to the west of Bahráich, iii. 261, iv. xv.

**Khot**, fort captured by Jámádár Imám Bakhsán Khán (18 Apr '56), iv. 361.

**Khukwásá**, place near Chandéri, v. 105.

**Khulná**, a station of Jessor, vi. 26.

**Khurajpur**, Nawáb of, his petition to the King of Dehli (12 July), v. 325.

**Khurjá**, occupied by Walídad Khán (27 May), vi. 135; occupied by Col. Greathed's force (3 Oct), iv. 64.

**Khwájá A'bdul Gani**, see A'bdul Gani, Khwájá.

**Khá, Rána**, his defeat at Gogúndah (1576), vi. 155.

**Kilburn**, Mr., a merchant, serves in Calcutta Cavalry Volunteers vi. 18.

**Kilwári**, Tántia Topi marches on (Jan '59), v. 309.

**Kish**, pass by which Tántia Topi marched out of Bundí (July '56), v. 322.

**Kirby**, Capt., accompanies Capt. Mackenzie to recover guns for Bardí (31 May), iii. 210n.

**Kirchoff**, Sergeant, attacked, left for dead, but escapes (20 June), iii. 180.

**Kirk**, Dr., murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.

**Kirk**, Major, commands Sipáhís at Náogáo, iii. 127; removes guns to quarter-guard (30 May), iii. 127; opens communication with Jhánsí and Lalatpúr (9 June), iii. 128; dies of sunstroke in escaping from Náogáo (17 June), iii. 129.

**Kirwí**, a town of Bandah district, v. x, vi. 79; its recent history, v. 138; Amrit Ráo founds the *ráj*, v. 139; Venáyak Ráo deposits trust-fund in hands of Indian Government (1853), v. 139; Venáyak Ráo's trust-fund appropriated by Government (1855), v. 139. Mádhava Ráo rides out to welcome Gen. Whitlock (2 June '58), v. 140; the place is occupied without resistance, vi. 83.

**Kirwí**, Ráo of, a child of nine years, v. 138; the story of his unjust treatment, v. 290; his innocence of treason officially declared, v. 303; no grounds whatever for treating him as an enemy, v. 304; the wealth of the boy-king causes his condemnation, v. 141.

**Kishanganj**, suburb near Ridge at Dehli, ii. 390; its military strength, ii. 290n; evacuated by mutineers (16 Sept), iv. 41.

**Kishanganj**, near Purná. Mr. Yule chases Dhákah mutineers to (20 Dec), iv. 300.

**Kishan Singh**, minister of Bándí, his murder (1830), vi. 161.

**Kishan Singh**, witnesses Commissioner Fraser's murder at Dehli, ii. 60n.

**Kishngarh**, a state of Rájputáná, iii. 163n, iv. xvii.

**Kittúr**, Desái of, a disaffected Maráthá chieftain, v. 20.

**Knight**, Dr., civil surgeon at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

**Knight**, Mrs., resides at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

**Knocker**, Capt., storms and carries the pass at Shergátí (5 Nov), iv. 307.



- Knox, Capt., killed at sortie from Dehli (12 June), ii. 409n.
- Knyvett, Col., last to leave Dehli Cantonment (11 May), ii. 73n.
- Koch Bihār, a division of the Lower Provinces, iii. xi, vi. 3.
- Kochin, perfect loyalty of ruler of, vi. 165.
- Koel, town near fort of A'li garh, vi. 187.
- Kohan-dil-Khan, chief of Kandahar, dies (1855), i. 303.
- Kohāt, its situation, ii. xxi; detachment sent from, to occupy Atak (16 May), ii. 350; its abandonment proposed, by Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 465.
- Koilsā, spot where Mr. Venables attacked the Palwār Rājputs, vi. 66; camping station of Col. Milman (Mar '58), iv. 319; Col. Milman driven out of, by Kūnwar Singh (22 Mar '58), iv. 320.
- Kokhand, Persia tries to influence against England (1856), i. 317.
- Kokrail, scene of the gallant charge of Cavalry after battle of Chinbat (29 June), iii. 285; stream crossed by Sir J. Outram in his attack on Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 261.
- Kolā Kankar, the last boat escaping from Kānhpūr, captured there, v. 305.
- Kolhān, the district of the Kol tribes, iv. xiii.
- Kohlápūr, Native State of Bombay Presidency, v. x, 1; former corrupt condition of (1830-40), v. 24; under British management, vi. 168; its readiness for revolt in 1857, v. 25; the plot which was hatched, v. 29.
- Mutiny breaks out (31 July), v. 21, 26; Sipāhī's attempt to murder their officers, v. 26; mutineers shut from station by Col. Maughan, v. 27; all but forty mutineers disperse, v. 28; Lieut. Kerr arrives with troops and destroys remnant of mutineers (10 Aug), v. 28.
- Kohlápūr—cont.
- Col. Jacob arrives there (14 Aug), v. 27; mutinous regiment disarmed (14 Aug), v. 29; final suppression of disturbance in, v. 29.
- Kols, a people of Chhātīā Nāgpūr, iv. xiii, 95; those at Singhbhūm, rise in insurrection (Dec), iv. 306.
- Komilā, district through which Chitragaon mutineers passed (Dec), iv. 295.
- Konds, an aboriginal tribe of Orissā, vi. 4.
- Kopuldrūg, the Chief of, defeated by Col. Hughes (May '58), v. 170.
- Korea, a Tributary Mahāl of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.
- Korwā, a people of Chhātīā Nāgpūr, iv. xiii, 95.
- Kosi, small town on the frontier of Mathurā district, vi. 91; Bhartpūr troops mutiny near (31 May), vi. 93.
- Kotā, a state of Rājputānā, iii. x, xi, 163n, iv. xxi, vi. 161; description of the state, iv. 397, vi. 161; Rām Singh, Mahārāo of, vi. 161.
- The Contingent of, and its behaviour, vi. 161; Contingent from, ordered to attack mutineers near A'gra, iii. 178; but mutinies there (4 July), iii. 179; the mutineers are destroyed by Gen. Nicholson at Najālgarh (25 Aug), ii. 494.
- In a state of rebellion (Sept), iv. 397; mutiny at (15 Oct), iv. 398; the Mahārāo imprisoned in his own palace, by rebels, iv. 401; his officers fire on Tāntīā Topī's forces (28 Dec '58), v. 309; fords at, watched by Brig. Honner (Jan '59), v. 255; Major Barton returns to, from Nimach, iv. 398; Maj.-Gen. Roberts reaches (22 Mar '58), iv. 402; rebels driven from the place by Gen. Roberts (29 Mar '58), iv. 403; Major Gall sent to watch rebels at (22 Apr '58), v. 120.
- The Mahārāo fails to clear him-

**Kotā—Kot.**

self from disloyalty, vi. 162; the Mahārāja's salute reduced as a mark of disaffection, vi. 162; salute restored (1866), vi. 162.

Kotah-ki-Safai, occupied by Brig. Smith (17 June '58), v. 150.

Kotāriā, stream on the banks of which Tántiā Topi was defeated (2 Aug '58), v. 244.

Kothi, states to the west of Rewah, v. xi.

Kotrā, Tántiā Topi retreats from Indragarh to (11 Aug '58), v. 307; defeat of Rājāh of Bānpūr at (25 Apr '58), v. 120.

Krishnagarh, principal station of Nadia, vi. 25.

Krishnagarh, a state of Rājputanā, vi. 151; description of the state, vi. 151, remains loyal during Mutiny, vi. 152.

Krishn Singh, Pandit, fights and labours for the English, at Jaunpūr, vi. 52.

Kūāri, description of the course of the river v. 216a; the river on which Rāj Singh operated (Oct '58), v. 216; and the town at which Rāj Singh was finally defeated (Oct '58), v. 216.

Kuchwagarh, district attempted by Firdūsah (Dec '58), v. 251.

Kuchwāyā Kharwālā, joins in attack on Chirkhāri (Mar '58), v. 306.

Kudya, its situation, iv. 224a; rebels at, defeated by Gurkhās (19 Oct), iv. 224.

Kukrail, rivulet near Lakhnāo on road to Chinhat, iii. 284; scene of gallant Cavalry charge (29 June), iii. 285; crossed by Sir J. Outram in final attack on Lakhnāo (9 Mar '58), iv. 261.

Kulāgi, its situation, v. x.

Kulniam, affected by widow-remarriage, i. 331.

Kultura, in Ceylon, Havelock almost wrecked there (May), ii. 211.

Kumār, river of Nadia, vi. 25.

Kumān, levies from, engaged at Pilsbhāt (Aug '58), v. 192.

Kumbā, Rānā, his pillar of victory at Chitōr (1440), vi. 155.

Kumonā, Nawāb of, assists Tántiā Topi at Nāthduwārā (Aug '58), v. 307.

Kūnch, its situation, v. x; Tántiā Topi retreats from Jhānsi through (1 Apr '58), v. 306; Tántiā Topi takes up strong position there (30 Apr '58), v. 120; Sir Hugh Rose disconcerts rebels by a flank march, v. 122; the defeat at, causes discord among the Sipāhīs (6 May '58), v. 125. Tántiā Topi's account of battle at, v. 307.

Kūndapatri, spot at which Oudh mutineers cross Ganges to harass English, iii. 350; annihilation of party of Oudh mutineers at (11 Sept), iii. 351.

Kūnwar Singh, a Rājput, Chief of Jagdispur, iii. 50; one of the three capable rebel leaders, iv. 105; unwise treatment of, v. 291; Mr. W. Tayler urges the Government to adopt a more prudent course, iii. 50a; cause of his enmity against the English, iii. 50 and n; his plan for redeeming his fortune, iv. 318.

First intimation of his intended revolt (June), iii. 32; directs Dānāpūr mutineers to attack A'rah, iii. 52; his followers assist Dānāpūr mutineers across Sōn, iii. 52; Sipāhīs fly from A'rah to him, iii. 67; effect of his rebellion on Ghāziपुर, vi. 61.

His levies harass Major Eyre's rear, iii. 66; Major Eyre moves against his stronghold, iii. 84; he prepares to defend Jagdispur, iii. 85; one of his scouts captured by Major Eyre (31 July), iii. 64; he takes up position on the Sōn, iv. 311; occupies villages Dīlāwar and Telā Nārainpur, iii. 85; is defeated and flies with remainder of his troops (12 Aug), iii. 85.

**Kunwar Singh—cont.**

driven from Jataura by Major Eyre (14 Aug), iii. 86.

His reported advance on Nagod (27 Aug), v. 74; breaks into Mirzapur district (8 Sept), vi. 49; he occupies A'zamgarh, vi. 68; threatens part of road to Allahabad, iv. 88.

He threatens Western Bihār (Mar '58), iv. 317; his probable course, if victorious, vi. 32, Calcutta itself open to his depredations, vi. 33.

Effects junction with detachment from Belwa, at Atraulia (17 Mar '58), iv. 318; advances, and driven back Col. Milman (22 Mar '58), iv. 319; repulses Col. Dames at A'zamgarh (27 Mar '58), iv. 321; blockades Col. Milman in A'zamgarh gaol (4 Apr '58), iv. 326; defects in carrying out his admirable strategy, iv. 327; his force is penetrated by Lord Mark Kerr (6 Apr '58), iv. 325; his strategy in withdrawing his force from A'zamgarh (14 Apr '58), iv. 330; disputes the passage of the Tons, against Sir E. Lugard, iv. 330; his masterly retreat from the Tons (15 Apr '58), iv. 331; checks the English pursuit a second time (17 Apr '58), iv. 332; caught and defeated at Manohar (20 Apr '58), iv. 333; eludes pursuit and safely crosses the Ganges (21 Apr '58), iv. 334; his retreat across Ghazipur demoralizes that district, vi. 62.

Re-enters Jagdispur (22 Apr '58), iv. 334; defeats Capt. Le Grand (23 Apr '58), iv. 335; dies of a wound at Jagdispur (26 Apr '58), iv. 336.

Kurai, near Sagar, Tantia Topi arrives there, v. 238; half Tantia Topi's army destroyed at (25 Oct '58), v. 238.

Kuravār, state in Southern Madras country, v. 14.

Kursi, rebel detachment driven from, by Sir Hope Grant (22 Mar '58), iv. 267.

Kurundwad, its description, v. 2; Mr. Manson hears of insurrection of Dharwar at (27 May '58), v. 168.

Kusi river, crossed by Mr. Yule when driving mutineers into Nepal (12 Dec), iv. 229.

Kusi, the Little, river of Persia, iv. xxii.

Kuria Bagh, summer-palace of Emperors near Delhi, ii. 391.

Kushalgarh, Brig Showers takes position at (Jan '59), v. 255.

Kushani, Rao Sahib defeated at (Feb '59), v. 257.

Kusumkhor, in Oudh, people of treat kindly fugitives from Fatehgarh, iii. 231.

Kutb, a royal residence near Delhi, ii. 13.

Kydgan, suburb of Allahabad, attacked by Col. Neill (15 June), ii. 200; considered by Col. Neill the most important position in Allahabad, ii. 297.

**L.**

Labadoor, Mr., murdered at Shahjahanpur (31 May), iii. 213.

Lachman Singh, Maharawal of Bikaner, his loyalty, vi. 137.

Lalchat A'li, name of the "Maulavi," ii. 197a.

Lahor, its situation, ii. xvii; before annexation, i. 3; the cantonment of Mian Mir at, ii. 330; the station of Amritsar, ii. 330.

See J. Lawrence's estimate of its importance, ii. 349; Sir F. Currie appointed Resident at (1847), i. 11; intrigues against the English, in 1848, i. 21; the Durbar demands an exorbitant succession duty from Múlraj, i. 18; unjust treatment of Dhulíp Singh, King of J. v. 290a; establishment of Board of Administration, i. 38; Sir H. Lawrence political officer, i. 38; abolition of the Board, i. 45.

the garrison at the time of the Mutiny, ii. 320; supposed general conspiracy among Sipáhís of Panjab, ii. 333a; troops sent from, to secure Govindgarh, ii. 327; a faithful Brahman there, ascertains the mutinous state of the Native troops, ii. 321; in absence of Sir J. Lawrence, Montgomery assumes responsibility of action, ii. 322; the station ball at, ii. 323; the English seize the Fort, ii. 326; successful disarmament of Sipáhís (13 May), ii. 325; unable to supply Artillery at first outbreak, ii. 169.

Insurrection near (14 Sept), v. 311.

Queen's Proclamation published, (1 Nov '56), v. 276.

Queen, Maháráni of, her discredit, ii. 3; she intrigues against the English (1847), i. 10; banished to Shikhopur, i. 10; she again intrigues against the English (1848), i. 21; she is banished from the Panjab, i. 21; and conveyed to Benares, i. 22; she escapes from Fort at Chandr, vi. 46; and dies in London, i. 34.

Raj Ghat, at Delhi, captured by Reg. Jones (20 Sept), iv. 46; intrepid defence of, on day of assault, v. 22.

See Col. Deputy Commissioner of Jalandhar, raises bodies of

Lake, Gen. Lord, i. 157; captures Fort of Aligarh, iii. 2, 102; rescues Sháh A'lam (1803), ii. 2; his siege of Bharatpur (1804), iii. 2.

Lake, Major Edward, Commissioner of Jalandhar, ii. 375; assists Herbert Edwardes to defeat Múlraj (1849), i. 20, ii. 375.

Lakhí, name of a gate at Lakhnau, iv. xvi.

Lakhnau:—

*Historical Details.*—Description of the city, iii. 246; its importance to the rebel cause, iv. 216; Col. Sleeman Resident at (1846–1849), i. 96; King publicly disgraces himself in the streets (1848), i. 96; insults offered to ex-King's family (1856), i. 297; Muhammadans of, write to Dost Muhammad, in 1856, asking aid against the English, ii. 373a; Náná Sa'ib visits, i. 422; Mr. Gubbins's description of Náná Sa'ib's visit to, i. 454.

*Indications of unsettlement.*—The religious question raised to fanaticism before March, iii. 239; Sir H. Lawrence becomes Chief Commissioner (20 Mar), i. 332, iii. 234; he detects discontent in, and its cause, iii. 234; he begins to remove the cause of discontent, iii. 234; and pacifies the small traders of, iii. 238.

*Disaffection shows itself.*—The garrison of the town in April, iii. 239; an inadvertent act of surgeons in, reveals disaffection (Apr), iii. 239; Sir H. Lawrence reports signs of dangerous coalition, i. 423; question of removing the affected regiments, i. 431; the mutinous display (30 Apr), iii. 242; Sir H. Lawrence makes Residency defensible, iii. 242.

*First Mutiny.*—Native officers confess the deep-rooted distrust of their men, i. 435; disaffection among men of 7th Regt (3 May), i. 431.

**Lakhnao—cont.**

to disarm 7th Regt i. 432; scene at disbandment, i. 433, iii. 243; first open mutiny at (3 May), iii. 243; incendiary fires break out at (7 May), i. 434; Sir H. Lawrence holds his famous Durbár at (12 May), iii. 244; he receives, from Lord Canning, plenary military authority at, iii. 246; plenary power granted to Sir H. Lawrence removes Oudh from Kánhpúr military division, ii. 228*n*; protective measures necessitated by Mirath outbreak, iii. 245; reassuring telegram from (19 May), ii. 92; Sir H. Lawrence's military preparations at, iii. 247; ladies, &c., removed to Residency (26 May), iii. 247.

*Second Mutiny.*—Mutiny breaks out violently (30 May), iii. 249; Sir H. Lawrence is informed of the intended rising, iii. 249; critical position of Sir Henry and his staff, iii. 250; first act of mutineers is to plunder, iii. 250; on night of mutiny many Sipáhis prove loyal, iii. 251; mutineers assemble at Múdkipúr, iii. 251; mutineers driven from Múdkipúr (31 May), iii. 252; for a time more tranquil after mutiny than before, iii. 252; deposed King of, recognized as leader of the first mutinies, i. 421*n*; critical condition of, at end of May, ii. 119.

*Preparations for Attack.*—Its defences strengthened in June, ii. 307; reinforcements sent to, from Kánhpúr (8 June), ii. 230; Sir H. Lawrence's break down in health, iii. 278; the Provisional Council at (9 June), iii. 278; Mr. Gubbins sends away the Sipáhis, iii. 278; Provisional Council dissolved (11 June), iii. 278; Sir H. Lawrence recommends Major Banks as his successor, iii. 277; and Col. Inglis for military command, iii. 277.

**Lakhnao—cont.**

*Third Mutiny.*—Cavalry mutiny (11 June), iii. 279; Native Brigade organized for defence of Residency (12 June), iii. 278; Military Police mutiny (12 June), iii. 279; the Mounted Police march to Kánhpúr, iii. 280; Capt. Weston's heroic attempt to recall mutineers, iii. 280; Col. Inglis pursues mutineers with little effect, iii. 280.

*The Battle of Chinhat.*—Preparations for defence of Machohí Bhawan, iii. 281; mutinous troops collect at Nawárganj Bara Báñkí (20 June), iii. 283; mutineers advance to Chinhat (28 June), iii. 283; troops moved from Cantonment to Residency, iii. 283; the battle of Chinhat (29 June), iii. 284; treachery of the Native gunners, iii. 285; defeat of Sir H. Lawrence, iii. 284; gallant charge of Capt. Radclyffe secures retreat, iii. 285; the iron bridge gallantly held against advancing Sipáhis, iii. 286; the shattered army regains the Residency, iii. 287; defeat at Chinhat causes concentration on Residency, iii. 286; first attack on, at Anderson's post (29 June), iii. 287; abandonment of Machohí Bhawan (29 June), iii. 288.

*The Defence of the Residency.*—Sir H. Lawrence resolves to leave Residency as final post, iii. 288; description of Residency at, iii. 242; descriptions of the various posts, iii. 297; Inner's house, iii. 297; the Redan battery, iii. 297; the Water Gate, iii. 297; the Banqueting Hall, iii. 297; the Treasury buildings, iii. 297; the Baillie Guard, iii. 297; Meyers' house, iii. 297; the Financial garrison, iii. 297; Sago's house, iii. 297; the Post Office, iii. 297; the Judicial post, iii. 298; Anderson's post, iii. 298; the Kánhpúr battery, iii. 298; the Thag gaoi, iii. 298; the Brigade Mass, iii.

**Lakhnao—cont.**

298; the Sikh squares, iii. 298; Gubbins's post, iii. 298; the Church garrison, iii. 298; the Bhūṣā intrenchments, iii. 298; Ommaney's post, iii. 298; relative positions of troops in, iii. 241; works thrown up for the defence of Residency, iii. 291; on fall of Kānpūr, mutineers at once advance on Lakhnao, iii. 298; instructions to Gen. Havelock for relief of, ii. 213.

Horrible confusion in Residency, after defeat at Chinhat, iii. 299; heroic rescue of Mr. Capper, iii. 287; order restored in Residency (10 July), iii. 300; weakness of the Residency defences, iii. 291; garrison of Residency at commencement of attack, iii. 289; 68 ladies and 66 children shut up in, iii. 287; rebels attack Machohi Bhawan, iii. 288; the garrison of that place enter Residency, iii. 289; Machohi Bhawan is then blown up, iii. 289.

*The Siege.*—Beginning of the siege (1 July), ii. 308, iii. 291; The Sipāhī's fear to attack the Residency, iii. 290; their method of attack, iii. 291; Sir H. Lawrence mortally wounded with a shell (2 July), iii. 292; Capt. Wilson's account of the disaster, iii. 293; death of Sir H. Lawrence (4 July), iii. 297; Major Banks takes chief command, iii. 297; Nānā Sahib sends help to mutineers at (7 July), ii. 502; first sortie from Residency (7 July), iii. 301.

*The First Assault.*—Mutineers prepare for three weeks before actually attacking Residency, iii. 299; account of first assault (20 July), iii. 280; mutineers attempt to storm Innes's house, iii. 302; their attempt to storm the Redan battery, iii. 303; they attempt to storm Kānpūr battery, iii. 303; and vigorously attack Anderson's

**Lakhnao—cont.**

post, iii. 303; they also attempt to storm Judicial post, iii. 303; they fail in every attempt, iii. 303; material and moral effects of failure of first assault, iii. 303.

Arrival of news from the outer world (22 July), iii. 305; Brig. Inglis has news of Havelock's advance (25 July), iii. 305; ceaseless toil of garrison, iii. 307; garrison led to expect speedy relief, ii. 311.

*The Second Assault.*—Mutineers deliver second assault (10 Aug), iii. 306; account of second assault, iii. 300; mutineers renew assaults till 10 o'clock at night, iii. 307; garrison make a second sortie (12 Aug), iii. 309.

*The Third Assault.*—Third grand assault of mutineers (18 Aug), iii. 309; description of third assault, iii. 381; special means by which third assault was repulsed, iii. 311; complete failure of third assault, iii. 310; after third assault, houses outside defences demolished, iii. 315.

Mutineers try to burn gate of Baillie Guard (19 Aug), iii. 316; Johannes' house successfully blown up (21 Aug), iii. 316; garrison hear distant firing of approaching relief (22, 23 Aug), iii. 317.

The spy Angad sent out, iii. 217; Angad returns on 28 Aug., to say that relief cannot come for 25 days, iii. 317; supplies of garrison run short in September, iii. 319.

*The Fourth Assault.*—Fourth grand assault delivered (5 Sept), iii. 317; description of fourth assault, iii. 381; fourth attack completely defeated, iii. 318; Angad goes on third trip and brings news of speedy relief (22 Sept), iii. 319.

*The First Relief.*—Gen. Havelock reaches the A'lam-bāgh (23 Sept), iii. 358; capture of the

## Lakhnab—cont.

A'labagh, iii. 359; Gen. Havelock penetrates by the Chárábágh (25 Sept), iii. 360; the Artillery fight at the Chárábágh Bridge, iii. 361; young Havelock audaciously tricks Gen. Neill into charging the bridge, iii. 362; heroism of young Havelock and Private Jakes on the bridge, iii. 362; death of the heroic Private Jakes, iii. 363a; terrible resistance at the Kaisar-bágh, iii. 363; death of Gen. Neill at the Khás Bazaar, iii. 364; entry of Gen. Havelock into Residency (25 Sept), iii. 365.

*Second Defence of Residency.*—Gen. Outram assumes command of the united forces (26 Sept), iii. 367; capture of Captain Bazaar (26 Sept), iv. 108; Gen. Outram extends intrenchment, iv. 108; Gen. Outram tries but fails to send away Native Cavalry, iv. 109; sortie from intrenchment (27 Sept), iv. 109; Gen. Havelock's rear-guard brought into Residency, ii. 366, iv. 107; three sorties from intrenchment (29 Sept), iv. 110; last of Gen. Havelock's guns and matériel enters Residency (1 Oct), iii. 367.

In first relief 702 of Havelock's men were killed and wounded, iii. 367; first relief, 24 Sept., after 37 days siege, only a reinforcement, iii. 321, 322; the 1692 occupants of the Residency lose 713 before first relief, iii. 328.

*Nature of the Defence.*—Its defence the Plevna of India, iii. 296; desperate position of occupants of each post gives vigour to the defence, iii. 311; the reserve of 18 men placed in centre of the position, iii. 312; 24 gunners to work 30 guns, iii. 388, ceaseless "look-out" maintained by garrison, iii. 314; mining and counter-mining at, iii. 314, 381; the science of loop-holing at, iii. 312; close

## Lakhnab—cont.

proximity of contending parties during siege, iii. 312; sparing but deadly character of fire of besieged, iii. 313; heavy fatigue duties at Residency in addition to fighting, iii. 301, 382; every artifice used ineffectually to get Native soldiers to desert, iii. 326; devotion and services of pensioned Sipáhis at, iii. 327; the British flag kept flying during siege, iii. 314; reasons for successful defence and relief of, iii. 368.

Gen. Outram tries to extend intrenchment towards Káñhpúr road (Oct), iv. 112; Phillips's Garden occupied as an outpost (2 Oct), iv. 111, 112; mutineers retire to some distance from intrenchment, iv. 113; description of the extensive mining at, iv. 113a; news of Greathed's movements cheers the garrison, iv. 114; garrison hears of the arrival of Brig. Hope Grant, iv. 115; semaphore erected to communicate with A'labagh (Nov), iv. 115; signalling between garrison and Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 144.

*Second Relief.*—Force with which Sir Colin Campbell attacked (13 Nov), iv. 121; Sir Colin's plan for relieving the place, iv. 116; his plan based on that supplied by Sir J. Outram, iv. 118a; capture of Dilkushá (14 Nov), iv. 122; capture of Martinière (15 Nov), iv. 123; the rebels twice attack Sir Colin Campbell, but fail to make any impression, iv. 124; first day's bivouac during attack (15 Nov), iv. 125; attack on Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 127; Lieut. Cooper forces an entrance, iv. 129; daring courage of Col. Ewart and Capt. Lumsden, iv. 129; gallantry of Gokal Singh, iv. 129; capture of the place through the bravery of these men, iv. 131; slaughter of the entire

**Lakhnao—cont.**

garrison, iv. 133; capture of the Barracks, iv. 133; attack on the Shāh Najaf, iv. 133; capture of the Kadām Rasūl by a party of Sikhs, iv. 134; the crisis of the battle, iv. 135; Sir Colin Campbell leads the assault in person, iv. 136; but cannot capture the place, iv. 136; Sergeant Paton discovers an opening and saves the army, iv. 137; capture of the Shāh Najaf, iv. 137; second day's bivouac during attack, iv. 138; list of the real heroes of this day's attack, iv. 139.

Sir J. Outram makes a diversion during Sir Colin Campbell's attack, iv. 140, 145; capture of Harankhānā by Gen. Havelock, iv. 146; rebels deliver counter-attacks on Martimere and Dilkushā during Sir Colin Campbell's advance into the town, iv. 140.

Capture of Banks's House (17 Nov), iv. 147; Sir Colin Campbell's plan for final junction with Sir J. Outram, iv. 141; attack and capture of Mess-House (17 Nov), iv. 142; first meeting between Sir Colin Campbell and Sir J. Outram, iv. 144; capture of Hospital, by Col. Hale (18 Nov), iv. 149; the rebels attack left of British advancing troops, iv. 149; they also attack British centre, but are repulsed, iv. 150; services of Cavalry during Sir Colin Campbell's relief operations, iv. 153; Sir Colin Campbell's arrangements for withdrawing garrison, iv. 151; bombardment of Kaisarbagh to cover withdrawal from Residency (20-22 Nov), iv. 151.

*Defence of the A'lambagh.*—Sir J. Outram left in command of A'lambagh (26 Nov), iv. 239; Sir J. Outram occupies fort of Jalā'abād, iv. 240; the Maulavi begins to attack the English left (Dec), iv. 240; the Maulavi cuts the

**Lakhnao—cont.**

communication with Kānhpūr (21 Dec), iv. 241; Brig. Stusted attacks and drives rebels back to the town, iv. 241; Sir J. Outram sends large convoy to Kānhpūr (8 Jan '58), iv. 242; Mansab A'li worries Sir J. Outram's communications, iv. 242; rebels make supreme effort to drive Sir J. Outram from A'lambagh (12 Jan '58), iv. 242; rebels repulsed at all points with heavy loss, iv. 244; Maulavi attempts to capture returning convoy (14 Jan '58), iv. 244; the Maulavi wounded and driven off, iv. 245; the rebels make another general attack (16 Jan '58), iv. 245; complete defeat of second attack, iv. 246; the rebels greatly disheartened, iv. 246; dissensions among the rebels in (Feb '51), iv. 246; rebels make a third ineffectual attack (15 Feb '58), iv. 246; the rebels attempt a grand assault (21 Feb '58), iv. 247; again beaten back with a loss of 340 men, iv. 248; last despairing attack on Sir J. Outram (25 Feb '58), iv. 248; the Begam accompanies last despairing attack on A'lambagh, iv. 248; crushing defeat inflicted on rebels, iv. 250.

*The Final Capture of Lakhnao.*—Sir Colin Campbell arrives with his troops (3 Mar '58), iv. 253; Jang Bahadur reaches British camp at (10 Mar '58), iv. 228; description of its defences at that date, iv. 255; number of rebel troops there, iv. 251a; the three lines of defence erected by rebels, iv. 256; rebels leave the north side undefended, iv. 257; Brig. Napier's plan for the capture of, iv. 254a; Sir Colin Campbell's plan for its capture, iv. 257; troops with which Sir Colin Campbell advanced to final capture of, iv. 258, 259.

Sir J. Outram crosses the Grāmā



## Lakhnao—cont.

to outflank works (6 Mar '58), iv. 260; first line of defence abandoned by rebels (9 Mar '58), iv. 263; Lieut. Butler's daring deed, iv. 263; Sir J. Outram begins his attack from the north side, iv. 261; nine brave rebels at Chákar Kothi make heroic resistance, iv. 262; capture of the Chákar Kothi, the key to the enemy's position, iv. 262; rebels try to check Sir J. Outram, but fail (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; capture of Banks's house (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; Sir J. Outram gains complete command of north side (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; occupation of Kadam Rasul, iv. 268; audacious seizure of the Shah Najaf (11 Mar '58), iv. 268; fierce struggle and capture of Begam Kothi, iv. 270; death of Capt. Hodson, iv. 270; capture of the Imámbarah (14 Mar '58), iv. 272; Brig. Napier proceeds by sap to second line of defence, iv. 272; second line of defence turned and abandoned (14 Mar '58), iv. 273; third line of defence turned by Capt. Havelock (14 Mar '58), iv. 274; Gen. Franks and Brig. Napier improve the advantage gained, iv. 275; capture and plunder of the Kaisarbagh (14 Mar '58), iv. 275; the plunder of the place described by Dr. Russell, iv. 275.

Complete capture of rebel army prevented by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 277; he forbids Gen. Outram to cut off retreating enemy, iv. 277; his extraordinary order thereon, iv. 277; this disastrous order causes subsequent campaign in Oudh, iv. 277; rebels allowed to escape by Faizábád road, iv. 278; an attempt at pursuit is then made, iv. 278; Gen. Outram is called to the right bank of the Gúmftí, iv. 278; he advances through the Kaisarbagh, iv. 279; and captures Residency (16 Mar

## Lakhnao—cont.

'58), iv. 279; the main body of the rebels retreat towards Faizábád, iv. 280; while another party makes counter-attack on A'lam-bágh (10 Mar '58), iv. 280; seizure of Huséní Mosque and Daulat Khána by Sir J. Outram (17 Mar '58), iv. 281; capture of Sharif-ud-Daula's house, iv. 282.

Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation reaches (20 Mar '58), iv. 285; the Maulavi driven from Shádát-ganj with great loss (21 Mar '58), iv. 286; Sir Hope Grant left in command of (24 Mar '58), iv. 328; remarks on the siege and final capture, iv. 287, the capture of, tranquillizes Kánpúr district, vi. 77.

Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Lakshmipúr, a district of A'sám, vi. 3, 32.

Lalulpúr, Ráo Sáhib marches through (28 Sept '58), v. 235.

Lalbagh, in Central Provinces, v. 12.

Láhtpur, a district of Central Provinces, iii. 21, v. 12; its description, v. 12; Major Kirk communicates with from Naugáon (9 June), iii. 128.

Mutiny at (13 June), v. 66; Europeans at, flee to Rájah of Bám-púr, v. 66; effect on Indur of state of troops at, iii. 141.

Tántiá Topí occupies (15 Oct '58), v. 237; Ráo Sáhib joins Tántiá Topí at (20 Oct '58), v. 237; operations of Ráo Sáhib and Tántiá Topí near, v. 308.

Col. Liddell occupies and advances against Firuzahá from (17 Dec '58), v. 254.

Lál Singh, kills his own officer while attacking Ridge at Dehli (18 June), ii. 411a.

Lál Madhu Singh, a young Oudh chief strongly opposed to the English, v. 191.

- Lal Singh, paramour of Mahārājah Dhulip Singh's mother, his character, i. 3; his treachery, and fall, i. 4; resides in Dehrā Dūn during Mutiny, vi. 117; assists the English there, vi. 117.
- Lance, Mr., Magistrate of Itāwah, accompanies force to eject Rūp Singh from Barhī (Aug '58), v. 215; after capture of Barhī pushes on to Chakarnagar, v. 215; and defeats rebels there, v. 215.
- Lance, Mr. G., renders much service in restoring order at Kānnpūr, vi. 78; implicates Tāntiā Topi in the Kānnpur massacres, v. 265n.
- Landaar, situation of, iii. xii, road to, lies through Sahāranpur, iii. 199.
- Lade, Mr. C. E., Magistrate of Dhākah, vi. 28.
- Lane, Mr. F. B., Deputy Collector of Jessor, vi. 26.
- Lang, Lieut., examines breach at Kashmir bastion, Dehli (12 Sept), iv. 17; with first column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19; leads assault at the Kashmir bastion, iv. 23.
- Lang, Lieut., his daring entry and occupation of Kadam Rasul (11 Mar '58), iv. 268.
- Lang, Mr. Arthur, his kindly feeling for the natives of India, vi. 76.
- Langmore, Lieut., commands at the Water Gate, Lakhnāo, iii. 297; his exposed position near the Water Gate, iii. 385.
- Lansdowne, Lord, moves the Jewish Disabilities Bill, i. 271.
- Lar, name for Lower Sindh, vi. 144n.
- Larkhanā, a district of Sindh, vi. 145.
- Larkins, Mr. T. P., Magistrate of Dhākah, vi. 28.
- Larkins, Capt., sends Lieut. Craigie to protect Nuriāh (28 Aug '58), v. 192; sends supports to Lieut. Craigie (29 Aug '58), v. 192.
- Lascelles, Mr., Naval Cadet, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.
- La Touche, Capt., his brave attack on Halgalli (29 Nov), v. 166.
- Latour, Mr., Judge of 24 Pargannahs, vi. 25.
- Lātū, place at which Chitrāgōn mutineers were defeated and driven into jungle (18 Dec), iv. 295.
- Laughnan, Private Andrew, plants flag on Kābul Gate, Dehli, iv. 25.
- Law, Capt., wounded through treachery of his men near Mardān (26 May), ii. 365n; killed at Dehli (23 July), ii. 447.
- Lawford, Mr. H. B., Magistrate in Bardwān, vi. 6.
- Lawrence, Capt. Richard, Chief of Police, ascertains mutinous disposition of Lāhor troops, ii. 321; summoned to council of emergency at Lāhor (12 May), ii. 321; advises depriving Sipāhīs of their ammunition, ii. 322n.
- With fourth column at assault of Dehli, iv. 90; directed to command fourth column by Major Reid, at assault of Dehli, iv. 29; takes command of fourth column when the day was lost, iv. 29 and n; secures orderly retreat of defeated fourth column, iv. 80.
- Lawrence, Col. A. W., commands Cavalry in Whitlock's column, v. 133.
- Lawrence, Col. George St. Patrick, Governor-General's Agent in Rājputānā, iii. 163; his character and history, iii. 163, iv. 404.
- Goes to Mount A'bu (Apr), iii. 164; hears of Mirāth outbreak while at A'bu, iii. 164; resolves to secure Ajmīr arsenal, iii. 165; sends for European troops from Dīsā, iii. 166; Dīsā column placed at his service, v. 13.
- Issues proclamation to Rājput princes (23 May), iii. 167; requests troops for Agra to be passed through Rājputānā, iii. 167; descends from A'bu to Bīāur (1 June), iii. 170.
- Created Brigadier-General of all,

**Lawrence, Col. George—cont.**

troops in Rájputáná (1 June), iii. 170; orders repair of Ajmír fort, iii. 170; resides alternately at Ajmír, Bísaur, and Nasirábád, during June and July, iii. 170n; preserves routine of civil duties at Ajmír, iv. 386; trusts to the Mair soldiery, iv. 385

Re-captures escaping convicts from Ajmír gaol (9 Aug.), iv. 387; on outbreak of riots, sends Lieut. Heathcote to advise Jodhpúr commander (28 Aug.), iv. 394; urges Jodhpúr troops to advance from their entrenchments, iv. 395; the Jodhpúr troops are defeated (8 Sept.), iv. 395.

He creates a diminutive field force (10 Sept.), iv. 396, advances against A'wah, but is unable to attack it (18 Sept.), iv. 397; receives help from Bombay troops (Jan '58), iv. 400; suppresses disturbance in Jodhpúr, vi. 160.

Resigns military command to Maj.-Gen. Roberts (Mar '58), iv. 401; removes Capt. Showers from political command for disobedience, iii. 173.

**Lawrence, Lady,** hears at Marri of intended rising in Hazárah (Aug.), v. 211.

**Lawrence, Lieut. Samuel,** commands at the Redan battery, Lakhnao, iii. 297; distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; wins Victoria Cross at first sortie from Residency (7 July), iii. 301.

**Lawrence, Mr. Alexander J.,** wounded on Mount A'bu (21 Aug.), iv. 390; his exposure of Gen. Showers' pretences, iii. 375

**Lawrence, Mr. George,** called from Sikrará to Lakhnao by Sir H. Lawrence (9 June), iii. 263

**Lawrence, Sir Henry,** his personal appearance, i. 7; his activity and powers of endurance, i. 331; his character, i. 6, iii. 234, 293, 378.

*His earlier Services.*—Aids in

**Lawrence, Sir Henry—cont.**

inducing Sipáhis to enter Afghanistan, i. 202; accompanies Pollock to Kábul, i. 5; appointed to Nipál (1842), i. 5; appointed Resident in the Panjáb (1846), i. 5; his unlimited authority in the Panjáb, i. 7; his reforms in the Panjáb, i. 9; plainly predicts the Mutiny, i. 332 and n; returns to England through ill-health (1847), i. 11.

Returns to the Panjáb (1848), i. 27, dissents from annexation of the Panjáb, i. 34n; appointed head of Board of Administration in Panjáb (1849), i. 36; his kindly advice to John Nicholson, ii. 340n; deals gently with the privileged classes in the Panjáb, i. 42; rightly gauges Sikh feeling with respect to English dominance (1850), i. 252; his removal from the Panjáb, and its effect on his health (1853), i. 45, i. 331.

Asks to be sent to Haidarábád, i. 45n; he is appointed Governor-General's Agent in Rápútána (1853), i. 45n; supports Madan Pál's succession to Karaulí Ráj, i. 69; his desire to take part in the Crimean War, i. 291.

*His general Policy.*—On promotion in the Indian Army, i. 246; his disapproval of General Service Order (1856), i. 345n; his remarks on the absence of a pay-code for the Indian Army, i. 236n; disapproves of resumption policy, i. 130n; his condemnation of the policy of suppressing Native princes, i. 333; his reasons for the misgovernment of Oudh Nawábs, i. 85n; on the object of creating Oudh into a kingdom, i. 86n.

Proposed as commander of Persian expedition, i. 307; offers to act as interim Commissioner in Oudh (1856), i. 292.

*His Oudh Administration.*—Appointed Commissioner of Oudh

**Lawrence, Sir Henry—cont.**

(Jan '57), i. 329; his opinion of the dangerous condition of the Sipáhis (Feb '57), i. 331; arrives at Lakhnao (20 Mar), i. 332, iii. 234.

Recognizes the dangerous excitement of the people, iii. 236; knows that Muhammadan feeling is against the English, iii. 237; detects the discontent in Oudh, and its cause, iii. 234; from the first moment begins to tranquilize Oudh, iii. 234, 236; proposes employment to natives of Oudh, iii. 238; pacifies the small traders of Lakhnao, iii. 238; pays pensions withheld from Oudh aristocracy, iii. 238; but fails to content the late King's soldiery, iii. 248.

*Prepares for the Storm.*—Warns Alahabad of dangerous condition of Sikh troops, ii. 187n, urges Lord Canning to get troops from China, Ceylon, and Gurkhas, i. 452, ii. 246; asks and obtains plea for military power (16 May), i. 451 ii. 246; warns Mr. Colvin, early in May, to look to safety of the forts, i. 436; reports signs of dangerous conditions, i. 423, his protective measures on hearing of Mirath outbreak, iii. 245, holds his famous Durbár (12 May), iii. 244; his arguments check, but cannot stop mutiny, iii. 241, convinces the reason of the Oudh soldiery, iii. 240; his guiding principles at the crisis, iii. 246.

His conversation with the doubting Jánadar, iii. 247; hears from Native officers of the deep-rooted distrust of Sipáhis, i. 435; authorized to move disaffected regiment, but prudently declines to do so, i. 431; resolves to disarm 7th Regt. (3 May), i. 432; scene at disbandment of 7th Regt. i. 433; suppresses the first mutiny at Lakhnao, iii. 243.

Urges, upon Ranáras, the necessity of relieving Kánpur, ii. 155;

**Lawrence, Sir Henry—cont.**

sends succour to Kánpur (21 May), ii. 224; receives authority to call in Gurkhás (22 May), iii. 246; makes the Residency defensible, iii. 242; occupies the Machchí Bhawan, iii. 242; stores and arms the Residency, iii. 242; secures some of the guns, iii. 242; the care and foresight with which he prepared for the siege, iii. 296; his tenderness for holy places, iii. 379; removes ladies, &c., to Residency (26 May), iii. 247.

*The Second Outbreak.*—The outbreak of 30 May facilitates his defence, iii. 252; his critical position at the moment of the outbreak of mutiny, iii. 250; cuts off revolted Sipáhis from city iii. 250; marches against mutineers, iii. 251, and disperses them by one discharge of artillery (31 May), iii. 252.

His sudden illness necessitates a Provisional Council (9 June), iii. 278, the strong measures of Mr. Gubbins startle him into renewed action, iii. 278, he dissolves the Council and resumes command (11 June), iii. 278; his opinion of Mr. Martin Gubbins, iii. 278; his increasing illness urges him to select a successor, iii. 276; organizes Native brigade for defence of Residency (12 June), iii. 279, his inability to help Sir H. Wheeler at Kánpur, iii. 282; his description of Oudh on 12 June, iii. 275.

*The Battle of Chinhat.*—The enemy congregate at Nawábganj Bara Banki, iii. 283; they advance on Chinhat (28 May), iii. 283; Sir Henry resolves to go out against them, iii. 283; reason for the battle of Chinhat, iii. 376; force with which he attacked mutineers at Chinhat, iii. 283; the battle is fought (29 June), iii. 284; defeat ensured by treachery of Native

**Lawrence, Sir Henry—cont.**

gunners, iii. 285; his retreat secured by gallant charge of Capt. Radclyffe, iii. 285; he defends Kukrail bridge by a ruse, iii. 286; he makes over command to Col. Inglis, and hurries to secure the main point, iii. 286; sends a force which successfully holds the iron bridge, iii. 286; concentrates his shattered force in the Residency, iii. 287; horrible confusion in the Residency, iii. 299; the rebels begin their attack, iii. 289; Sir Henry abandons the Machhi Bhanwan, iii. 288; and blows up the place, iii. 289; his calmness and decision at defeat of Chinhat, iii. 287; he gives intelligence of the loss of Kānhpūr, ii. 215; mortally wounded by a shell in the Residency (2 July), iii. 292; account of his death (4 July), ii. 308, iii. 378; effect of news of his death on Dehli Camp, iii. 453.

He founds the famous Lawrence Asylum, iii. 294.

**Lawrence, Sir John**, his character and early service, i. 37; appointed to Board of Administration in Panjāb (1849), i. 37; created Chief Commissioner of the Panjāb (1853), i. 44. character of his rule in the Panjāb, i. 46; his policy of dealing directly with the people, i. 111, ii. 354.

*His Afghan Policy.*—Concludes engagement of amity with Afghanistan (1855), i. 314; confers with Dost Muhammad at Peshāwar (1 Jan), i. 318; his mistaken estimate of Dost Muhammad's power, i. 327; his want of faith in Dost Muhammad, i. 327; his opinion of the subsidy to be given to that potentate, i. 322; signs Articles of Agreement with Dost Muhammad (26 Jan), i. 324; good results of the treaty with him, ii. 316.

Consulted as to commander of

**Lawrence, Sir Henry—cont.**

Persian expedition, i. 307; thinks Sipāhīs in the Panjāb pleased with the new rifle, i. 427; his proposed trip to Kashmīr not carried out (May), i. 451.

*His Precautionary Measures.*—His position on the outbreak of the Mutiny, ii. 318; his comprehensive grasp of the situation, on the outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 348; his witty telegram, ii. 347n; his confident calmness on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 347; on the danger of precipitancy, ii. 351n; directs discrimination in the execution of mutineer prisoners, ii. 367.

*The Movable Column.*—Assured by Edwardes of the safety of Peshāwar, ii. 341; urged by Edwardes to form a movable column, ii. 342; sanctions formation of Movable Column (13 May), ii. 344; directs Nicholson to remain at Peshāwar, ii. 346; proposes to raise Sikh Irregulars (13 May), i. 451; urges Gen. Anson to disarm Sipāhīs at Ambālāh (15 May), ii. 106; telegraphs to secure Philūr, ii. 105n, joined by Gen. Reed and Chamberlain, at Rāwalpindī, ii. 346; receives plenary power (17 May), i. 451, urges Gen. Anson to advance immediately on Dehli, ii. 113; hears from Gen. Anson that speedy advance on Dehli is impossible, ii. 112; advises trust in Patialā and Jhīnd, and speedy advance on Dehli, ii. 116; brushes aside Commissariat difficulties against advance on Dehli, ii. 117.

*His Active Measures.*—Commends disarmament of Sipāhīs at Peshāwar (22 May), ii. 361; informs Lord Canning of death of Gen. Anson, ii. 212n; reasons which induced him to denude the Panjāb of Europeans, v. 210; enlists old Sikh Artillerymen, for siege of Dehli (July), ii. 355, 449;

Lawrence, Sir Henry—*cont.*

forms a movable column to protect the Panjáb, v. 210.

*His Pesháwar Scheme.*—His disesteem of Pesháwar, ii. 458; proposes to cede Pesháwar to Dost Muhammad, ii. 458, 465; his reason for proposed cession of Pesháwar, ii. 458, 460; almost insists on abandonment of Pesháwar (25 July), ii. 460; urged by Edwardes to sacrifice Dehli rather than Pesháwar ii. 462; Lord Canning rejects his proposal to abandon Pesháwar, ii. 466.

*His Dehli Reinforcements.*—Sends final reinforcements, with Gen. Nicholson, to Dehli, ii. 484; estimate of his services with respect to siege of Dehli, iv. 405

Suppresses rising in Gughara (14 Sept), v. 211; equips a small column to start from Kurki (Jan '58) iv. 219

*His View of the Mutiny.*—His qualifications for probing the cause of the Mutiny, v. 279; thinks there was no previous conspiracy, v. 357; believes that the conspiracy began with the Hindús, v. 354; his firm opinion that the outbreak had its origin in the Army, v. 353; his decision in favour of the greased cartridge theory, v. 280, 353; suggests transportation for King of Dehli, v. 361.

Lean, Mr., Judge of Mirzápúr, vi. 46.

Le Bas, Mr., after outbreak, represents civil power at Karnál, ii. 122n; receives the entire support of Nawab of Karnál, ii. 122n; delays the Guides on their march to Dehli (6 June), ii. 351.

Le Champion, Col., clears Carabineers from charge of inactivity on 10 May, ii. 49n.

Leckie, Dr., accompanies Lord Canning to India, i. 280.

Legge, Mr., Unconvenanted officer of A'samgarh, vi. 68

Le Grand, Capt., attempts to dislodge Kúnwar Singh from Jagdispúr, iv. 334; defeated by Kúnwar Singh, iv. 335, vi. 171; killed at Jagdispúr (23 Apr '58). iv. 335.

Le Grand Jacob, *see* Jacob, Capt. G. Le Grand.

Leia, occupied by Lieut. Herbert Edwardes (1848), i. 20.

Lough, Capt., at Sambhalpúr, gets aid from Katak (Sept), iv. 306; a second time gets help from Katak (Oct), iv. 307; asks further help but cannot get it (Dec), iv. 307; saves Mr. Hanson from being murdered, iv. 307.

Leith Hay, Brig., commands a brigade at attack on Baréli (5 May '58), iv. 367.

Lemaistre, Mr., head clerk at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Lemaistre, Mrs., resides with her three children at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Le Mesurier, Capt., present with siege-train, at attack on Baréli (5 May '58), iv. 367.

Le Mesurier, Col., commands at A'singarh, v. 39; sends away some Sipáhis to Burhánpúr (19 June), v. 40.

Lennox, Lieut., commands Engineers at attack on Lakhnao (13 Nov), iv. 121.

Lennox, Col., commands troops at Faizábád, iii. 265; escapes from Faizábád and ultimately reaches Gorákhpúr, iii. 270; reaches Captainganj in safety, iii. 269.

Leodán Singh, becomes Ráo Rájah of A'war, vi. 153.

Leslie Sir Norman, attempt to assassinate at Rohri (12 June), iii. 24.

Lester, Lieut., leads party of Sítdpúr fugitives safely to Lakhnao, iii. 255; mortally wounded at siege of Lakhnao (14 July), iii. 300.

Lester, Maj.-Gen., assumes command at Belgáon (11 May), v. 18; im-

**Lester, Maj.-Gen.—cont.**

proves defences of that place, v. 18; reports insurrection in Dhárá (26 May '58), v. 168; prudently sends the disaffected Thákú Singh to Badamí (2 Aug), v. 22; punishes five conspiring Sipáhs at Belgaon, v. 23, his death (June '58), v. 172.

**L'Estrange, Capt.**, cordially assists Major Eyre to relieve A'rah, iii. 63; gallantly leads charge to clear the road to A'rah, iii. 66.

**Leupholt, Mr.**, brave-hearted missionary, who remains in Banaras notwithstanding mutiny, ii. 172*n*.

**Lewis, Ensign**, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.

**Lewis, Lieut.**, sheltered in his flight from Sultánpur, by Rustam Sah, iii. 272*n*.

**Lewis, Lieut. T. E. I. N.**, commands a party of sailors at Dhákah, vi. 28; his gallantry at Dhákah, vi. 170; attempts to disarm Dhákah Sipáhs (Nov), vi. 29, attacks and scatters mutinous Sipáhs at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293, bravely drives rebels from an enclosure near Chandéri (5 Mar '58), v. 105.

**Lewis, Quartermaster-Sergeant**, murdered at A'zamgarh (3 June), ii. 161.

**Leycester, Mr. G. P.**, Judge of Bardwán, vi. 6.

**Liddell, Lieut.-Col.**, leads escalating column at Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 115; left in command of Jhánsí (22 Apr '58), v. 120; advances towards Sironj in pursuit of Tántiá Topi (5 Sept '58), v. 231; stops Tántiá Topi from crossing the Betwá (Oct '58), v. 23*n*; advances from Lalitpúr towards Chandéri (17 Dec '58), v. 254.

**Liddell, Veterinary Surgeon**, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.

**Light, Lieut.**, energetic Artillery officer before Dehli, ii. 448*n*.

**Light, Major**, warns Brig. Seaton of approach of rebels, near Gangarí (Dec), iv. 202.

**Lightfoot, Capt.**, breaks the right of Tántiá Topi at Jhánsí (1 Apr '58), v. 113; drives rebels from Jaurá-A'lipúr (21 June '58), v. 161.

**Lillie, Mr. J. E. S.**, Judge of Dhákah, vi. 28.

**Limond, Lieut.**, engineer with party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

**Lind, Capt.**, commands Multání Horse, in Rewari expedition (Oct), iv. 76; his gallant charge at Nánul, iv. 81.

**Lind, Lieut.**, of the Swedish Navy, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90*n*.

**Lind, Mr. F. M.**, Magistrate and Collector of Banaras, ii. 151, vi. 39; his character, vi. 41, resents proposal to retreat from Banáras to Chanár, ii. 152, joins with Mr. Gubbins in preventing the abandonment of Banaras, vi. 41; provides place of refuge at Banaras, vi. 42; becomes Magistrate of Jaunpúr (8 Sept), vi. 51; acts as a soldier in Jaunpúr, vi. 51.

**Lincoln Lord**, fellow-student with Viscount Canning, i. 268.

**Lincoln, Mr.**, heroically joins in saving Mr. Capper's life, iii. 288.

**Lindsay, Lieut.**, murdered near Mohálabá (June), iii. 269.

**Lindsay, Major**, killed at Kánhpúr, ii. 246.

**Lindsay, Mrs.**, died at siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 247.

**Linsáigúr**, occupied by Capt. Wyndham (Jan '58), v. 86; Capt. Wyndham advances from, to attack Shorápur (6 Feb '58), v. 87.

**Litchfield, Major**, disliked by his Sipáhs, i. 214.

**Little, Brig.**, command Cavalry at attack on Lakhnáo (18 Nov), iv. 121; left in charge of Dilkushá iv. 126; commands Cavalry at

**Little, Brig.—cont.**

attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188.

**Little, Major,** clears roads near Gú-nah (Feb '59), v. 259.

**Littledale, Mr.,** Judge, one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 53n.

**Littler, Sir John,** his opinion as to removal of Royal Family from Dehli, ii. 19.

**Lloyd, Maj.-Gen.,** commands at Dánápúr, iii. 26; the extent of his command, iii. 26, suppressed the Santál insurrection, iii. 26, his blind confidence in Dánápúr Sipáhis, iii. 80; believes in the loyalty of his Sipáhis (2 June), ii. 93n; he has a personal repugnance to disarming them, iii. 41.

Sir P. Grant suggests placing the responsibility of disarming on him, vi. 9, responsibility of disarming Dánápúr Sipáhis thrown on him by Lord Canning, iii. 40; he shrinks from the responsibility, iii. 42; declines to disarm Dánápúr Sipáhis, iii. 33; vacillates in intention to disarm Sipáhis, iii. 42, allows a detachment of Europeans to pass without attempting the disarmament, iii. 42; changes his mind, and stops the next detachment, iii. 42; resolves to deprive Sipáhis of percussion-caps, iii. 42; inadvertently incites Sipáhis to mutiny, iii. 43; removes percussion-caps from magazine at Dánápúr (25 July), iii. 43; his method of doing this, iii. 43; the extreme injudiciousness of the measure, iii. 43.

Orders percussion-caps to be taken from persons of Sipáhis, iii. 44; the Sipáhis resist and break into mutiny (25 July), iii. 45; on outbreak of mutiny, goes on board river-steamer, iii. 44; his absence on river-steamer prevents arrest of Dánápúr mutiny, iii. 45; his lame excuse for retiring to the steamer, iii. 46n; refuses to

**Lloyd, Gen.—cont.**

pursue mutineers until they are out of danger, iii. 49; by delay, allows mutineers to start for A'rah, iii. 46; his lame excuse as to the uselessness of pursuing mutineers, iii. 49n.

Proposes to intrench Danapur (26 July), iii. 49; Mr. W. Tayler urges him not to do so, iii. 50; implores him to pursue the mutineers, iii. 50; sends some riflemen in a steamer to intercept mutineers (26 July), iii. 49; sends a small party to relieve A'rah (27 July), iii. 51; recalls his small party from relief of A'rah, iii. 51; is again induced by Mr Tayler to do something to relieve A'rah, iii. 51; sends Capt. Dunbar with a small force to A'rah, iii. 51; complete defeat of this party, iii. 57; invited by Major Eyre to assist in relief of A'rah, but discourages the enterprise, iii. 63n.

Ordered to be tried by court-martial, iii. 76; his unfair treatment by Government, iii. 345; Lord Dalhousie condemns Government for throwing responsibility on him, vi. 8n; he, and the Indian Government, solely responsible for Dánápúr mutiny, iii. 46.

**Lloyd, Mr. Thomas K.,** Magistrate of Hamirpúr, vi. 83; murdered at Hamirpúr, vi. 83.

**Lock, Lieut.,** wounded at Nasirábád mutiny (28 May), iii. 168.

**Lockhart, Capt.,** commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

**Lockhart, Col.,** placed with troops to cover Ujjén (Aug '58), v. 229; advances to Súanir, v. 229.

**Lockhart, Lieut.,** nobly endeavours to extinguish fire in No. 1 battery (10 Sept), iv. 11; severely wounded at No. 1 battery, iv. 11.

**Lodiáná,** situation, and description,



**Lodiānā—cont.**

- ii. xvii; its important situation, ii. 378; Sipāhīs at, threaten mutiny (1844), i. 206; its unprotected condition in May, ii. 121n; unable to supply Artillery at first outbreak (15 May), ii. 106; the Guides reach (1 June), ii. 351; Sipāhīs seize Fort and Treasury (8 June), ii. 378; Mr. Ricketts fights the Jālandhar mutineers near (8 June), ii. 379; disorder and destruction rampant in (2 June), ii. 380; mutineers evacuate, ii. 382; townspeople disarmed (15 June), ii. 383; punishment for plunder of, ii. 382; partly protected by Rājāh of Nabhā, v. 214.
- Login, Sir John, appointed guardian of Dhulīp Singh, i. 34.
- Lohanga, where Major Renaud's column halted, on fall of Kānhpūr, ii. 269.
- Lohar, district attempted by Firūzshāh (Dec '58), v. 251.
- Lohārdagā, a district of Ohutīā Nāgpūr, iv. xiii, vi. 4.
- Lohārī, fort captured by Major Gall, and every defender killed (5 May '58), v. 121.
- Longden, Capt., his daring in attack of the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 140; present with his battery at attack on TāntīāTopī (6 Dec), iv. 188.
- Longden, Lieut.-Col., leads small party from Benāras to co-operate with Gurkhas (Oct), iv. 224; ordered to clear rebels from A'zamgarh (1 Nov), iv. 104; drives rebels from Atrāolia (9 Nov), iv. 224; fights under Lord Mark Kerr at battle of A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 325.
- Longfield, Brig., commands reserve column at assault of Dehlī, iv. 20; leads reserve column to occupy positions won by stormers at Dehlī, iv. 35.
- Loni, a river of Jodhpūr, vi. 159.
- Lotān, a cooking-vessel, its religious importance, i. 144.

- London, Marshal, anecdote of his devotion to his profession, iv. 153.
- Loughnan, Lieut., commands at Innes's House at Lakhnao, iii. 297; distinguishes himself at Innes's post (20 July), iii. 380.
- Lowe, Capt., leads party to bring Gen. Havelock's rear-guard into Residency, Lakhnao (25 Sept), iii. 366; captures Captain Bazaar, Lakhnao (26 Sept), iv. 108; severely wounded at Lakhnao, iv. 114.
- Low, Gen. Sir John, Military Member of Council, his character and views of Indian policy, i. 283; his early services, i. 56; Resident at Lakhnao (1835), i. 90; his courage saves Lakhnao from pillage (1836), i. 91; mistakenly called the author of the quashed Oudh treaty of 1837, i. 93n; recommends recognition of Karaulī adoption (1852), i. 67.
- Becomes Resident at Haidarābād (1853), i. 45n; opposed to annexation of Nāgpūr (1854), i. 58; his minute of Mar. 1855, urging stoppage of Oudh misrule, i. 103.
- Inclined to excuse disaffected Oudh regiments, in early May, i. 437; advises the primary importance of recovering Dehlī, ii. 90.
- Admits that the Council was deluded into condemning Mr. Toller of Patnā, iii. 80.
- Low, Mr. Malcolm, Chief Civil Officer at Pilibhit, v. 192; proposes guides for attack on Sirpur, Aug '58), v. 198.
- Lowe, Dr., his description of the Sipāhī arsenal at Kālpi, v. 130n; his description of the final struggle for Kālpi, v. 128n; his description of the passage of the Chambal by Col. Durand (19 Nov), v. 52.
- Lower Provinces, extent and description, vi. 2; diversity of races and languages in, vi. 3.
- Lewis, Mr., Magistrate of Patnā, iii.

**Lewis, Mr.—cont.**

85; sent to arrest the conspirator A'li Karim, iii. 85; amusing account of the attempted capture, iii. 86; A'li Karim easily escapes, iii. 86.

**Lewis, Mr. John**, his opinion as to removal of Royal Family from Dehli, ii. 19.

**Lowth, Lieut.-Col.**, commands storming party at Jhānsi (3 Apr '58), v. 115; clears way for escaladers, and forces his way to Rani's palace, v. 116; leads attack on rebel left, at capture of Gwalior (19 June '58), v. 157.

**Lucaa, Mr.**, killed at Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384.

**Ludlow Castle**, residence of Commissioner Fraser, near Dehli, ii. 391; mutineers attack (23 July), ii. 446.

**Ludlow, Major**, his careful instruction of the Mahārājah of Jaipur, vi. 153.

**Lugard, Col.**, storms and captures Banks's house (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; orders the assault of Begam Kotli (11 Mar '58), iv. 269; drives Mahulavi from Shādātganj (21 Mar '58), iv. 286.

Sent with brigade to relieve A'zamgarh (29 Mar '58), iv. 328; occupies Sultanpūr (5 Apr '58), iv. 329; attacks and defeats rebels at Tigrā (10 Apr '58), iv. 329; captures Jaunpur (11 Apr '58), iv. 330; forces the passage of the Ganges, near A'zamgarh (14 Apr '58), iv. 330; relieves A'zamgarh (15 Apr '58), iv. 330.

His operations in Jagdispūr jungles (Apr '58), vi. 171; forced to send additional troops in pursuit of Kūnwar Singh (16 Apr '58), iv. 332; crosses the Ganges to attack Kūnwar Singh (3 May '58), iv. 336; defeats rebels, and occupies Jagdispūr (9 May '58), iv. 337; again defeats Amar Singh (11 May '58), iv. 337; defeats Amar

**Lugard, Col.—cont.**

Singh a third time (12 May '58), iv. 337; crushingly defeats Amar Singh at Dalipūr (27 May '58), iv. 337; cuts roads through jungle to defeat rebels (June '58), iv. 338; compelled by excessive labour to return to England (15 June '58), iv. 338.

**Lumsden, —**, killed at Najafgarh (25 Aug), ii. 492.

**Lumsden, Capt. John I.**, the third man to enter the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 129, 140; killed inside the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 130.

**Lumsden, Lieut. Peter**, appointed to Mission to Kandahar (1857), i. 324.

**Lumsden, Major Henry**, conveys the Mahārāni of Lāhor from the Panjāb (1848), i. 21; appointed to head Mission to Kandahar (1857), i. 324; visits Dost Muhammad at Jamrud, i. 318; signs Articles of Agreement with Dost Muhammad (26 Jan '57), i. 324; condemns the proposal to abandon Peshāwar, ii. 467n; Lord Canning's letter of encouragement to, i. 326.

**Lund-khur hills**, final refuge of mutineers from Hoti-Mardān, ii. 365.

**Luni, river** of Jodhpur, iv. xii.

**Lusam Ferry**, near Philūr, point where Jālandhar mutineers crossed the Satlaj (8 June), ii. 379n.

**Lushington, Mr.**, Commissioner of Mānbhūm, attacked by Kols, iv. 306; forced to abandon his camp to retreat from the Kols, iv. 306; he is wounded in the retreat, iv. 306.

**Lushington, Mr.**, Commissioner of Singhbhūm, his excellent work in Chutiā Nāgpūr, vi. 35.

**Lushington, Mr. F. A.**, Collector of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

**Lūtf A'li Khān**, traitorous banker at Patnā, iii. 37; suspected and arrested, iii. 37; acquitted on ground of insufficient evidence, iii.

Lútf A'li Khán—*cont.*

37; honoured as a martyr by Mr. Tayler's successor, iii. 37.

Lyall, Mr., Opium Agent at Patná, murdered (3 July), iii. 86.

Lyall, Mr. Alfred, Assistant Magistrate of Bulandshahr, driven away by Sipáhís (21 May), vi. 135; his gallant conduct in the Kháki Risála, vi. 132*n*; returns to Bulandshahr (25 May), vi. 135.

Lysaght, Capt., bare chancel of church at Sháhjahánpúr against attacking mutineers (31 May), iii. 214.

## M.

Maafi Tenures, i. 143*n*.

Macan, Brig. Henry, suppresses mutiny at Nasirábád (10 Aug), iv. 387.

Macan, Capt., his evidence as to deterioration of Indian Army, in 1832, i. 200.

McAndrew, Adjutant, informs his Colonel of excited feeling at Barhám-púr (27 Feb), i. 368.

MacBarnett, Lieut., killed at storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.

Macbean, Major, his great services at the Alambagh, iv. 252; his fierce bravery at the assault of Begam Kothí (11 Mar '58), iv. 270.

McCabe, Capt., clears the way for Gen. Havelock's guns to enter Residency (27 Sept), iii. 366; killed in sortie from Redan battery, Lakhnao (29 Sept), iii. 326, 364, iv. 110.

McCausland, Col., takes command of Fathgarh (25 May '58), iv. 378.

McCrea, Capt., sent to recall Brig. Carthew to bridge on Bithúr road, iv. 174; dies fighting bravely at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 177.

McCrae, Mr., wounded in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

Macdonald, Capt., suppresses mutiny at Govindgarh (1850), i. 230.

Macdonald, Capt., charges with Cavalry and breaks rebel left at Dhár (22 Oct), v. 48; his dangerous state, by over-exertion, v. 131*n*; killed at Kursí (23 Mar '58), iv. 287.

Macdonald, Major, attempt to assassinate, at Rohní (12 June), iii. 24; executes murderous Sipáhís at Rohní (16 June), iii. 25; his description of the hanging scene at Rohní, iii. 25*n*; postpones mutiny at Rohní, by his courage, iii. 25.

Macdonald, Mr., Collector of Kanpúr, conveys Government treasure into jungle to save it from mutineers (Dec), iv. 193.

Macdonald, Mr. A. G., Collector of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.

Macdonald, Mrs., her brutal murder at Mirath, ii. 202*n*.

McDonell, Mr., saves a boat-load of men by his calm courage, iii. 47; wins the Victoria Cross for his bravery in the retreat from Agra, iii. 58*n*.

McDouglas, band-boy, rides 80 miles to summon Nicholson to Fathgarh (24 June), ii. 479*n*.

Macdowall, Gen. Hay, on false prophecies against English rule (1806), i. 169*n*.

McDowell, Lieut., accompanies Capt. Hodson to capture secreted princes at Humáyun's tomb (21 Sept), iv. 55; accompanies Capt. Hodson in his daring ride from Mainpurí (30 Dec), iv. 207; his perilous adventure while returning with Capt.

**MacDowell, Lieut.—cont.**

- Hodson, iv. 208; wounded at Shamsabad (27 Jan '58), iv. 219.
- McDuff, Col., commands part Infantry in Whitlock's column (16 Nov), v. 188; marches on Nagód (24 Mar '58), v. 187; joins Gen. Whitlock at Bandah (27 May '58), v. 187.
- McEgan, Dr., escapes to larger fort at Jhánaf, ii. 128; murdered there (8 June), iii. 126.
- McFarlane, Capt., expels rebels from fort of Nárnul, iv. 82.
- Macfarlane, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.
- MacGregor, Col., sent to accompany Jang Bahádur's force, iv. 225.
- Macgregor, Col. George, induces the Nawáb Nazim to tranquillize population (March), i. 378.
- MacGregor, Lieut., commands Sipáhis at Patan, v. 71; surprised and seized by Sipáhis (19 Sept), v. 71; murdered at Katanjí (26 Sept), v. 72.
- MacGregor, Lieut., greatly distinguishes himself at capture of great Imámbarah (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.
- Macgregor, Major George, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; receives charge of the Maháráni of Lahor, at Banáras, i. 27.
- MacGill Bhawan, its position at Lakhnao, ii. 307, iii. 242; Sir H. Lawrence's preparations for the defence of, iii. 247, 281; abandoned and blown up by English (29 June), iii. 289; wisdom of evacuating and destroying, iii. 378; subsequent capture of (16 Mar '58), iv. 279.
- MacHlígáon, defeat of rebels at, by Gen. Hope Grant (4 Dec '58), v. 308.
- MacHlípatan, mutinous Subahdars sent to (1806), i. 173.
- Macintire, Capt., commands Nisám's Cavalry at Jabalpur (Nov), v. 183;

**Macintire, Capt.—cont.**

- greatly distinguishes himself at Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 187.
- McIntyre, Major, left in charge of A'lambagh (23 Sept), iv. 109; his skill in holding the A'lambagh, iv. 120.
- Mackay, Private, heroically enters the Sikandarbagh by a hole in the wall (16 Nov), iv. 139.
- McKenna, Lieut., dies fighting bravely at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 177.
- Mackenzie, Capt. Alexander, commands Irregular Cavalry at Bareli, iii. 204; calls out his Irregulars, and checks outbreak of mutiny (26 May), iii. 206, firmly believes in the fidelity of his Irregulars, iii. 207; warned of the intended rising, iii. 208; his judicious arrangements for anticipated rising, iii. 208; on outbreak of mutiny tries to arrange his Irregulars for action (31 May), iii. 209; right wing marches from parade-ground, iii. 209; risks his life to bring his men to their duty, iii. 210; his men refuse to obey, iii. 211; compelled to leave Bareli with only 28 of his men, iii. 211; specially commended by Col. Troup for gallantry at Bareli, iii. 211a.
- Mackenzie, Capt. Colin, nearly murdered by his own Sipáhis, at Boláram, i. 239.
- Mackenzie, Holt, his bow mot on the Land Revenue of India, i. 118.
- Mackenzie, Major Murray, commands heavy guns on Dehli Ridge, ii. 448a; recounts the heroism of Tombs and Hills at Dehli Ridge (9 July), ii. 437a; struck by splinter on 30 July, from effects of which he dies at Simlah, ii. 448a.
- Mackeson, Col. Frederick, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; his murder near Pesháwar (1850), ii. 498.
- Mackeson, Fort, disarmament of Sipáhis at (24 July), ii. 479.

- Mackillop, John**, a brave civilian, killed a siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 250.
- Mackinlay, Mr. Daniel**, heads deputation at Calcutta, to urge Lord Canning to disarm Dánápúr Sípáhís, iii. 41; his account of his interview with Lord Canning, vi. 8.
- Mackinnon, Capt.**, accompanies Sir Hope Grant's column in Oudh, iv. 346; joins in attack on Benf Mádhú (25 May '58), v. 186.
- Macleod Innes, Major**, his conspicuous daring at Badsháhganj, iv. 234; wins the Victoria Cross (23 Feb '58), iv. 234n.
- Macleod, Mr. Donald**, appointed to Panjáb (1849), i. 38; becomes Financial Commissioner in the Panjáb (1853), i. 47n; summoned to Council of Emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321; sends supplies into Dehíá Dun (June), vi. 119.
- Macleod, Major**, his character, iii. 178; member of council during Mr. Colvin's illness at A'gra, iii. 178.
- McMahon, Capt.**, guards the confluence of Jumnah, Chambal, and Sindh rivers (Dec '50), v. 251.
- McMahon, Commissioner**, sends to Nicholson for help at Siálkot (9 July), ii. 479.
- Macnaghten, Mr.**, Assistant Commissioner at Govindgarh, his character, ii. 328; raises a body of villagers to cover Govindgarh, ii. 328.
- Macnaghten, Mr. Elliot**, Chairman of Court of Directors, i. 275.
- McNaghten, Sir William**, warned by Ján Fishán Khán of his danger at Kábdí (1839), i. 355n.
- McNamara, Capt.**, his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140.
- McNamara, Dr.**, his report on chemical constitution of cartridge paper (11 Feb), i. 385.
- McNeill, Capt.**, rescues Miss Jackson
- McNeill, Capt.—cont.**  
and Mrs. Orr from captivity (17 Mar '58), iv. 281n.
- McNeill, Sir John**, entertains idea of subsidizing Afghanistan, i. 315.
- Macpherson, Capt.**, summoned to Council of Emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321.
- Macpherson, Mr.**, joins in attack on mutinous Sípáhís at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293.
- Macpherson, Mr. Arthur**, a barrister, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.
- Macpherson, Major Chartres**, Resident at Gwáliar, doubts fidelity of Contingent, iii. 112; his prudent arguments to Sindhiá, v. 145; effect of his counsel on Sindhiá, v. 294; induces Sindhiá to send his body-guard to protect A'gra, iii. 111; forbids Lieut. Tomkinson's detachment to enter Gwáliar (12 June), vi. 174.
- Shut up in A'gra fort (Aug), iii. 191; advises Sindhiá from A'gra, iv. 66.
- Stops Gen. Napier at A'grí by false intelligence (12 Dec '55), v. 252.
- MacQueen, Lieut.**, his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbágh (16 Nov), iv. 140.
- Madan Mán Singh, Col.**, the Gurkhá leader, killed at (30 Oct), iv. 224.
- Madan Pál, Mahárájah**, (1853), vi. 152; selects Gauráulh Ráj, i. 69; has sons for disloyalty, vi. 152; remains loyal, vi. 153; rewarded for his loyalty, vi. 153.
- Madanpúr**, description of, v. 100; invading rebels defeated at, v. 100.
- Capt. Terman** (Jan '58), v. 100.
- Madanpúr** pass forced by Sir Rose (8 Mar '58), v. 103; men driven from pass and town into jungle, v. 103.
- Madárganj, mutiny** at (4 Dec), v. 296; mutineers from, chased

**Yule (12 Dec), iv.**

**Madras Native officer,**  
**his famous ancestor**  
**144.**

**the ruler of Kírwí,**  
**re old, at outbreak**  
**138; writes loyally**  
**Hamilton, and opens**  
**his occupation (19**  
**140; rides forth to**  
**Whitlock (2 June**

**his innocence of**  
**ly declar v. 303;**  
**and property, and**  
**41; his wealth and**  
**is condemnation, v.**

**led by Tántiá Topí**  
**Donk (July '58), v.**

**helps many Euro-**  
**at Jaunpúr, vi.**

**to murder English**  
**31; line of telegra-**  
**with Bombay,**  
**37; Queen's Pro-**  
**claimed at (1 Nov '58),**

**also called Coast**  
**stitution, i. 155;**  
**agapatan (1790), i.**  
**changes in dress of,**  
**of discontent, i. 160;**  
**in 1806, i. 159; Go-**  
**under-in-Chief, and**  
**al, dismissed for**  
**306), i. 178; real**  
**mutinies of, i. 183;**  
**rs of (1809), i. 184;**  
**(1834-42), i. 212n;**  
**ranted by Gover-**  
**by Governor-Ge-**  
**iny in consequence**  
**; Madras troops**  
**(1852), i. 338; dif-**  
**frisoning Burmah**  
**Sipáhís of, volun-**

**Madras Army—cont.**

**teer their services, and are brought**  
**to Bengal, iv. 97.**

**Madras Government, issues Procla-**  
**clamation to stop mutiny in 1806.**  
**i. 177; objects to regular foreign**  
**service for Sipáhís, i. 341.**

**Madras, Governor of, receives letter**  
**of complaints of Sipáhís (1822), i.**  
**192; Lord Harris responds cheer-**  
**fully to Lord Canning's call for**  
**assistance, i. 449**

**Mádura, the attack of (1760), i.**  
**- 148.**

**Magniac, Capt, tries to get Native**  
**Calvary to act at Indúr Resi-**  
**dency, iii. 147.**

**Mahában, a town of Mathurá, vi.**  
**85.**

**Mahalls, the Tributary of Chutís**  
**Nágpúr, iv. xiii; included in**  
**Orisá, iv. xvi.**

**Mahánadí, falls into the sea near**  
**Katak, vi. 4.**

**Mahárájpúr, Sipáhí attack of (1842),**  
**i. 202; Lord Ellenborough distri-**  
**butes sweetmeats to soldiers after**  
**battle of, i. 220.**

**Mahdípúr, Tántiá Topí passes**  
**through (Aug '58), 307.**

**Mahesh Naráin, Rájah, helps the**  
**English at Jaunpúr with match-**  
**lockmen, vi. 51.**

**Máhi, a river of Dungapúr, and**  
**Bánswará, vi. 156, 157.**

**Mahídúr, head-quarters of the**  
**Máiwá Contingent, iii. 136; com-**  
**mands line of communication by**  
**Narbadá, iii. 137; captured by**  
**Mandesar rebels, v. 50; the plun-**  
**derers chased by Major Orr, v.**  
**51; the rebels take up a strong**  
**position at Ráwal, v. 81; they are**  
**attacked and defeated with heavy**  
**loss, v. 51, 52.**

**Mahikánta, Native State of Bombay**  
**Presidency, v. 1.**

**Mahmánda, their dangerous proxi-**  
**mity to Pesháwar, ii. 336.**

**Mahmúd of Ghazni, besieges fort of**  
**Kálinjár (1023), vi. 79.**

**Mahmūd Khān**, Nawāb of Najfābād, receives overtures from Rūrki mutineers (20 May), vi. 104; comes to steal treasure from Bijnaur just too late (21 May), vi. 106; sent from Bijnaur to suppress Mawātī marauders (23 May), vi. 106; returns to Bijnaur with armed Pathāns (30 May), vi. 106; persuaded to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; suddenly returns to Bijnaur, vi. 107; receives charge of Bijnaur (7 June), vi. 108; proclaims himself ruler, under King of Dehlī (10 June), vi. 109; appropriates money at Bijnaur, vi. 109; begins to persecute Hindūs (July), vi. 110; he is driven from Bijnaur by Hindūs (6 Aug.), vi. 110; establishes his rule at Bijnaur (Sept.-Feb '58), vi. 112; attacks and plunders Mirānpūr (5 Jan '58), vi. 112; attacks Khankal and Hardwār (7 Jan '58), vi. 112; attempts third raid, but is defeated by Capt. H. Boissragon (9 Jan '58), vi. 112; utter downfall of his power at Bijnaur (17 Apr '58), vi. 114; ultimately condemned to transportation, vi. 115n.

**Mahobā**, a town of Hamīrpūr, vi. 83; fugitives from Nāogāon endeavour to reach (18 June), iii. 130; occupied by Gen. Whitlock (12 Apr '58), v. 135.

**Mahomed Yūsuf Ali Khān**, Afghān chief of Rāmpūr, iii. 219.

**Mahona**, Kālpi rebels chased through by Col. Robertson (May '58), v. 148.

**Mahudrā**, Mān Singh secretly visits (Mar '59), v. 260; and surrenders there to Capt. Meade (2 Apr '59), v. 261.

**Maipūr**, rendezvous for force attacking Bijnaur raiders (9 Jan '58), vi. 112.

**Mailir**, district west of Rewah, v. xi; stormed by Lieut. Osborne (29 Dec), v. 76.

**Maimānsingh**, a district of Dhanbāh, vi. 3, 28; remains tranquil during Mutiny, vi. 31.

**Mainpūrī**, a district of A'gra division, vi. 38; ladies and children sent safely to A'gra, iii. 104; De Kantzow, the two Powers, Mr. Kellner, Dr. Watson, three sergeants, and a clerk remain, when all others fly, iii. 104; mutiny at (22 May), iii. 104; heroic conduct of De Kantzow during tumult, iii. 104; extraordinary nature of mutiny at, iii. 108; the mutineers depart for Dehlī, iii. 105.

Evacuated by rebels, and occupied by Gen. Hope Grant, iv. 74; Capt. Hodaon starts on his daring ride to Sir Colin Campbell from (30 Dec), iv. 207.

**Mainpūrī**, Rājah of, method of dealing with his proprietary rights, i. 117; incites Rohilkhand rebels to invade the Duāb (Mar '58), iv. 350; finally dispossessed of the bulk of his estate, i. 119.

**Mairwārā**, situation of, iii. 2.

**Maisūr**, general disaffection (1806), i. 170; war in, i. 170; the Company's treatment of successors to former rulers, i. 76; a Native emissary testifies as to Nā Sahib's complicity in the outbreak of Mutiny, i. 425n; there is fidelity of, vi. 168; Queen's proclamation published at (1 Nov), v. 276.

**Maitab Singh**, a notorious rebel, caught and executed at Najfābād (9 Oct), iv. 65.

**Majāulī**, rebels driven from (Dec), iv. 226.

**Majrā**, a town of Rohtak, vi. 261.

**Makhanganj**, flying rebels driven off by Capt. Gould Weston (11 Mar '58), iv. 263.

**Makhdūm Bakhsh**, gives warning of intended mutiny at Erinpūrah (11 Aug), iv. 390; threat to murder him for showing respect to Capt.

**Makhdum Bakhsh—cont.**

Conolly, iv. 412; bravely offers his life to protect Capt. Conolly, iv. 392.

**Makimpur**, fugitives from Sítápúr escape to, iii. 256.

**Malagarh**, a landowner of, claims jurisdiction in Bulandshahr district (25 May), vi. 135; evacuated by mutineers (28 Sept), iv. 64; Col. Greathed moves against, iv. 62.

**Málápúr**, civil officers forced to leave, iii. 265; some fugitives from, reach Nipál, all but one perish, iii. 265.

**Maláun**, mutiny at (5 June), iii. 256; district cleared of rebels by capture of Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 198.

**Malcolm**, Capt., advances to Shorápúr, but finds it deserted (8 Feb '58), v. 88.

**Malcolm**, Col. George, Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; gallantry of his troops at Haikál (29 Nov.), v. 166; leads Bombay troops against Sholápúr (Jan '58), v. 86; his valuable services in disarming people of Belgáon (Apr '58), v. 166; ordered to Rámdrúg, and hurries to disturbed district (27 May '58), v. 169; captures town and fort of Nárgúnd (2 June '58), v. 171.

**Malcolm**, Sir John, Governor of Bombay, i. 276n; when 15 years old commands two companies on service (1784), i. 155n; on the dislike of Native troops for sea-voyages (1817), i. 337n; on ruling Sipáhs through their affections (1820), i. 341n; subdues the Peshwá (1818), i. 71; pledges the Government to bestow 8 lakhs annually on the Peshwá i. 71; his arrangement made with Báji Ráo, v. 289; his politic reasons for generosity to deposed princes, i. 71; dissents from policy of making Oudh a kingdom, i. 86n; his

**Malcolm, Sir John—cont.**

opinion of Mewátis, ii. 184n; opposed to annexation policy, i. 57n. **Máldá**, a district of Rájsháhí, iii. xii, vi. 8, 26.

**Maler Kotlá**, Nawáb of, directed to march to protection of Lodíáná (May), ii. 121n.

**Málibád**, Mr. Kavanagh Assistant Commissioner at (July '58), v. 198.

**Máligáon**, mutiny of troops at (1840), i. 212n; troops sent from, to strengthen Col. Stuart's column (23 July), v. 13.

**Málibábád**, turbulent outbreak there (27 May), iii. 248.

**Malmesbury**, Lord, directs amendment of the famous Proclamation, v. 273.

**Málpárbá**, river in which the Ránís of Nárgúnd destroy themselves, v. 172n.

**Málthon**, its situation, v. x; strong pass avoided by Sir Hugh Rose (3 Mar '58), v. 102, pass abandoned by rebels (4 Mar '58), v. 103.

**Malwá**, situation of, iii. x; its description, v. x; head-quarters of Contingent at Mahdúpúr, iii. 186; disaffection in (June), v. 7; mutineers from, join others at Gwáliár, iv. 66; a general rising in, organized for September, v. 45; Major Orr leads Haidarábád Contingent into (Oct), v. 51; Gen. Michel holds military charge of (Aug '58), v. 229.

**Malwá**, Western, its description, v. x.

**Malwái Sikhs**, project a rising at Derá Ishmáíl Khán (July '58), v. 212.

**Mamú Khán**, alleged paramour of Begam of Oudh, v. 189; commands Oudh rebels north of Lakhnao (Sept '58), v. 199.

**Mamat-ullah**, Shah, the saint who prophesies downfall of English ráj, ii. 27n.

**Manás**, its junction with the Brahmaputrá, vi. 31.



**Mánbhúm**, a district of Chutiá Nág-púr, iv. xiii, vi. 4; the Kols of, rise in insurrection, iv. 306.

**Manchur**, a lake in Sindh, vi. 145.

**Mándá Dityá**, Rájah of, sides with the English (June), ii. 196.

**Mándalá**, Gen. Whitlock refits at (2-4 Apr '58), v. 135.

**Mándáta**, village near Nimár, i. 420n.

**Mandáwar**, marauders at, successfully dealt with by Mr. Palmer (29 May), vi. 106.

**Mandesar**, its situation, v. x; becomes centre of rebel force (Aug), v. 44; composition of rebel forces in, v. 44; Firúzsháh leads the rebels there, v. 45; end of Dasahrá festival fixed for rising in Málwa, v. 45; the rebels visit Dhár, v. 46; they threaten the Bombay road, v. 46; rebels in, urge Holkar's troops to join them (Oct), v. 46; emissaries from, received courteously at Dhár, v. 47; the rebel force occupies Dhár, v. 47; but is driven out by Col. Durand (31 Oct), v. 49.

Rebels from, seize Jíran (Oct), iv. 399; they defeat the force sent against them, but voluntarily evacuate the place, iv. 400.

The party from Dhar retreat through Western Málwa, v. 50; they attack and capture Mahd-púr (8 Nov), v. 50; Col. Durand follows them the e, v. 51; they are overtaken and defeated at Báwal (18 Nov), v. 51; they fail to oppose the passage of the Chambal, v. 52; Col. Durand chases them back to Mandesar, v. 53; they march out to attack the Colonel in the open (22 Nov), v. 53; they are driven back into town, v. 54; brave defence made by rebels, v. 55; the stern defence of Rahiláhs saves Firúzsháh, and the rest of his army, v. 55; the rebels evacuate the place, and retreat on Nángarh (25 Nov), v. 55.

**Mandesar**—*cont.*

Placed under command of Major Orr (26 Nov), v. 56; Tántiá Topí reaches (26 Dec '58), v. 249; Major Orr marches up A'gra road to restore communication (Jan '58), v. 104.

**Mandlá**, district south of Rewah, v. x; district of Nágá and Narbadá territories, v. 60; Gen. Whitlock refits at, v. 134.

**Mandlésar**, receives mysterious *chápáts* (12 Jan), i. 420n; Bhíl troops stationed near, iii. 138; Col. Durand endeavours to reach, iii. 158 protected by Col. Durand (12 Oct), v. 46.

**Mánduri**, action fought at, by pálese troops (19 Sept), iv. 223.

**Mangal Pándi**, the first mutineer, story of his mutiny (29 Mar), i. 395, he is hanged (8 Apr), i. 402.

**Mangal Singh**, a notorious rebel, caught and executed at Akbarábád (9 Oct), iv. 63.

**Mangalwár**, village near Ganges, Gen. Havelock reaches (24 July), iii. 330, position of Havelock's encampment (28 July), iii. 312; place where Gen. Havelock received plan of Residency, from the spy Angad, iii. 306; Havelock's battle at (21 Sept), iii. 356; Sir Colin Campbell visits, in his hasty return to Kanhpúr (27 Nov), iv. 157.

**Mangarwár** *see* Mangalwár.

**Manglaur**, Lieut. Boisragon sent from, to attack Bijnaur raiders (8 Jan '58), vi. 112.

**Mangles**, Mr., Lord Canning's letter to him, about troops for India (May), i. 445; Sir J. Outram's letter to, on cause of the Mutiny, ii. 27n.

**Mangles**, Mr. Ross, wins the Victoria Cross in the retreat from A'rah, iii. 58n.

**Mangráulí**, Tántiá Topí marches from Chandérf to, v. 236; defeat

**Mangraul—cont.**

of Tántiá Topí at (9 Oct '58), v. 236; his account of the battle near, v. 308.

Manipúr, Chitrágón mutineers endeavour to reach (15 Dec), iv. 295; one of the princes joins the Chitrágón mutineers (20 Dec), iv. 296.

Mánjhá, a chief strategic point of the Panjáb, ii. 459.

Manilla, Madras troops volunteer for service in (1820), i. 341n.

Manohar, village occupied by Kúnwar Singh (18 Apr '58), iv. 233; Kúnwar Singh believed to have been wounded there (20 Apr '58), iv. 336.

Mansab A'li, faithful Muhammadan at Púrwa, who keeps open communication with Kánhpúr, iii. 274.

Mansab A'li, his duty to harass English communications in Oudh, iv. 242 defeated by Lieut. Aikman (1 Mar '58), iv. 236.

Mansel, Mr. Charles Grenville, appointed member of Board of Administration in Panjáb (1849), i. 37; becomes Resident at Náxpúr, i. 55; reports that Rágují Bhonslá had not adopted a heir, i. 55; suggests compromise with respect to adoption, at Náxpúr (1854), i. 61; removed from Náxpúr for his views on adoption, i. 61; disapproves of incautious resumption operations, i. 126.

Mansell, Adjutant, an attempt to murder him at Míraih (15 May), ii. 184.

Mansfield, Capt., dies of cholera at Lakhnao (Aug), iii. 326, 377.

Mansfield, Maj.-Gen. William, Chief of the Staff with Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 192; his character and attainments, iv. 192; his defective vision, iv. 192; ordered to occupy Subahdar's Tank to force surrender of Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 192; places his men in false posi-

**Mansfield, Maj.-Gen.—cont.**

tion, and allows Tántiá Topí to escape, iv. 193; admits that he might have captured Tántiá Topí's artillery, iv. 194n; charged with instigating Sir Colin Campbell to prevent Sir J. Ontram from cutting off Lakhnao rebels (14 Mar '58), iv. 278.

Mán Singh, his victory at Gogúndah (1576), vi. 155.

Mán Singh, Chief of the Púrbiáh, joins in the plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 425n; his reported defeat by Havelock in July, ii. 453; joins Tántiá Topí at Barna Sagar (Mar '58), v. 306; returns to allegiance, and is attacked by tálukdars (July '58), v. 168; his besiegers vanish on approach of English (23 July '58), v. 189.

Mán Singh, Rájah of Narwár, quarrels with Sindhiá (2 Aug '58), v. 231; explains his grievance to Brig. Smith, who cannot deal with it (7 Aug '58), v. 232; seizes Páurí, v. 232; Brig. Smith approaches Páurí against him, v. 232; he is attacked and driven from Páurí (23 Aug '58), v. 233; he skilfully divides his force on escaping from Páurí, v. 234.

Tries to join Tántiá Topí at Bhulwára (13 Dec '58), v. 248; joins Tántiá Topí (6 Jan '59), v. 250; marches with Tántiá Topí to Parón, v. 250; parts from Tántiá Topí near Indragarh (12 Jan '59), v. 250; Tántiá Topí comes to him as a fugitive (25 Jan '59), v. 256; protects Tántiá Topí for a time, v. 310; hides himself in Narwár (Feb '59), v. 258.

Plans for inducing his surrender, v. 258; at last he offers to surrender, v. 261; surrenders to Capt. Meade at Mahudrá (2 Apr '59), v. 261; arguments which induce him to betray his confederates, v. 261; conducts Capt. Meade to Ajít Singh, but fails to

**Mán Singh—cont.**

catch him (3 Apr '59), v. 262; agrees to betray Tántiá Topi (7 Apr '59), v. 263; tries to fix the price of betrayal, v. 263; leads party and seizes Tántiá Topi (7 Apr '59), v. 264; important effect of his surrender on the population, v. 268.

Mán Singh, Rájah, Talúkdár of Shahganj, warns Col. Goldney of coming mutiny, iii. 267; he is arrested, but released from arrest at Capt. A. Orr's intercession, iii. 267; offers to protect Capt Orr's wife and children, iii. 267; conveys Miss Orr to the British camp at Lakhnao, iii. 261*n*, receives in his fort several ladies from Faizábád, iii. 268; hears of Mrs. Mills wandering in distress, and saves her life, iii. 270; arranges with mutineers that he is to protect women and children, but not men, iii. 271.

Manson, Col., supports the claim of Náná Sáhib, i. 74*n*.

Manson, Mr. Charles, his character and mental bias, v. 164, he does not know the cause of his own unpopularity, v. 169; formerly a member of the detested Inám Commission, v. 164; he arrests the Chief of Jámkháñdi, v. 167; induces the Chief of Nárgúnd to send some guns to Dhárwár, v. 166; placed in charge of political work at Belgáon (Apr '58), v. 164; starts on tour of inspection (26 May '58), v. 168; he reaches Rámdrúg, and discovers rebellion of Chief of Nárgúnd, v. 169; endeavours to join Col. Malcolm, but is murdered by the Chief of Nárgúnd (27 May '58), v. 170.

Mará, Lieut., commands troops at Jaunpúr, vi. 50; murdered there (5 June), ii. 178.

Mara, Lieut., commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Maráthá Empire, founded by Sivaji i. 51.

Maráthás, early contests with, i. 157; war with, in 1843, i. 94; resumption policy applied to country of, i. 128; causes of disaffection in their country, v. 14; Mr. Colvin seeks the support of, in. 101; send support to Mr. Colvin from Gwahár, iii. 101.

Maráura, its situation, v. 101*n*; strong fort abandoned by rebels (4 Mar '58), v. 103.

Marbán Singh, Subahdár, avenges the death of Quintin Batty, ii. 352*n*.

Mardán, a Yúsufzai assassin wounds Lieut. Godby at (1853), ii. 498; mutiny at (23 May), ii. 363; Col. H. Spottiswoode commits suicide at (24 May), ii. 364.

Maráun, a cantonment at Lakhnao, iii. 241; mutineers deliver their second assault on Residency from, in 306.

Marjátá, a branch of the Ganges in the Sundarban, vi. 6.

Marri, in the Panjáb, ii. 342; Sir J. Lawrence hears of Míráth outbreak while on his way to, i. 451; Nicholson advises abandonment of, in preference to Pesháwar, ii. 465; proposed Hazárah rising detected at (Aug), v. 211.

Marriott, Col., counsels mercy at Vellúr (1806), i. 168.

Marriott, Major, marches from Lakhnao with dangerous Sipáhís, but returns in safety (30 May), iii. 249.

Márah Khán, second in command at Bynaur, under the rebel Mahmúd Khán, vi. 112.

Marsh, Ensign, joins in brave retention of factory near A'ígarh (June), iii. 198*n*; acts as volunteer horseman at A'ígarh, vi. 138; shot in a skirmish at that place, vi. 138.

Marshall, Mr., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.

- Marshman, Dr.**, his daughter married to Col. Havelock, ii. 210.
- Martial Law**, acts authorizing, ii. 207, 208; its operation at Alláhábád, ii. 202, 203.
- Martin, Mr.**, distinguishes himself in defence of Lakhnao, iii. 386.
- Martin, Mr. Montgomery**, his account of Banáras executions in June, ii. 178.
- Martineau, Lieut.**, considers periodical religious panic the basis of all the mistrust, i. 409*n*; told by his men, in March, that they were being out-casted, i. 406; reports to Gen. Becher the alarming condition of Sipáhis, i. 406; interprets Gen. Anson's tranquillizing speech, i. 407; the Native officers tell him that words cannot tranquillize the excitement, i. 408; ball-practice ordered, notwithstanding excitement, i. 410; says Muhammadans at Ambáláh ridicule the greased cartridge theory, v. 348.
- Martinière College**, at Lakhnao, iii. 24*n*; origin of its name, iv. 256*n*; capture of (14 Nov), iv. 128; attacked by rebels during Sir Colin Campbell's advance into Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 140; Sir J. Outram's directions with respect to attack of (Mar '58), iv. 408; captured by Sir Colin Campbell (9 Mar '58), iv. 264.
- Marwá Ghát**, Gen. Whitlock unwisely takes his force through (8 Apr '58), v. 185.
- Márwár**, a state of Rájputáná, iii. xi, 163*n*, iv. xviii; description of, iv. xvi; Tántiá Topi enters, to escape pursuit (18 Jan '59), v. 309.
- Masauli**, point of junction between Nipálese and Sir Hope Grant's force (22 Apr '58), iv. 348.
- Mason, Ensign**, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63*n*.
- Mason, Mr.**, called to return to Kohlapúr, but hurries on to Dhárwár (27 May '58), v. 168.
- Massacres**: at Dehlí (11 May), ii. 60-62; Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126; Kánhpúr (15 July), ii. 280; Baréli (May), iii. 212; Sháhjahánpúr (31 May), ii. 307.
- Master, Col.**, commands at the Brigade Mess post at Lakhnao, iii. 298; his critical position there, iii. 385.
- Masúrí**, road to, lies through Saháranpúr, iii. 199; coming Mutiny discussed there in April, ii. 32; treasure from Dehrá Dún sent to (16 June), vi. 118; saved from attack and massacre by Mr. Spankie, vi. 122.
- Matábhanga**, stream passing through Nadiá, vi. 25.
- Matheson, Capt.**, commands mounted policemen, with Gen. Franks (Dec), iv. 229.
- Mathiara**, fort where Málápúr fugitives find shelter, iii. 265.
- Mathias, Dr.**, strews in the sand the powder, &c., of Kotá Contingent, iii. 179.
- Mathurá**, a district of A'gra division, iii. xi, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 85.
- Approach of mutineers announced (May), vi. 87; ladies collected and sent to A'gra, vi. 87; Assistant Magistrate of Gurgáon rides in with news of Dehlí outbreak, vi. 88; native assistants at, know more of the outbreak than the officials, vi. 88; various fugitives from Gurgáon arrive at, vi. 88; occupied by Ját Infantry, at request of Mr. Colvin, iii. 101; Capt. Nixon arrives with Bhárpúr army, vi. 89; the place is put in state of defence by Capt. Nixon, vi. 90; the Seths inform Mr. Thornhill that the Treasury will be plundered, vi. 90; Mr. Thornhill wishes to send treasure to A'gra, vi. 90; Mr. Colvin forbids sending the treasure to A'gra, vi. 91; Jaipúr troops march to maintain order there, iii. 172.

**Mathurá—cont.**

Mutiny at (30 May), iii. 108, vi. 91; Cavalry party from, tries to cut off Mr. Thornhill, vi. 94; Mr. Thornhill returns to, and resides with the Seths (June), vi. 96; Mr. Thornhill calls meeting, and gets dubious help from inhabitants (July), vi. 97; Bhartpur troops in, accept Mr. Thornhill as leader, vi. 97; some inhabitants write to Delhi, asking the King to occupy their town, vi. 97; the mob disarmed by Mr. Thornhill, vi. 97.

Capt. Dennys arrives with Kotá Contingent (July), vi. 98; the Kotá Contingent called to Agra, vi. 98; Débé Singh proposes to expel the English from, vi. 98; Débé Singh attacked and captured, vi. 98, a Gwalior detachment mutinies, but conveys its officers safely to Agra, vi. 98; officers urged to fly to Agra, vi. 98; but Mr. Thornhill and Mr. Clifford return to save their comrades, vi. 99; attempt to murder Mr. Thornhill and Mr. Joyce (July), vi. 98, 102n.

Mr. Thornhill and Mr. Joyce at last start for Agra by road, vi. 99; the remaining officials leave by boat, vi. 99; incidents in escape of officials from, vi. 100.

The town is occupied by Delhi mutineers under Firúzsháh (26 Sept), iv. 67; order re-established at (Oct), vi. 102; Mr. Thornhill and officials return to (15 Oct), vi. 102.

Mathurá, name of a loyal gunner who spikes the guns of Kotá Contingent, iii. 179.

Matlá, a branch of the Ganges in the Sundarban, vi. 6.

Mattadin Singh, Havildar, his defence, at trial, of self and troopers (6 May), ii. 86.

Matthews, Major, reports bone-dust story at Barrackpur (Mar), i. 417n.

Máu, its position, and garrison, iii. xii, 136; Col. Platts commands at, iii. 137; Capt. Hungerford chief Artillery officer there, iii. 137; Sipáhs at, debate a rush on Indúr (20 May), iii. 138; outward loyalty of the troops at, iii. 140; at the summons of Col. Durand Col. Platts sends guns to Indúr iii. 154; Capt. Hungerford takes two hours in starting, iii. 154; he goes half-way to Indúr and returns (1 July), iii. 155; the battery taken into the fort, iii. 156; mutiny breaks out (1 July), iii. 156; murder of Col. Platts and Capt. Fagan, iii. 156; Sipáhs from, join those of Indúr, and march to Delhi, iii. 156.

Mau Ranipur, faithful native magistrate, sends intelligence of Jhánas massacre to Nagáon, iii. 128.

Maude, Capt., commands Artillery under Havelock, ii. 272; drives rebels from bridge at Pandú Nads (15 July), ii. 279; destroys flying mutineers at second battle of Bashiratganj (4 Aug), iii. 339; his battery leads entry into Lakhnao (25 Sept), iii. 360; attacks Chárbágh bridge, iii. 361; wins the Victoria Cross (25 Sept), iii. 363n; commands battery issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Maudha, a town of Hamirpur, vi. 83.

Maughan, Col., political superintendent at Kolhápúr, v. 25; closes gates and saves station from mutineers (31 July), v. 27.

Maulavi, the, by name Ahmad Ullah, or Ahmad Sháh, a Talukdar of Faizabad, ii. 197n, iv. xix; a prime mover in preliminary conspiracy, v. 292; his personal character and previous history. iv. 379; one of the three capable rebel leaders, iv. 105.

His first appearance in the rebellion, at Khusrú Bágh, Alláhabád (June), ii. 196; present at

## Maulavi—cont.

defeat of Fathpūr (12 July), ii. 273n.

Leader of the rebel forces at Lakhnao (Dec), iv. 240; his plan for dislodging Sir J. Outram from the A'lambagh, iv. 240; makes determined attack on A'lambagh (12 Jan '58), iv. 242; swears to capture the convoy from Kānpūr, iv. 244; Capt. Olpherts defeats attempt on convoy (14 Jan '51), iv. 245; he is wounded and nearly captured, iv. 245, imprisoned by the rebels in Lakhnao (Feb '58), iv. 246; released from prison, again attacks the A'lambagh (15 Feb '58), iv. 246.

Defies the English at Shādat-ganj, but is driven out with great loss (21 Mar '58), iv. 286; his daring reconnoitring (12 Apr '58), iv. 347; instance of his real tactical skill (13 Apr '58), iv. 347; forced to evacuate his position at Bari, iv. 348; escapes with his army from Sir Colin Campbell (30 Apr '58), iv. 365; escapes to Kānpūr from Allāhābād (15 June), ii. 201.

Endeavours to capture Shāhjahānpūr (2 May '58), iv. 372; seizes the town, but is stopped by Col. Hale's resistance at the gaol, iii. 373; bombards the gaol of Shāhjahānpūr (7-11 May '58), iv. 373; Brig. Jones is sent to drive him away, iv. 373, he advances against the Brigadier but is forced back into the town, iv. 374; important reinforcements reach him at Shāhjahānpūr, iv. 375; Brig. Jones reaches the gaol, but is reduced to the defensive, iv. 376; he attacks Brig. Jones in Shāhjahānpūr, and is defeated (15 May '58), iv. 376; sends the bulk of his army to Muhamdi (16 May '58), iv. 377; dexterously evacuates Rohilkhand (24 May '58), iv. 378.

## Maulavi—cont.

Seeks help from Powāin, and the Rājah consents to see him, iv. 380; he finds the gates closed, and tries to force them with his elephant, iv. 380; killed at the gate by the Rājah's brother (5 June '58), iv. 380; his head is exposed at Shāhjahānpūr, iv. 380; his death resented, and the cause of further unsettlement, v. 191; tribute to his patriotism and manliness, iv. 281.

Maun-ell, Lieut. Fred., urges capture of Dehli by *coup-de-main*, ii. 397; with fourth column at assault of Dehli, iv. 20; shot down in assault of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 42n.

Mauritius, Sipāhīs volunteer for service in (1811), i. 338; troops sent from to India (June), v. 4.

Mawe, Dr., dies of sunstroke while escaping from Nāogaon (20 June), iii. 130.

Maxwell, Lieut.-Col. G. V., posted on bank of Ganges during attack on Kānpūr (28 Nov), iv. 173; sent to co-operate with Sir Hugh Rose (Apr '58), v. 125; sent to attack Kalpi, iv. 315; reaches Jamnah opposite Gulsulī (15 May '58), v. 125; crosses Jamnah to assist attack on Kalpi (20 May '58), v. 127.

Maynard, Major, advances to Sandelā and drives away rebels (6 Oct '58), v. 199; his desperate courage at Panū (7 Oct '58), v. 200.

Mayne, Capt., with party of Cavalry, restores order near Narsinhpūr (Nov), v. 73.

Mayne, Capt., killed in attack on Lakhnao (14 Nov), iv. 125n.

Mayne, Major W., on Govindgarh mutiny (1850), i. 230n.

Mayne, Mr. F. O., chief civil officer of Bandah, vi. 79; his character, vi. 79; his prudent measures to preserve order in Bandah, vi. 79;

**Mayne, Mr. F. O.—cont.**

sends treasure to safer stations (May), vi. 80; trusts treasury balance to Sipáhis, vi. 80; arrival of Fatpúr fugitives causes insurrection (8 June), vi. 80; suppresses first insurrection, vi. 80.

Attempts to disarm Sipáhis at Bandah (14 June), vi. 81; retires with Europeans from Bandah, vi. 81; receives charge of Southern Mirzápúr (Sept), vi. 49; after escaping from Bandah works energetically in Mirzápúr, vi. 81; receives friendly letters from Nawab of Bandah, vi. 82; refuses to reply to Nawab of Bandah's letters, vi. 82.

- Returns to Bandah in the wake of Gen. Whitlock's army (Apr '58), vi. 82; finds evidences of disorder at Bandah, vi. 82; applies the law mercilessly at Bandah, vi. 82; hangs the leaders, and ~~loses~~ the led, at Bandah (May '58), vi. 82

His special certificate as to the loyalty of the Regent of Kírwi, v. 303; officially pronounces the Ráo of Kírwi free from treason, v. 303.

His valuable services, vi. 50; monument to his memory at Aláhabád, vi. 83.

Mayne, Rev. Mr., Chaplain, makes personal appeal for troops for Simlah, ii. 109n.

Mayo, Lord, refuses to place Gen. Showers in Legislative Council, iii. 875.

Mayo, Mr. Arthur, Midshipman, R.N., his gallantry, vi. 170; wins Victoria Cross at Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 293.

Meade, Capt. R. J., his character, v. 218; the constituents of his famous regiment of horse, v. 218; raising of his regiment of horse at Agra (Dec), v. 218; moves from Bijráon to Sirsimáo, to clear roads (27 Feb '59), v. 258; opens communication with Naráyan Singh

**Meade, Capt. R. J.—cont.**

(8 Mar '59), v. 259; induces Naráyan Singh to return to Sirsimáo, v. 259; has interview with Mán Singh's agent (11 Mar '59), v. 259; promises Mán Singh life and subsistence, v. 259; moves forward to A'gar (20 Mar '59), v. 260; Mán Singh's family surrenders to him (25 Mar '59), v. 260; sends Mán Singh's family to their own villages near Sipri, v. 260; marches on to Mahudrá, v. 261; Mán Singh surrenders at Mahudrá (2 Apr '59), v. 261; operates on Mán Singh's mind to induce betrayal of Tántia Topi, v. 261; attempts, but fails, to capture Ajit Singh (5 Apr '59), v. 262; receives Tántia Topi as prisoner (8 Apr '59), v. 264; carries Tántia Topi to Sipri, v. 264; tries Tántia Topi by court-martial and hangs him (18 Apr '59), v. 265.

Meade, Mr., his condemnation of Lord Canning for not acting on suggestions of Calcutta inhabitants, ii. 92n.

Mecham, Lieut. Adjutant at Lakhnao, iii. 242, his coolness preserves his life (8 May), iii. 243n; sent to suppress rising at Malihábád, iii. 248; by skill and daring returns safely from Malihábád, iii. 248; successfully repulses third assault on Residency (18 Aug), iii. 310n; blown up at Lakhnao, but not hurt (18 Aug), iii. 381; greatly distinguishes himself throughout defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Medley, Capt., traces No. 1 battery, Delhi (7 Sept), iv. 8; traces No. 3 battery (9 Sept), iv. 13; examines breach at Kashmir bastion, iv. 17; with first column at assault of Delhi, iv. 19; leads the assault at the Kashmir breach, iv. 23.

His prudent daring at Kadam Basúl, Lakhnao (11 Mar '58), iv. 267; renders the Sháh Najaf defensible, iv. 268.

- Medlicott**, \*Geological Professor at Rurki, ii. 132n.
- Meerut**, *see* Mirath.
- Melápur**, station of Bahraich, iii. 261.
- Melbourne**, Lord, i. 270n.
- Melghát**, Brig Hill's occupation of, stops Tántiá Topí (Nov '58), v. 241.
- Melville**, Mr., compelled to flee from Bulandshahr to Mirath (21 May), vi. 134.
- Melville**, Mr., B.C.S., joins in attack on Bijnaur raiders (9 Jan '58), vi. 112.
- Melville**, Mr. Leslie, objects to the annexation of Satarah (1849), i. 54n.
- Mehar**, a district of Sindh, vi. 145.
- Mehdí**, Maulavi, Magistrate of Patná, arrested by Mr. Tayler, iii. 35.
- Mehdípur**, its description, v. 21; mutineers from, join others at Gwáhar (Aug), iv. 66; the Contingent at Indur Residency refuse to fight iii. 148; attacked by rebels retreating from Dhar (8 Nov), v. 50; part of the Contingent fights loyally, and then escorts Europeans to Col. Durand's camp, v. 50; Major Orr saves Mrs. Timmins at (12 Nov), v. 51.
- Méhndí**, Col. Colin Troup defeats\* rebels at (18 Nov '58), v. 204.
- Mehndí Husen**, shows real military capacity, iv. 232; calls himself Názim of Sultánpur, iv. 229; sends his raiders into Bihar (Aug), iv. 311; plunders district near Jaunpur (Dec), iv. 229.
- Defeated by Gen. Franks, at Hamídpur (19 Feb '58), iv. 232; tries to stop Gen. Franks at Bádasháganj, iv. 233; out-manœuvred by Gen. Franks, iv. 233; defeated at Bádasháganj, Sultánpur (23 Feb '58), iv. 234; commands rebel forces at Belwá (4 Mar '58), iv. 316; he marches against Col. Bowcroft, but is driven into his
- Mehndí, Husen—cont.**  
intrenchment, iv. 317; makes two other attacks, which are defeated (17 and 25 Apr), iv. 317.  
His final defeat and pursuit, by Gen. Hope Grant (27 Nov '58), v. 203.
- Meiklejohn**, Lieut., killed in escape, at Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 117.
- Mekká**, Prince Mirzá Korash makes pilgrimage to, ii. 21.
- Mekránís**, join rebellion in Mandecar (Aug), v. 44.
- Mertá**, a town of Jodhpur, vi. 160.
- Mess-House**, Lakhnao, attack and capture of (17 Nov), iv. 142.
- Metcalfe**, Lord, opposed to annexation policy, i. 57n.
- Metcalfe**, Sir Charles, Resident at Haidarábád, i. 6, 45n; his views of the tenure of dependent Princes, i. 66; objects to excessive deference shown to King of Dehli (1806), ii. 5, opposes increased stipend to Dehli Emperor (1838), ii. 8; supports Indian Bible Society, i. 348.
- Metcalfe**, Sir T. J., Deputy Collector of Fathpur, vi. 76.
- Metcalfe**, Sir Theophilus, his evidence as to popular credence in Persian conquest in India (Jan), v. 342; his account of the Persian proclamation at Dehli (Mar), ii. 31; his evidence on the intended seizure of the Kashmir Gate, v. 344; hastens to Dehli Magazine to convey intelligence of coming attack (11 May), ii. 66; delays the Guides in their march to Dehli (6 June), ii. 351.
- Metcalfe**, Sir Thomas, gains consent of Fakir-ud-din as to his succession to Dehli royal title, ii. 20; receives special appeal from Emperor in favour of Jawan Bakht's succession, ii. 21.
- Metcalfe House**, its position near Ridge at Dehli, ii. 390; curious traditions concerning, ii. 408; and



**Metcalf House—cont.**

tineers occupy (11 June), ii. 409; occupied by English (12 June), ii. 410.

**Méwar or Udaipur**, the most ancient state of Rájputáná, iii. *xvii*, 163*n*, iv. *xvii*, vi. 155; head-quarters of political agency in Rájputáná, iii. 163.

**Mewát**, district comprising Alwar, vi. 153; marauders of, suppressed near Bijnaur by Nawab of Najibábád (23 May), vi. 106.

**Méwatis**, Sir John Malcolm's opinion of, ii. 184*n*; they join rebellion in Mandesar (Aug), v. 44.

**Misanganj**, rebels defeated at, by Brig. Eveleigh (5 Oct '58), v. 200.

**Míáni**, site of Sir C. Napier's defeat of the Amirs of Sindh (1843), vi. 145.

**Mián-Mír**, its situation, ii. *xiii*; the military station near Lahor, its garrison in May, ii. 320; plan of general conspiracy at (May), ii. 323*n*; the disarming parade (13 May), ii. 324; native troops at, disarmed, ii. 344; Sir J. Lawrence's opinion of disarmament at, ii. 354.

**Michel, Maj.-Gen.**, his operations against Tántiá Topi, v. 224*n*; given military command of both Málwá and Rájputáná (Aug '58), v. 229; joins Col. Lockhart at Nalkérah, v. 229; pushes forward troops to cover Indur (Aug '58), v. 229; advances to Chapana (Sept), v. 229; drives Tántiá Topi from Rájgarh (Sept '58), v. 230; advances to Sironj in pursuit of Tántiá Topi (5 Sept '58), v. 231; marches on Mangrauli (9 Oct '58), v. 236; defeats Tántiá Topi there, v. 236; marches on Ráo Sáhib at Sindwáhá (10 Oct '58), v. 237; defeats Ráo Sáhib there (15 Oct '58), v. 237; catches Tántiá Topi at Kgrai, near Sagar, v. 238; destroys half Tántiá Topi's army at Kurai (25 Oct '58), v. 238; chases

**Michel, Maj.-Gen.—cont.**

Tántiá Topi from Sindwáhá to Lalitpúr, v. 238; joins Brig. Parke at Hoshangábád (7 Nov '58), v. 242; endeavours to track Tántiá Topi through the wild Betul country (7-10 Nov '58), v. 243; recrosses Narbadá at Barwáni (20 Nov '58), v. 245; occupies Chaprá (Jan '59), v. 255; the skilful arrangements which hunted down Tántiá Topi, v. 268; marches 1,700 miles himself in this famous pursuit, v. 268.

**Michni, Sipáhis at, disarmed**, ii. 374.

**Middleton, Capt.**, his daring in attack on the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 140; present with his battery at attack on Tántiá Topi (6 Dec), iv. 188; distinguishes himself at Sheorájpur (5 Dec), iv. 195; accompanies Sir Hope Grant's column in Oudh (11 Apr '58), iv. 346; his conspicuous gallantry in the chase of Kunwar Singh (15 Apr '58), iv. 331 and *n*.

**Midnapur**, a district of Western Bengal, vi. 3.

**Mihrwán Singh**, attempts to kill Capt. Conolly (Aug), iv. 411.

**Miles, Lieut.**, commands Cavalry at Goudah, iii. 263.

**Miles, Lieut.**, sent to do duty with Nepalese (Aug), iv. 222.

**Miles, Lieut.**, killed at outbreak in Múltán (31 Aug '58), v. 213.

**Miller, Col.**, enters Jabalpur with Madras Infantry (2 Aug), v. 70; commands Madras Infantry there, v. 133.

**Miller, Lieut.-Col. W. H.**, commands artillery in Whitlock's column, v. 183; greatly distinguishes himself at Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 137.

**Mills, Capt.**, killed in gallant charge on rebels at Mehidpúr (8 Nov), v. 50.

**Mills, Lieut.**, killed in attack on Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 153.

Mills, Mrs., her sufferings while escaping from Faizábád, iii. 270; succoured and sent to Gorákhpúr by Rájah Mán Singh, iii. 270.

Milman, Col., commands small force at A'zamgarh (Mar '58), iv. 319; blockaded in A'zamgarh gaol, by Kúnwar Singh (4 Apr '58), iv. 326; marches against Kúnwar Singh (21 Mar '58), iv. 319; attacked, and driven back, by Kúnwar Singh (22 Mar '58), iv. 320.

Mínás, a people of Sirohi, vi. 162.

Minchanah, Taluk of, i. 118a.

Mír A'lam, Nizám's minister, helps the English in 1806, i. 171.

Míraj, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. 14; its description, v. xi; the Chief of, forced to surrender his ammunition (June '58), v. 172.

Míran-ki-Sarai, Sir Colin Campbell reaches, iv. 210; place where Capt. Hodson and Sir Colin Campbell met (30 Dec), iv. 208.

Misáhpúr Katra, point of junction of Gen. Penny and Brig. Walpole's forces (Apr '58), iv. 349; Col. Jones brings in Gen. Penny's column there (3 May '58), iv. 352.

Míraṭh, a division of N. W. Prov., ii. xxii, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 125, 134; description of cantonment, ii. 39; its importance and garrison, i. 415; a Native centre of news-transmission, i. 861a.

34th Native Regt. disbanded at (1844), i. 219; becomes headquarters of the Artillery, i. 359; preponderance of Hindús in 3rd Native Cavalry at, i. 415a.

A disturbing Faqir appears there in Apríl, i. 415; conspiracy before the Mutiny at, v. 292; the story of mixing ground bones with flour, i. 417; Native troops accustomed for years to use greased cartridges, i. 379; Sipáhis permitted to grease their own cartridges (27 Jan), i. 378; Sipáhis

Míraṭh—cont.

apparently contented in early May, i. 428.

Incendiary fires break out (28 Apr), ii. 34; Cavalry troopers refuse to take cartridges (24 Apr), i. 416; Court of inquiry into conduct of Cavalry, ii. 33; constitution of Court, ii. 35; the 85 troopers ordered to be tried by Court-Martial, ii. 35; trial (6 May), and verdict of Court, ii. 36; sentence confirmed, ii. 37; sentence on the 85 troopers carried out (9 May), ii. 38.

Exciting rumours on 9 May, ii. 39; Sipáhis communicate with Dehli before outbreak, v. 313; the Natives prepare for the outbreak during 10 May, ii. 40; last telegram before outbreak, i. 437a; great outbreak (10 May), i. 437, ii. 41; circumstances of the outbreak at, v. 313; the 85 troopers released from prison by their comrades, ii. 43; general massacre of Europeans, ii. 44; slaughter of Europeans during night of 10-11 May, ii. 51; Mrs. Craigie saved by the fidelity of her husband's troopers, ii. 52.

Extraordinary inactivity of European troops at and after outbreak, ii. 46, 54; mutineers allowed to escape through culpable delay, ii. 50; the policy of pursuing mutineers discussed, ii. 80; strength of European troops at, ii. 46; conduct of principal officers during the outbreak, ii. 47; Capt. Craigie and Lieut. Clarke boldly try to control the mutiny, ii. 48; cautious conduct of Col. Smyth, ii. 47, 48, and a; prompt act of Col. A. Wilson, ii. 48, 49; deliberate action of Gen. Hewitt, ii. 49; cause of unpreparedness at station, ii. 78; instances of courage and devotion at outbreak, ii. 56; evidences of forethought in the outbreak, v. 317.

rath—*cont.*

Some fugitives from Dehli reach (11 May), ii. 73; martial law proclaimed at (18 May), ii. 130; mutiny of Sappers at (15 May), ii. 133; direct communication with, severed (21 May), iii. 102; after outbreak, attention given to defence only, ii. 129; complete effacement of English at, ii. 130*n*; help in suppression of crime given by military not before 24 May, ii. 135.

Civilians from Murádábád reach, in safety (6 June), iii. 222; bankers refuse to advance money to the Government (June), vi. 127; Mr. Dunlop organizes volunteers at, vi. 127; Gújars driven from neighbourhood of, vi. 128; panic and selfishness rule military counsels (May–Sept), iii. 200.

Mír Bákír Húsen, warns Col. Goldney of coming mutiny, iii. 267.

Mírí, a tribe to the north of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

Mír Ja'far, i. 150; his descendant resides at Murshidábád, vi. 26.

Mír Kásim, makes Munger the capital of Bihár (1766), iv. 91*n*, vi. 34.

Mír Khán Sáhíb, Saíad, his faithfulness and bravery at Mirath (11 May), ii. 496.

Mír Muhammad Húsén Khán, Názim, shelters Col. Lennox and family for nine days, and sends them to Gorákhpúr, iii. 270.

Mír Punah Ali, presents petition of mutineers to Náná Sáhíb, ii. 500.

Mirwá, Col. Rowcroft's camp at (Dec), iv. 225.

Mirza, faithful Muhammadan servant of Mr. Blake, tries to save Europeans at Gwáliár, iii. 115*n*.

Mirzá Abdulla, his treacherous conduct, v. 347.

Mirzá Gaffúr Beg, sent by rebels to stop approach of Gen. Franks, iv. 233; his strong position at Bád-

Mirzá Gaffúr Beg—*cont.*

sháhganj, iv. 233; he is completely defeated by Gen. Franks (23 Feb '58), iv. 235.

Mirza Haidar, induces King of Dehli to become a Shíah, ii. 29.

Mirza Mughul, publicly appointed Commander-in-chief in Dehli, v. 327; he is encouraged by the King of Dehli in opposing the English, v. 324.

Mirza Muhammad Korash, Prince, eldest son of Bahádúr Sháh, protests against succession of Jawan Bakht, ii. 21; his claims to Dehli succession recognized by Lord Canning, ii. 23, 24.

Mirzapúr, a district of Banáras division, iii. *xv*, vi. 38; its description, vi. 45; poor descendant of ancient ruler of Banáras lives respected at, v. 290*n*.

Troops from, reach Alláhábád (9 May), ii. 182; Col. Pott's ingenuity in removing temptation from Sipáhis (June), vi. 47; invaded by defeated Sipáhis from A'rah (11 Aug), vi. 49; A'rah Sipáhis totally defeated (20 Aug), vi. 49; Kúnwar Singh makes irruption into (8 Sept), vi. 49.

Mirzá Takí Beg, his treasonable knowledge at Peshawar, v. 347.

Mishmí, a tribe to the north of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

Mitchell, Col., hears of the greased cartridge scare from a Sipáhi (16 Feb), i. 367; reproves his men angrily for the fears about the cartridges, i. 368; orders parade of Barhám-púr troops (28 Feb), i. 369; orders Cavalry and Artillery to be present at parade, i. 370; hearing a tumult, brings Cavalry and Artillery to overawe Infantry, i. 371; reluctantly countermands order for parade, i. 372; his prudence in face of the excited men, i. 371; reports dying confession of Isrí Pánd., i. 429*n*.

Mitchell, Sergeant, bravely remains

**Mitchell, Sergeant—cont.**

at Mainpuri during mutiny, iii. 104.

**Mithauli**, captured by Col. Colin Troup (8 Oct '58), v. 204.

**Mithauli Rajah**, shelters English fugitives, iii. 255; feeds English fugitives concealed in the jungles till October, iii. 255; orders English fugitives to Kauchauna for greater safety, iii. 258.

**Mocatta**, Lieut., reads order to Lâhor Sipahis, directing them to pile arms, ii. 325.

**Mohadaba**, fugitives from Faizabad betrayed there, iii. 269.

**Mohamdi**, massacre of Europeans at, ii. 807; plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 200.

**Mohamrah**, in Persia, proclamation of King of Persia found there, ii. 80; Gen. Havelock leaves there (15 May), ii. 211.

**Mohan**, on the Sai, Mr. Pat Carnegie, chief civil officer at, v. 197; rebels attempt to capture (7 Aug '58), v. 197; they are compelled to retreat from, by Col. Eveleigh, v. 197.

**Mohan Lal**, his evidence as to undecided conduct of Sipahis after Mirath outbreak, v. 356.

**Mohârar**, pursuit of Kâlpî rebels stopped here (3 June), v. 148.

**Mohar Singh**, leads the revolt in Muzaffarnagar (June), vi. 123.

**Moir**, Capt., left in charge of A'lam-bâgh (18 Nov), iv. 121.

**Moisa'd Din**, Prince, heads the revolt at Vellûr (1806), i. 166.

**Mokand Lal**, see Mukand Lal.

**Möller**, Lieut., arrests an assassin single-handed in Great Bazaar, Mirath (14 May), ii. 55.

**Mollinchn**, a branch of the Ganges on the Sundarban, vi. 6.

**Momin Khân**, faithful trooper who keeps to Capt. Conolly, iv. 411.

**Monck-Mason**, Capt., Political Agent at Jodhpur, his character, iii. 172; receives a small Contingent of troops from Jodhpur, iii. 172;

**Monck-Mason, Capt.—cont.**

applied to by Abbâs Ali for promise of pardon (25 Aug), iv. 393; prevented by Government order from making terms with Abbâs Ali, iv. 393, 395; killed near A'wah (18 Sept), iv. 397.

**Moncrieff**, Capt., assists in restoring order in Chutiâ Nâgpûr (Jan '58), iv. 308.

**Moncrieff**, Rev. Mr., his devotion to duty during siege of Kânpûr intrenchments, ii. 243.

**Mondoh**, gives the final blow to Capt. Douglas in the King of Delhi's palace (11 May), v. 319.

**Money**, Lieut., Artillery officer, heroically fights mutineers at Delhi with Artillery only (18 June), ii. 414; commands Artillery at flank attack on rebels, from Delhi Ridge (14 July), ii. 440; wounded at Ludlow Castle, Delhi (23 July), ii. 447.

**Money**, Mr. Alonso, Magistrate, his view of the danger threatening Gayâ, iii. 72; directed to bring treasure from Gayâ to Patnâ, iii. 72; resolves to abandon treasure at Gayâ, iii. 72; his resolution to abandon the treasure indefensible, iii. 73; induced by Mr. Hollings to return to Gayâ for treasure, iii. 73; returns to Gayâ, summons fresh troops, and proceeds to remove treasure, iii. 74; burns Government paper, and conveys treasure to Calcutta (2 Aug), iii. 74; his reason for retiring from Gayâ to Calcutta, iii. 75; his disobedience, vacillation, and blundering, converted into a triumph, iii. 75.

Resumes his duties at Gayâ, iv. 312; induces Capt. Rattray to march against Cavalry, who wheel round and sack Gayâ (8 Sept), iv. 312; made a C.B. for his extraordinary conduct, iii. 76.

**Money**, Mr. D. J., Judge of Râjshâhi, vi. 26.

- Monson, Gen.**, his retreat from the Chambal, ii. 115.
- Montgomery, Mr. Robert**, his early and life character, ii. 319, v. 183; appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 38; becomes Judicial Commissioner in the Panjáb (1853), i. 47n.
- His prudent measures for the safety of Lāhor, ii. 321; calls a council at Anārkali, ii. 321; present at disarming of Lāhor Sipāhīs (18 May), ii. 324; secures important places near Lāhor, ii. 327; urges Mr. Cooper to secure Govindgarh, ii. 327; his account of Nicholson's march to Gurdāspur, ii. 480n.
- Becomes Chief Commissioner of Oudh (16 May '58), v. 183; his discreet method of acting under the Oudh proclamation (June '58), v. 183.
- Montgomery, Major**, leads expedition and relieves Aṭigarh, iii. 192.
- Montgomery, Sergeant**, bravely remains at Mainpuri during mutiny, iii. 104.
- Montresor, Col.**, irritates his Sipāhīs by restrictions (1806), i. 170; by vigour and mercy prevents mutiny at Haidarābād, i. 172.
- Moore, Capt.**, his conspicuous bravery at Kānhpūr, ii. 241; defeats an attack on Kānhpūr by ingenuity, ii. 249n; reluctantly favours capitulation, ii. 252; negotiates Kānhpūr capitulation, ii. 252; leads the Kānhpūr garrison out of the intrenchment, ii. 254; murdered at Kānhpūr (27 June), ii. 259.
- Moore, Capt.**, guides Brig. Parke's detachment through Chhotā Udai-pūr jungles (Nov '58), v. 246.
- Moore, Dr.**, murdered by revoltors in Sambalpūr (Dec), iv. 307.
- Moore, Mr.**, Joint Magistrate at Mirzāpūr, vi. 46; seizes and hangs the rebel chief of Bhudoi, vi. 48; reward offered for his head, vi.
- Moore, Mr.—cont.**  
48; he is set upon and beheaded (4 July), vi. 48.
- Moore, Mrs.**, her courage during Kānhpūr siege, ii. 248.
- Moors**, early name for Indians, 146.
- Moorsom, Lieut.**, his great service at the Aṭambāgh, iv. 252; killed in capture of iron bridge at Lānao (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.
- Moramān**, rebel, defeated at Brig. Eveleigh's hands (Nov '58), iv. 252.
- Morār**, cantor, success of Gwāliār, xv; Tānt, his wife leads Gwāliār Contingent from (9 Nov), v. 8.
- rebel troops occupy at instigation of Rānī of Jhānsī (30 May '58), 146.
- Sir Hugh Rose drives rebels (16 June '58), v. 151.
- Morāsā**, halting-place of Brig. Parke (18 Aug '58), v. 227.
- Morī Gate**, at Dehli, ii. 393.
- Morland, Mr.**, supports the claim Nānā Sāhib, i. 74n; declines unwonted proposal of visit Nānā Sāhib, i. 422.
- Morphy, Capt.**, dies fighting bravely at Kānhpūr (28 Nov), iv. 177.
- Morrison, Gen.**, induces the Bedi Sipāhīs to labour at Arakan, 197.
- Morton, Sergeant-Major**, conveys Christian's child safely to Lānao, iii. 255; himself taken Lakhnao and there murdered (Nov), iii. 260n.
- Morwāna, Mr.** Dunlop's approach scares rebels from, vi. 133.
- Moseley, Col.**, marches with 64th to Sindh (1844), i. 207; conducts the temporary mutiny his regiment, i. 208; his mistaking entails a second mutiny in his regiment, i. 208; removed from regiment, and cashiered, i. 211.
- Mosque**, the, on Ridge at Dehli, 389.
- Motihārī**, capital of Champā near Patnā, iii. xii, 26; abandoned by Europeans, iii. 70.

**Motí Mahall**, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 247; description of, iv. xvii; Military Police at, mutiny (12 June), iii. 279; Gen. Havelock's rear-guard extricated from (27 Sept), iii. 366; attack and capture of (17 Nov), iv. 148.

**Motí Masjid**, in A'gra fort, converted into a hospital, iii. 188.

**Moti Misr**, discloses Patná conspiracy of 1845, i. 224n.

**Mouat, Dr.**, witnesses "Panic Sunday," vi. 20n; his description of "Panic Sunday" at Calcutta, iii. 17n.

**Moulmein**, i. 215.

**Mound**, the, in rear of Dehli Ridge, ii. 483n.

**Mountstevens**, Capt., killed at attack on Dehli Ridge (9 July), ii. 439n.

**Mowbray-Thomson**, Capt., *see* Thomson, Capt Mowbray.

**Mubarakpūr**, captured by Col. Wroughton (27 Sept), iv. 223.

**Mudhal**, its description, v. xi; state in southern Marathā country, v. 14.

**Muddki**, mutiny of the 64th at (1844), i. 207.

**Muddkipūr**, military position at Lakhnao, iii. 241; mutineers of Lakhnao occupy, iii. 251.

**Mughal Mirzā**, a Dehli prince, secreted in Humayun's tomb, iv. 55; his death, iv. 55.

**Mughul Beg**, murderer of Commissioner Fraser, ii. 60; evidence given at his trial, ii. 59n.

**Mughul Empire**, its surviving influence in 1857, ii. 1.

**Mugra**, point at which Chitrágāon mutineers re-entered British territory (3 Dec), iv. 295.

**Muhamdí**, situation and garrison of, iii. 257; Mr. Christian sends conveyance to bring Europeans to Sítápūr, iii. 259; Capt Orr occupies fort with troops, iii. 258; Mrs. Orr sent away from (1 June), iii. 258; massacre of Europeans at, ii. 807; treasure removed into

**Muhamdí—cont.**

fort (2 June), iii. 258; fugitives from Shāhjahānpūr arrive there (3 June), iii. 215; massacre of fugitives from (5 June), iii. 259.

Occupied in force by the Maulavi (16 May '58), iv. 377; the Maulavi cleverly withdraws from, into Oudh (24 May '58), iv. 378; plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 200.

**Muhammadābād**, one of two stations in Azamgarh, loyally held by Muhammad Táki, vi. 67; occupied by Sir Hope Grant (15 Apr '58), iv. 348.

**Muhammadans**, how affected by changes in educational system, i. 143; reasons for their antagonism to the English, iii. 237; a large number in the Duáb the cause of rapid spread of sedition there, ii. 196; their large number at Kānpūr a cause of sedition, ii. 228; early concern in the Mutiny doubted, i. 414.

**Muhammadanism**, sectarianism of, ii. 29.

**Muhammad-bāgh**, position seized by Sir Colin Campbell (2 Mar '56), iv. 258.

**Muhammad Bakhsh**, Risāldār, takes arms from Irregulars at Gorākhpūr (1 Aug), vi. 58; created extra Aide-de-Camp to the Governor-General, vi. 58.

**Muhammad Bakht Khān**, an effusively loyal Subahdār at Barēli, iii. 203n; becomes an active leader in rebellion (14 May), iii. 203; induced by Khān Bahādūr Khān to go to Dehli (June), ii. 426; appointed Lord Governor-General and Commander-in-Chief in Dehli (1 July), v. 327; acknowledged by the King of Dehli as his officer, v. 323; attacks the rear of Dehli Ridge, but fails (4 July), ii. 426; his proclamation of 12 July, v. 328; evacuates Dehli (19 Sept), iv. 50; urges the Dehli King to

**Muhammad Bakht Khán—cont.**

defy the English, iv. 50; endeavours to persuade the King to keep with the army, iv. 51; marches away towards Oudh, iv. 51.

Muhammad Darwesh, his petition to Mr. Colvin (27 Mai), v. 339; the loyalty and faithfulness in his letter to Mr. Colvin, v. 348.

Muhammad Husén, leader of rebels at Gorakhpúr (Aug), iv. 222; offers 5,000 rupees for Mr. Bud's head, vi. 59; gets possession of Gorakhpur (13 Aug), vi. 59, seeks to hold A morha (June '58), v. 196; driven from A'morha by Major Cox (9 June '58), v. 196; defeated at Harhá (18 June '58), v. 196; joins Bala Rao at Tulsi-púr (16 Dec '58), v. 204.

Muhammad Husén Khán, Názim Mír, shelters Col. Lennox and family for nine days, and sends them to Gorakhpur, iii. 270.

Muhammad Husén, Shah, a Walabí Maulavi arrested by Mr. Tayler at Patná, iii. 34.

Muhammad Khán, Wazír, ruler of Tonk, vi. 154; actively assists the English, vi. 154.

Muhammad Nazim Khán, faithful officer of Irregulars, iii. 211.

Muhammad Rahmat Khán, loyally takes charge of Bijnaur (16 Aug), vi. 111; driven from Bijnaur by Mahmúd Khán (23 Aug), vi. 111.

Muhammad Sádik, the name attached to Persian proclamation at Dehli (March), ii. 30.

Muhammad Shafi, officer of Irregulars, labours to corrupt his regiment, at Bareli (31 May), iii. 210; leads left wing of Irregulars to mutiny, iii. 210.

Muhammad Táki, loyally holds Muhammadábád, during Mutiny, vi. 67.

Muhammad Zohar Alf, his report to the king of Dehli, v. 325.

Muín-uddín Obishtí, of Sijistán, his mausoleum, iii. x.

Muir, Mr. William, testifies to the misinformation given to Col. Greathed before A'gra surprize, iv. 69; calls Brig. Hope Grant to A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 74.

Mujud, the Abyssiniat, his warning to Mr. Everett, at Dehli, v. 345; confesses the whole Sidi Kambar conspiracy, v. 346.

Mukandara pass, foolishly left open by Kotá rebels (22 Mar '58), iv. 402.

Mukund Deo, last Hindú King of Orisa, defeated (1567), vi. 4.

Mukund Lal, Secretary to the King of Dehli, on the rumours current before the outbreak, ii. 81; his evidence as to the King's complicity in the murder of the Europeans, v. 332, his evidence of the peculiar relations between the King of Dehli and the Sipahís, v. 346, his evidence as to the imprisonment of Europeans in Dehli, v. 331.

Mukandrá, a range of hills in Jhaláwar, vi. 162.

Mulá, river near Ponná, v. xi.

Mulganj, suburb of Alláhábád, attacked by Col. Neill (15 June), ii. 200.

Mulhar Rao Holkar, his defeat in 1817, v. xi.

Mulráj, succeeds his father as Governor of Miltán (Sept 1844), i. 13; heavily fined by the Lahor Durbar on his succession, i. 13; agrees to pay the Durbar 18 lakhs, i. 13; asks the British Government to arbitrate between him and the Durbar, i. 18; goes to Lahor, in 1847, to get the 18 lakhs reduced, i. 14; resigns the Governorship of Miltán, i. 14; pretends to give up possession of Miltán, i. 14; heads the insurgents who murder the English officers, i. 15; marches out against Edwardes, and is beaten back, i. 20; traitor-

**Mulraj—cont.**

ously joined by Sher Singh, i. 23; surrenders to the English (21 Jan '49), i. 29.

Multái, in Nágpúr, Tántiá Topí forced to turn back at (Nov '58), v. 241.

Multán, description of, iv. xvii; its value to the English in the Panjáb, ii. 459; Sáwan Mall shot (Sept 1844), i. 13; Sirdar Khán Singh appointed Governor (1847), i. 14; Mulraj becomes Governor of, i. 13; English officers murdered at (1848), i. 15; siege of (5 Sept 1848), i. 23, Lieut. Edwards marches against, i. 19; captured by Gen. Whish, i. 28.

Outbreak of disarmed Sipáhis at (Aug '58), v. 213; terrible slaughter of the insurgent Sipáhis, v. 214.

Mundás, a people of Chutiá Nágpúr, iv. xiii. 95

Mungér, district of Bhágalspur, iv. xiv. 91, vi. 8; the capital of Bengal under Mir Kásim (1762), iv. 91a, vi. 84; proposed as residence for King of Dehli (1804), ii. 5.

Some European soldiers sent to garrison, iv. 93.

Munro, Ensign, murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

Munro, Colonel, sent to inquire into disaffection at Walajahabád (1806), i. 177.

Munro, Major, one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, ii. 230n.

Munro, Major Hector, executes mutinous Sipáhis (1764), i. 150.

Munro, Sergeant, wins the Victoria Cross for gallantry at the Sikandarbhág (16 Nov), iv. 139.

Munro, Sir Thomas, opposed to annexation policy, i. 57n; favours liberality to deposed princes, i. 72; receives letter of complaints of Madras Sipáhis (1822), i. 192.

Murád Áli, Kotwál of Agra, pro-

**Murád Áli—cont.**

claims King of Dehli there, iii. 186.

Murádábád, a district of Rohilkhand, iii. xii, iv. xviii, vi. 38; its garrison, iii. 218; Mr. J. C. Wilson's report as to taunting Sipáhis by Native women, ii. 42n; Sipáhis from, garrison Saháranpur, iii. 199.

Party of Mirath mutineers encamps near (18 May), iii. 218; Sipáhis from, attack and disperse the Mirath mutineers, iii. 218; Sipáhis in. again appear faithful, by arresting mutineers (19 May), iii. 219.

Partial mutiny among the Sipáhis, iii. 219; gaol broken open (19 May), vi. 104; prisoners released from gaol by Sipáhis, but many brought back by other Sipáhis, iii. 219.

Fanatics from Rámpur threaten (21 May), iii. 219; Sipáhis of, attack and disperse Rámpur fanatics, iii. 220; chief disturber of, killed by the police, iii. 220.

Mutineers from Rurki enter (21 May), vi. 105; second party of mutineers approach (23 May), iii. 220; second party of mutineers, captured, but stripped of arms, and turned loose, iii. 220.

Open mutiny breaks out (2 June), iii. 222; Sipáhis take possession of treasure, iii. 221; Mr Saunders destroys Government paper at, iii. 221; Europeans escape from, to Nainí Tál, iii. 222; Nawáb of Rámpur sends news of mutiny at Bareilly, iii. 221.

People of, resist rebel leaders (21 Apr '58), iv. 364; the place is occupied by Brig. Jones (26 Apr '58), iv. 364; Col. Coke captures 21 rebel ringleaders there, iv. 365; placed under command of Brig. Coke (26 May '58), iv. 378.

Mr. J. C. Wilson's Official Narrative of mutiny at, ii. 82.



- Murphy, Farrier, his gallantry in the chase of Kúnwar Singh (15 Apr '58), iv. 331.
- Murphy, Mr., a clerk at Bijnaur, vi. 103.
- Murphy, Mrs., resides with her four children at Bijnaur, vi. 103.
- Murphy, Mr. James, interpreter during trial of King of Dehli, v. 361.
- Murphy, Private, one of four survivors from Kánhpúr massacre, ii. 262.
- Murphy, Sergeant, works his gun effectively at Indúr Residency (1 July), iii. 147.
- Murray, Lieut., killed at storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.
- Murray, Lieut., joins in gallant charge at Ráwal (Nov.), v. 51.
- Murray, Mr., breaks off diplomatic relations with Persia (1855), i. 02.
- Murshidábád, district of Rájsháhí, iii. xi. vi. 3, 26; residence of Nawáb Nazim of Bengal, i. 366; people tranquilized by Nawáb Nazim (Mar), i. 373.
- Músá Bagh, a military position in Lakhnao, iii. 241, iv. 256; attack and capture of (19 Mar '58), iv. 282.
- Musalman, *see* Muhammadans.
- Múshairí Pass, Capt Meade cuts road through (Mar '59), v. 260; Mán Singh's family surrender at (25 Mar '59), v. 260.
- Mustafá Beg, his double treachery (1806), i. 165n.
- Mutá, river near Púná, v. xi.
- Muter, Capt., leads skirmishers of fourth column at assault of Dehli, iv. 28; assumes command of fourth column on the fall of Major Reid, iv. 30.
- Mutiny (Chronological list of former mutinies):—
- Bengal Army, first mutiny (1764), i. 150.
- Bengal Army, second mutiny (1764), i. 150.
- Vizagapatán (1790), i. 341a.

Mutiny—*cont.*

- Haidarábád (1806), i. 171.
- Nandidúrg (1806), i. 173.
- Páliamkottá (1806), i. 174.
- The outbreak at Vellúri (1806), i. 162; its real causes, i. 183.
- Wallájahábá (1806), i. 176.
- Officers of Madras Army (1809), i. 184.
- Barrackpúr (1824), i. 196.
- Asigarh (1840), i. 212n.
- Málgáon (1840), i. 212n.
- Sikandarábád (1840), i. 212n.
- Jabalpúr (Dec 1843), i. 214.
- Fírúzpúr (1844), i. 203.
- Madras troops at Bombay (19 Feb 1844), i. 216.
- Panjáb (1849), i. 227.
- Wazirábád (1849), i. 229.
- Govindgarh (1850), i. 230.
- Barhampúr (27 Feb), i. 370.
- First outbreak at Lakhnao (3 May), iii. 243; distinct evidences of premeditation, v. 320, 335; the Maulavi prime mover in preliminary conspiracy, v. 292; published prophecy of its approach (15 Sept '56), v. 343; plot to rise in rebellion on 10 March, i. 388; this plot frustrated, i. 389; it was a Muhammadan not a Hindú conspiracy, v. 340, 349.
- Discussion as to its cause, v. 279; its deep-seated cause, i. 260, 262, 290, 333; its real cause, v. 282; opinion of educated Hindús as to its cause, v. 282; the main centres of revolt, v. 293; effect of refusal to acknowledge right of adoption, v. 289; effect of the unjust treatment of Náná Sáhib, v. 289; effect of the unjust treatment of Rao of Kírwí, v. 290; effect of the harsh treatment of Jhánsí, ii. 121; Sipáhís show their antagonism to the annexation of Oudh, in 1855, v. 288.
- Sir John Lawrence holds to the greased-cartridge theory, v. 280; the real action of the greased cartridges, v. 292; ignorance of

**Mutiny—cont.**

officials of its real character, v. 296; Lord Canning's early mistakes are due to ignorant official councillors, v. 299; the great effect of Sindhia's loyalty on, v. 294; previous good faith secures Sindhia's loyalty during, v. 294; the responsibility for rests with English Government as well as with the Court of Directors, v. 271; really ended with the Queen's famous Proclamation (1 Nov '59), v. 277.

Its encouragement and warning, vi. 168; the behaviour of the people corresponded exactly to the character of British rule, v. 295; districts sympathetically ruled were loyal, vi. 169; districts harshly ruled were disloyal, vi. 169.

Chronological list showing spread of the great Mutiny—

- Mirath (10 May), i. 438.
- Dehli (11 May), ii. 57.
- Ferozpur (13 May), ii. 330.
- Muzaffarnagar (13 May), iii. 202.
- Muradabad, the first (19 May), iii. 319.
- Ahmedgarh (20 May), iii. 103.
- Naushahr (21 May), ii. 358.
- Baladshahr (21 May), iii. 103; vi. 134.
- Mainpuri (22 May), iii. 104.
- Itawah (23 May), iii. 107.
- Hoti-Mardan (28 May), ii. 363.
- Nasirabad (28 May), iii. 168.
- Lakhnau (30 May), iii. 249.
- Mathura (30 May), iii. 108, vi. 91.
- Hodal (31 May), iii. 109.
- Baraili (31 May), iii. 207, vi. 106.
- Shahjahanpur (31 May), iii. 213.
- Budoun (1 June), iii. 217.
- Muradabad (2 June), iii. 222.
- Azamgarh (3 June), ii. 161, vi. 63.
- Nimach (3 June), iii. 169.

**Mutiny—cont.**

- Saharanpur, the first (3 June) iii. 201.
- Sitapur (3 June), iii. 254.
- Banaras (4 June), ii. 167, iii. 8.
- Kanhpur (4 June), ii. 232.
- Jaunpur (5 June), ii. 178.
- Maloun (5 June), iii. 256.
- Allahabad (6 June), ii. 188, iii. 8, vi. 70.
- Jhansi (6 June), iii. 123.
- Faizabad (7 June), iii. 268.
- Jalandhar (7 June), ii. 375.
- Lodiānā (8 June), ii. 378.
- Philur (8 June), ii. 376.
- Daryabad (9 June), iii. 274.
- Fathpur (9 June), ii. 275.
- Nagaoon (9 June), iii. 128.
- Sikroā (9 June), iii. 263.
- Sultanpur (9 June), iii. 272.
- Saloni (10 June), iii. 273.
- Gondah (10 June), iii. 264.
- Lahitpur (12 June), i. 66.
- Banda (14 June), iii. 131, vi. 81.
- Gwalior (14 June), iii. 115.
- Hamirpur (14 June), vi. 83.
- Aurangabad (15 June), v. 8.
- Fathgarh (18 June), iii. 226.
- Rohat (June), ii. 411.
- Hathras (1 July), iii. 196.
- Indur (1 July), iii. 142.
- Mau (1 July), iii. 156.
- Sagar (1 July), v. 68.
- Sansi (2 July), iii. 197.
- Agra (4 July), iii. 179.
- Jhelam (7 July), ii. 469.
- Sialkot (9 July), ii. 472.
- Saharanpur, second (11 July), iii. 201.
- At Burhanpur (July), v. 40.
- Danapur (25 July), iii. 45.
- Sigauli (25 July), iii. 47.
- Hasaribagh (30 July), iv. 95.
- Kolhapur (31 July), v. 21, 26.
- Muzaffarpur (31 July), iii. 71.
- Near Ranchi (31 July), iv. 96.
- Chaubasa (5 Aug), iv. 96.
- Parulā (5 Aug), iv. 96.
- Nasirabad (10 Aug), iv. 387.
- Nimach (12 Aug), iv. 388.

**Mutiny—cont.**

- Deogarh (Aug), iv. 99.  
 Bhágulpúr (14 Aug), iv. 94.  
 Anádra (21 Aug), iv. 389.  
 Erinpuram (22 Aug), iv. 391.  
 Nagód (27 Aug), v. 74.  
 Jabalpúr (18 Sept), v. 70.  
 Deogarh (9 Oct), iv. 312.  
 Kotá (15 Oct), iv. 398.  
 Chitragáon (18 Nov), iv. 292,  
 vi. 31.  
 Dhákah (20 Nov), iv. 298.  
 Madárganj (4 Dec), iv. 298.  
 Jalpaiguri (5 Dec), iv. 298.  
 Mutineers, Lord Canning's famous  
 Resolution with respect to treat-  
 ment of, iii. 89.  
 Muzaffarábád, Guláb Singh prepares  
 to stop mutineers at (June), ii.  
 372n.  
 Muzaffargarh, situation and descrip-  
 tion of, iii. xii.  
 Muzaffarnagar, a district of Mísrath  
 division, iii. xii, vi. 38; descrip-  
 tion of district, vi. 123; rising at,  
 provoked by Mr. Berford's pusil-  
 lanimity, iii. 201; Mutiny breaks  
 out (18 May), iii. 202; murder of  
 Lieut. Smith at (11 June), vi.  
 109n; Oudh rebels congregate in  
 (Aug '58), v. 191.  
 Muzaffarpúr, capital of Tirhút, near  
 Patná, iii. xii, 26, iv. xix; riot at,  
 in 1855, i. 145; defenceless con-  
 dition of, at end of July, iii. 70;  
 Mr. Tayler directs officials at, to  
 retire on Patná (31 July), iii. 70;  
 Mr. Tayler's order is happily  
 obeyed, iii. 71; the Hindú popula-  
 tion protect the place after re-  
 tirement of the officials, iii. 71;  
 raided by Mehndi Husén (Aug),  
 iv. 311.

**N.**

- Nabhá, Native state bounding Gur-  
 gáon, vi. 139.  
 Nabhá, Rájah of, his unfaltering  
 faithfulness, ii. 121; safely escorts  
 siege-train from Philúr to Dehlí  
 Force, ii. 141; supplies Contingent  
 to cover Lodhiáná, ii. 378; his ser-  
 vices in protecting the Panjáb, v.  
 214.  
 Nabí Bakhsh Khán, his letter to the  
 King of Dehlí counselling mercy,  
 v. 348.  
 Nauli, point at which Gen. Penny's  
 force crossed the Ganges (Apr '58),  
 iv. 349.  
 Nadi, small stream near Bangáon, v.  
 206.  
 Nadia, a district of Bengal, vi. 8.  
 Nadir Shah, his invasion of India,  
 i. 81.  
 Nádír Sháh, of Faizábád, warns  
 Col. Goldney of coming Mutiny,  
 iii. 267.  
 Nádolai, a hill of Jodhpúr, vi. 159.  
 Nagá Hills, a district of A'sám, vi. 3.  
 Nighai, village where Kúnwar Singh  
 checks pursuit of the English (17  
 Apr '58), iv. 332.  
 Nágai, Col. Coke marches upon (17  
 Apr '58), iv. 361.  
 Nagar, town in Himalayas where Mr.  
 Dunlop hears of Mutiny (31 May),  
 vi. 126.  
 Nagar Parkhar, a town of Sindh, vi.  
 145.  
 Naghina, Rurki mutineers plunder  
 (20 May), vi. 105; captured and  
 plundered by Muhammadans (23  
 Aug), vi. 111; strong rebel en-  
 campment at, iv. 362; astonishing  
 charges of Multáni Cavalry at, iv.  
 363n; defeat and slaughter of  
 rebels at (21 Apr '58), iv. 362;

## Nagfina—cont.

Lieut. Gostling killed in this attack, iv. 363.

Nagfi, anarchical condition of (Aug), v. 325.

Nagod, district of Sagar and Narbadá territories, v. xi, 60; its garrison, v. 74; Major Hampton commands at, v. 74; attempt of Jhansi Europeans to communicate with, iii. 125; Sipahis at, resist mutiny for a long time, iii. 131; mutiny at (27 Aug), v. 74; mutineers escort their officers to Mirzapur (27 Aug), v. 74; Gen. Whitlock ordered to march on (17 Mar '58), v. 135, occupied by Brig. McDuff (Apr '58), v. 137.

Nagpur, in Central India, governed Orissá (1803), iii. vi, 4; description of, v. 77; dependency of the Peshwa, i. 71; residence of Rajahs of, iv. 95; rich cotton-producing district, i. 62.

Rajah of, dies in 1853, i. 54; formally annexed (1854), i. 60; Col. John Low opposes annexation, i. 58; Bankha Bai threatens to burn the palace, i. 60.

Mr. Plowden, Chief Commissioner, v. 77; Mr. Plowden re-arms local force at, v. 133n; Residency converted into barracks (June), v. 78; refuge provided on Sitabaldi hills, v. 78; tranquillity preserved by Mr. Plowden, v. 78; intended rising communicated to Mr. Plowden (13 June), v. 78; Col. Cumberlege disarms local troops (17 June), v. 78; attempt to divert Gen. Woodburn's column to, v. 41.

Great danger of Tantiá Topi's presence in (Oct '58), v. 239; he at last enters the district (Oct '58), v. 239; the people antagonistic to Tantiá Topi, v. 240; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Nagra, one of two stations in A'samgarh, loyally held by Asghar Ali,

## Nagra—cont.

vi. 67; Kunwar Singh cleverly escapes from Brig. Douglas here (18 Apr '58), iv. 333.

Nagupura, village forming Sir Hugh Rose's left, at attack on Kunch (6 May '58), v. 122.

Nagur, linked in Mandesar insurrection (Sept), v. 45.

Nahargarh, Tantiá Topi's attempt on (28 Dec '58), v. 309; Tantiá Topi driven from, by the Native garrison (5 Jan '59), v. 250.

Naini Tal, women and children from Bareilly sent to (14 May), iii. 205; officers from Bareilly reach, in safety, iii. 212; Europeans from Muradabad reach, in safety (6 June), iii. 222.

Najafgarh, anarchical condition of district (Aug), v. 325; Gen. Nicholson's victory at (25 Aug), iv. 1.

Najafgarh Canal, mutineers re-establish bridge over (6 Aug), ii. 485; attack on Dehli Ridge from (18 June), ii. 414.

Najafgarh Jhil aqueduct, at Dehli, ii. 387.

Najibabad, abandoned by rebels, occupied by Gen. Jones (18 Apr '58), iv. 362; the hall of audience destroyed at (22 Apr '58), vi. 115; Mr. Shakespear establishes his head-quarters there (25 Apr '58), vi. 115.

Najibabad, Nawab of, receives overtures from Rurki mutineers (20 May), vi. 104; goes to steal treasure from Bijnaur just too late (21 May), vi. 106; sent to suppress some Mewati marauders (23 May), vi. 106; returns to Bijnaur with armed Pathans (30 May), vi. 106; retires to Najibabad, vi. 106; suddenly returns to Bijnaur (7 June), vi. 107; persuaded to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; receives charge of Bijnaur (7 June), vi. 108; proclaims himself ruler under King of Dehli,

**Najfabad—cont.**

(10 June), vi. 109; appropriates money at Bijnaur, vi. 109.

Begins to persecute Hindús (July), vi. 110; driven from Bijnaur by Hindús (6 Aug), vi. 110; declares war on Bijnaur (23 Aug), vi. 111; captures and plunders Naghina (23 Aug), vi. 111; captures Bijnaur, vi. 111; establishes his rule at Bijnaur (Sept), vi. 112.

Attacks and plunders Miránpur (5 Jan '58), vi. 112; attacks Khanakal and Hardwar (7 Jan '58), vi. 112; attempts third raid, but is defeated by Capt H. Boisragon (9 Jan '58), vi. 112; utter downfall of his power at Bijnaur (17 Apr '58), vi. 114; condemned to transportation, vi. 115n.

Nálkérá, point of junction of Colonels Hope and Lockhart (Aug '58), v. 229.

Nának Chand, asserts that the populace plundered Bithúr Palace before the arrival of the English, ii. 294n; accuses Náná Narain Ráo of treachery, ii. 295n.

Náná Mán ki Ghát, Tántiá Topí crosses the Ganges at (9 Dec), v. 306.

Náná Narain Ráo, resident at Kánpur, mistaken for Náná Sáhí, i. 423n; offers his services to the English after Havelock's victory (19 July), ii. 295; supplies the English with correspondence and proclamations of Náná Sáhí, ii. 498; accused of treachery by his own countrymen, ii. 295n.

Náná Sáhí, Dúndú Pant by name, adopted by Báji Ráo, i. 73; succeeds Báji Ráo in 1851, i. 73; his claim to Báji Ráo's pension refused, i. 74; two British Commissioners support his claim, i. 74n; his claim opposed by Mr. Thomson and Lord Dalhousie, i. 70; jaghír of Bithúr granted to him, i. 74; his Memorial to the Court of Directors, rejected, i. 75; sends

**Náná Sáhí—cont.**

Azim-ullah Khán as an agent to England, i. 79.

His long course of intrigue before 1857, i. 424; visits Kalpi, Dehli, and Lakhnao early in 1857, i. 422; his unwonted activity at beginning of Mutiny, i. 422; avoids Kánpur because not saluted there, i. 423n; his reasons for special stay at Kánpur, ii. 235; strangely urgent to have an interview with his friend Mr. Morland in April, i. 422; Mr. Gubbins' description of his visit to Lakhnao, i. 454; suddenly leaves Lakhnao for Kánpur, i. 426; his correspondence falls into English hands, ii. 498.

Sir Hugh Wheeler appeals to him for help, ii. 225; at invitation of Sir Hugh Wheeler, covers the Treasury and Magazine, ii. 226; conspires with Tika Singh at Kánpur (1 June), ii. 231; on outbreak of Sipáh's he marches with them as far as Kalianpur, ii. 232; induces the troops to go back to Kánpur, ii. 234; informs Sir Hugh Wheeler that he intends to attack intrenchments, ii. 236; assisted in siege of Kánpur garrison by Muhammadan Nawáb, ii. 264; secures the capitulation of Kánpur defenders, ii. 252; signs treaty of capitulation, ii. 253.

Charged with ordering massacre of Kánpur garrison, ii. 257n; remains in cantonment during massacre at Ghaut, ii. 258; stops slaughter of women and children, but orders destruction of men, ii. 258; his order to destroy Europeans leaving Kánpur in boats, ii. 499; orders murder of men in captured boat (30 June), ii. 263; his commendation of destruction of escaping Europeans (9 July), ii. 502.

Proclaimed Peshwá (1 July), ii. 263; translation of his procla-

Náná Sáhíb—*cont.*

mation (6 July), ii. 499; sends help to mutineers at Lakhnao (7 July), ii. 502; destroys fugitives from Fathgarh, ii. 266, iii. 232*n*; uses English ladies to grind corn for his household, ii. 267; his gaeties in July to 'drown anxiety, ii. 265.

His first defeat, ii. 268; his troops defeated at Fathpúr (12 July), ii. 271; his second defeat at Aong (15 July), ii. 278; a third time defeated, at Pándú Nadí, ii. 279; perplexed by third defeat at Pándú Nadí, ii. 279; resolves to advance to meet Havelock, ii. 279; orders the murder of women and children at the Bībgarh (15 July), ii. 280; disputes Havelock's advance with military skill, ii. 282; outmanoeuvred by Gen. Havelock, ii. 283; makes a despairing effort to close the road to Kánhpúr cantonment, ii. 285; blows up the Magazine at Kanhpúr, ii. 287; orders the last female captive to be murdered as he flees from Fathúr, ii. 293*n*; flies to Oudh, under pretence of immolating himself (18 July), ii. 293; goes to Cháodrí Bhopál Singh at Fathpúr in Oudh, v. 306.

Sends Cavalry to cut off Gen. Havelock from Kánhpúr (30 July), iii. 333; his boats seized by Capt. Gordon's steamer (31 July), iii. 336; commands rebels on left at Tántiá Topi's attack on Kanhpúr (6 Dec), iv. 187.

Said to be in force near Kálpí (Jan '58), iv. 314; orders Tántiá Topi to attack Chirkhári (Mar '58), v. 306; destroys the public buildings of Sháhjahánpúr (29 Apr '58), iv. 365*n*; escapes from Sir Colin Campbell (30 Apr '58), iv. 365; sends troops to support attack of Maulaví on Sháhjahánpúr (18 May '58), iv. 376; his connection with the South Maráthá country, v. 19; proclaimed

Náná Sáhíb—*cont.*

Peshwá in Gwáliár (1 June '58), v. 147; intriguing in north-east Oudh (Sept '58), v. 199; driven into Nipál by Lord Clyde (Dec '58), v. 204, 206.

The great injustice with which he was treated, v. 289; his dignity and rights, according to Indian ideas, v. 290; Tántiá Topi's account of Kánhpúr affairs, v. 304; Tántiá Topi's assertion that he was forced into the Mutiny by the Sipáhís, ii. 234*n*, v. 305; judicial inquiry into his conduct at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

Nandidrúg, proposed rising at (1806). i. 172.

Nángarh, Mandesar rebels retreat to (25 Nov), v. 55.

Nam Nawáb, a rival of Náná Sáhíb for supreme power, ii. 264; his share in the siege of the Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 264.

Nannú Khán, Risáldár, sent by Ráo Sáhíb to gain assistance from Mán Singh (Jan '59), v. 309.

Nanpára, rebels driven from, by Lord Clyde (Jan '59), v. 204.

Náogáon, garrison of, iii. 127; Major Kirk commands at, iii. 127; first instigations to mutiny discouraged by Sipáhís (23 May), iii. 127; renewed instigations to mutiny (30 May), iii. 127; effect of Jhánsí rising on men at, iii. 127; effect of Jhánsí massacre on Sipáhís, iii. 128; mutiny at last breaks out (9 June), iii. 128; retreat of English fugitives from, with a few faithful Sipáhís, iii. 128; failure of mutineers to catch English fugitives, iii. 128; by a series of fortunate mistakes they ultimately reach Ohhatarpúr, iii. 128. 129; they are assisted by the Rání of that place, iii. 129; nearly all the Sipáhís who accompany English fugitives desert in a few days, iii. 129; two officers return to, and re-assert British authority for a

**Náogáon—cont.**

few hours, iii. 129; the fugitives attempt to reach Allahábad, iii. 129; they are driven back to Chhatarpúr territory by bandits, iii. 129; remnants of fugitives try to reach Mahóba (20 June), iii. 130; they are generously treated by the Nawáb of Bandah, iii. 130; and ultimately reach British territory in safety, iii. 130.

Naoshábra, its situation, ii. xvi.

Náp, river of Eastern Bengal, iv. xiv.

Napier, Gen. Sir Charles, sent to India to supersede Lord Gough (1849), i. 30; his opinion of the Sipáhi, i. 202; on the dangerous condition of Dehlí magazine, ii. 13*n*; on promotion in the Army, i. 246; calls for Bombay troops for Sindh garrison (1844), i. 215*n*; invested with authority to overcome mutiny at Firuzpúr, i. 204; his wise rule in Sindh, vi. 142, 143; George Hunter's letter to him, i. 212*n*; counsels patient dealing with discontent at Ráwalpindi (1849), i. 228; discovers military discontent at Dehlí, i. 228; provides against anticipated rising in Panjáb (1850), i. 230; increases pay of troops in Panjáb, i. 231; his contest with Lord Dalhousie, i. 232; injurious effects of his dissension with Lord Dalhousie, ii. 345*n*.

Napier, Sir Robert, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 39; asked for, to direct siege of Multán, i. 20.

Brings Gen. Havelock's rear-guard into Residency, Lakhnao (25 Sept.), iii. 366; superintends mining operations at Lakhnao, iv. 112; crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov.), iv. 144; leads sortie from Lakhnao in-trenchment (2 Oct.), iv. 111; captures battery at Phillips's Garden, iv. 112.

Concerts with Sir Colin Camp-

**Napier, Sir Robert—cont.**

bell the plan for capturing Lakhnao (Mar '58), iv. 254; reasons for his plan of attacking Lakhnao, iv. 256; attacks the Begam Kothí with Artillery (11 Mar '58), iv. 267; forces his way through Lakhnao by sap, iv. 270; pushes advantage gained by Capt. Havelock (14 Mar '58), iv. 275.

Takes command of 2nd brigade before Gwáliár (16 June '58), v. 151; sent in pursuit of rebels from Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 159; starts in pursuit of rebels, v. 160; left in command of Gwáliár force, v. 163, drives the rebels from Jáura-A'lipúr (21 June '58), v. 161.

Receives command of Central India army (29 June '58), v. 221; joins Brig. Smith and captures Páurí (23 Aug '58), v. 233; retires from Páurí to Siprí, v. 233; clears the district west of Gwáliár (Oct-Nov '58), v. 250; marches towards Dábra to intercept Firúzásháh, v. 251; arrives at Antri, stopped there by false intelligence (12 Dec '58), v. 252; hurries to Bitáur (14 Dec '58), v. 252; arrives at Ránód before Firúzásháh, v. 252; scatters Firúzásháh's army at Ránód (17 Dec '58), v. 253.

His measures for securing Tántiá Topí, v. 258; urges Capt. Meade to press for Mán Singh's surrender (18 Mar '59), v. 260.

Napier, Sir William, rejects Gen. Foy's estimate of the British soldier, iii. 308.

Napoleon I., his faulty strategy on the Elbe in 1814, ii. 460; his rank in the order of greatness, iii. 61*n*.

Nárain Ráo, Subahdár, a staunch friend of the English, iii. 341; his two daughters carried away, iii. 341; his daughters and property recovered from Bithúr, by Capt. Gordon, iii. 342.

Naráyan Singh, introduces Mán

Nardayan Singh—*cont.*

Singh's agent to Capt. Meade (11 Mar '59), v. 259.

Naraj, narrow gorge through which the Mahanadi falls into the sea, vi. 4.

Narayan, a Pandit who accompanies Tantia Topi in leaving the army (Feb '59), v. 310.

Narayan Rao, his relation to the state of Kirwi, v. 138.

Narayan Singh, Thakur, joins Tantia Topi (28 Jan '59), v. 310.

Narbadá River, situation and description of, i. 213, iii. xi; importance of line of communication, iii. 137; one boundary of Sindhiá territory, iii. 135; Mr. Plowden tries to induce abandonment of line of, iii. 161; Tantia Topi at last crosses (27 Oct '58), v. 239; Tantia Topi chased, and compelled to recross (26 Nov '58), v. 244.

Nargund, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. 14; its description, v. xi; right of adoption refused to Chief of, v. 16; discontent is the result, v. 16; Mr. Mason is murdered in the vicinity (27 May '58), v. 170; town and fort captured by Col. Malcolm (2 June '58), v. 171.

Nargund, the Chief of, his disaffection, v. 20, 166; is induced to send his arms to Dhárwar, v. 166; his anxiety at appointment of Mr. Manson as political officer, v. 167; fearing treachery, he recalls his guns from Dhárwar (25 May '58), v. 167; declares war against the British (27 May '58), v. 168; murders Mr. Manson (27 May '58), v. 170; his town and fort captured by Capt. Malcolm (2 June '58), v. 171; dies, but is captured (3 June '58), v. 171; his wife and mother drown themselves in Málparba river, v. 172a; he is executed at Belgáon (12 June '58), v. 172a.

Narhat, fort abandoned by rebels (4 Mar '58), v. 108.

Narnul, a town of Rohtak, vi. 141; its strength and artificial defences, iv. 77; occupied by Erinpuram mutineers and others, under Sánd Khan, iv. 397; position temporarily undefended falls into English hands, iv. 78; fierce battle there (16 Nov), iv. 79; splendid Cavalry charges at, iv. 80; capture of fort, iv. 82; Erinpuram mutineers destroyed at, iv. 397.

Narpat Singh, ruler of Akalpurá, defeated and killed by Mr. Dunlop's force (July), vi. 132.

Narpat Singh, rebel leader in Oudh, v. 189; commands rebels north of Lakhnao (Sept '58), v. 199.

Narsinhpur, district of Sagar and Narbadá territories, v. 60; its description, v. xi, 62; Capt. Ternan chief political officer at, v. 62; Capt. Woolley commands at, v. 62; mysterious *chapatis* circulated (Jan), v. 62; detachment from, restores order in district (Nov), v. 73; the garrison remains throughout loyal, v. 73.

Narwar, Gen. Napier finds Firúzsháh near (13 Dec '58), v. 252; Mán Singh secretes Tantia Topi in (Feb '59), v. 258; Mán Singh's desire to possess part of (7 Apr '59), v. 263.

Narwar, Rájah of, quarrels with Sindhiá (2 Aug '58), v. 231; lays his complaint before Brig. Smith (7 Aug '58), v. 232; the Brigadier declines to consider the matter, v. 232; the Rájah seizes Paurí, v. 232; Brig. Smith attacks and drives him out (23 Aug '58), v. 233; he divides his force and skillfully escapes, v. 234.

He becomes a rebel by compulsion, and joins Tantia Topi (6 Jan '59), v. 250; but separates from Tantia Topi (12 Jan '59), v. 250; Tantia Topi comes to him as a fugitive (25 Jan '59), v. 256; he protects the fugitive for a time, v.



Narwár, Rájah of—*cont.*

310; but is himself compelled to hide in Narwár, v. 258.

He is induced to surrender (2 Apr '59), v. 261; endeavours to betray his uncle Ajít Singh, v. 262; he is persuaded to betray Tántiá Topi, v. 263; leads the party which seizes the Maráthá General (7 Apr '59), v. 264; his own surrender tranquillizes the district, v. 268.

Nasirábád, military station in Ráj-pútáná, iii. 21, 167; its garrison, iii. 168; mutiny at (28 May), iii. 168; officers and ladies retire from, to Bífúr, iii. 168; mutineers from, reach Dehlí (17 June), ii. 414; British troops arrive from Disá (12 June), iii. 70; second mutiny at (10 Aug), iv. 387; effect of news of mutiny at, on Gwáliár, iii. 113; under command of Gen. Roberts (June '58), v. 222.

Nasiri Battalion, name of corps of Gurkhas, ii. 105.

Nasir-ud-daulah, the Nizám, dies (18 May), v. 81.

Nasir-ud-dín, King of Oudh, dies in 1837, i. 94n.

Nasir-ud-dín, a faithful trooper who kept to Capt. Conolly (Aug), iv. 411.

Nasir-ud-dín Haldar, second King of Oudh, i. 88n; Col. Low recommends his deposition, i. 90; builds astronomical observatory, Lakhnao, iv. 212; dies of either poison or drink, i. 90.

Nasratpúr, occupied by Fazal Azfm, iv. 230; rebels driven from, by Gen. Franks (23 Jan '58), iv. 230.

Náthdwára, shrine visited by Tántiá Topi (18 Aug '58), v. 225, 307.

Náthpúr, Jalpaiguri mutineers intercepted at, and driven into Nipal (Dec), iv. 299, 300.

Natá Nadi, a southern defence of Bareilly, iv. 366.

Nationalities, effect of mixture in the Army, i. 244.

Native princes, the policy of suppressing, rampant before the Mutiny, i. 290, 333.

Natives, heroism of many among them, ii. 455n; many of them save European lives, ii. 52, 56, 74; heroic devotion of Native gunners at Dehlí Ridge (9 July), ii. 437; their fears of European vengeance, ii. 474n, their necessary numbers in camps, ii. 455; dependence of English upon the assistance of, ii. 454; harsh treatment of, in camp, ii. 456.

Nathupúr, action with Kúnwar Singh's troops near (15 Apr '58), iv. 332.

Naugáo, a district of A'sám; vi. 3, 31.

Naurangábád, plan for finally crushing rebels in, v. 200.

Naushahrá, Guide Corps ordered to (13 May), ii. 349; mutiny at (21 May), ii. 358; defended by Lieut. Davies from threatened attack of mutineers, ii. 363.

Nawábganj, on Faizábád road, strongly occupied by rebels (4 June '58), v. 186; gallant conduct of rebels in defence of (13 June '58), v. 187; rebels forced to retire after desperate resistance, v. 188.

Col. Eveleigh starts from, to secure Mohan (7 Aug '58), v. 197; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Nawábganj, at Kánhpúr, occupied by Sipáhis of Náná Sahib, ii. 226; Náná Sahib's position and conspiracy at, ii. 231; plunder of Treasury and Magazine at (4 June), ii. 233; position near, occupied by Gen. Havelock (18 July), ii. 233.

Nawábganj, on Kánhpúr road, secured by Sir Hope Grant (4 June '58), v. 186.

Nawábganj Bara Banki, mutineers congregate there for attack on Lakhnao, iii. 283.

Nawáb Nazim of Bengal, a dissatisfied prince, i. 366; the magic of his name, i. 366; assists in preserving order (Mar), i. 373; his troops disarmed, at Barhámput (2 Aug), iv. 98; his loyalty and weakness, vi. 26.

Nawáda, public buildings in, destroyed by mutineers (Aug), iv. 312.

Nawár, importance and wealth of the estate, v. 232n.

Naylor, Col., leads Cavalry charge at Kankráulí (14 Aug '58), v. 226.

Názim Mír Muhammad Húsén Khán, shelters Col. Lennox and family for nine days, and sends them to Gorákhpur, iii. 270

Neave, Lieut., killed in attack on Gwáhar (16 June '58), v. 152.

Need, Capt., heads the pursuit from Ránód (17 Dec '58), v. 253; pursues (Bárlákutá) rebels (13 Feb '58), v. 100.

Neill, Col. James, his birth, character, and former services, ii. 97; his character, jii. 96, iii. 334, his military capacity, iii. 365.

Reaches Calcutta (23 May), ii. 97; arrests railway-train at Haurah, ii. 99.

*His Work at Banáras.*—Arrives at Banáras (4 June), ii. 162; assumes military command there, ii. 169; arranges disarmament of Banáras Sipáhis, ii. 164n; his excellent conduct at Banáras mutiny, iii. 8; his account of Banáras disarmament discussion, ii. 164n, 169n; charged unfairly with Banáras executions after mutiny, ii. 177; gives command of Banáras to Gordon,\* and hurries on to Alláhábád, ii. 197.

*He settles Alláhábád.*—His arrival at Alláhábád (11 June), vi. 70; his prostration on reaching Alláhábád, ii. 198; clears the bridge at Alláhábád the day after his arrival, ii. 199; sends women

Neill, Col. James—*cont.*

and children from Alláhábád (15 June), ii. 200; statements of his Journal as to military executions at Alláhábád, ii. 202; restrains the ardour of Volunteers by threatening to hang a few, ii. 200n; detained at Alláhábád by cholera and want of supplies, ii. 206; exonerates Commissariat officers from blame, ii. 205n; effect of his action at Banáras and Alláhábád on Gházípur, vi. 61.

*His Command at Kánhpúr.*—Superseded by arrival of Havelock (30 June), ii. 209, 214; anxious to recover Kánhpúr immediately, ii. 216; his minute instructions for defence of Alláhábád, ii. 296, 297; appointed Havelock's second in command (15 July), ii. 298; joins Havelock as Brigadier-General (20 July), ii. 298; sent to Kánhpúr, iii. 329; on taking command at Kánhpúr stops plundering, iii. 335; his account of Kánhpúr Magazine, ii. 233n; blames Sir Hugh Wheeler for not occupying Magazine at Kánhpúr, ii. 223n; his punishments for the massacre at Kánhpúr (20-25 July), ii. 299; his criticism on new intrenchments at Kánhpúr, ii. 305n.

Sends steamer and seizes Náná Sahib's boats (31 July), iii. 336; his fury at retreat of Gen. Havelock, iii. 336; his extraordinary letter to Gen. Havelock (1 Aug), iii. 337 and n; his unexceptionable rejoinder to Gen. Havelock, iii. 338; successfully negotiates release of prisoners from Kálpí (4 Aug), iii. 348; sends party and recovers Nárain Ráo's two daughters (6 Aug), iii. 341; sends third steamer expedition to intercept Náná Sahib's troops (8 Aug), iii. 342; marches troops along Bithúr road to encourage well-wishers (9 Aug), iii. 343.

*His Advance to Lucknow.*—Ap\*

Neill, Col. James—*cont.*

pointed to command right wing of relieving force, iii. 349; clears the ground of mutineers on crossing into Oudh (19 Sept), iii. 355; drives mutineers from the A'lambagh, iii. 359; refuses to charge Chárbágh bridge without orders, iii. 361; deceived by Lieut. Have-lock, charges and captures the bridge, iii. 362; killed at archway of Khás Bazaar, Lakhnao (25 Sept), iii. 364.

Neville, Capt R E., killed in capture of Barodiá (30 Jan '58), v. 98.

Newaj, a river of Jhalawar, vi. 162.

Newárs, a people of Nípál, iv. *xvii*.

Newberry, Capt., leads attack on Shorápúr, v. 87; killed in this action (8 Feb '58), v. 87.

Newbury, Capt., killed at Nasirábád (28 May), iii. 168.

News, the rapidity of its transmission among natives, i. 361*n*

Newton, Sergeant-Major, murdered at Jhánsi (6 June), iii. 123.

Niblett, Mr, Head Clerk to Collector, A'zamgarh, sheltered by Alf Bakhsh (3-16 June), vi. 63.

Nicholls, Sir Jasper, his evidence as to Sipáhis' privileges (1832), i. 186*n*.

Nicholson, Capt., of the Engineers, his services at the A'lambagh, iv. 253.

Nicholson, Lieut., with third column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19.

Nicholson, Major, enfilades first line of rebel defence at Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 262.

Nicholson, Gen. Sir John, Deputy-Commissioner at Pesháwar in May, ii. 338; his personal appearance and manner, ii. 488*n*; his character, iv. 58; his fairness and modesty, ii. 367*n*; his out-spoken manner, ii. 486; suggests famous witty telegram to Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 847*n*.

His early services, and imprison-

Nicholson, Gen. Sir John—*cont.*

ment in Afghanistan ii. 338; attends military council at Pesháwar, ii. 344; watches the Sawád frontier, ii. 373; disarms Sipáhis on frontier of Sawád (8 June), ii. 374; returns to Pesháwar, ii. 374; strongly condemns proposed cession of Pesháwar to Dost Muham-mad, ii. 459, 463; anxious for powers to indict death by torture, ii. 301.

Finds difficulty in raising recruits at Pesháwar, ii. 358; resolves to disarm Sipáhis at Pesháwar, ii. 358; assists at disarming troops there (22 May), ii. 360; accompanies detachment to suppress mutiny at Mardán (23 May), ii. 363; overtakes and scatters flying mutineers from Hoti-Mardán (26 May), ii. 365; admiration caused by this successful chase of mutineers, ii. 366; detects treachery of 10th Cavalry, ii. 365*n*; intercedes for some of the mutineer prisoners, ii. 367.

Joins with Edwardes in pressing on Sir John Lawrence the formation of a movable column, ii. 342; takes command of Panjáb Movable Column (July), ii. 385; description of his famous Movable Column, ii. 476; disarms the Natives in his Column, at Philúr (25 June), ii. 477; disarms 9th Cavalry at Amritsar (25 June), ii. 480; places his Movable Column at Amritsar (5 July), ii. 477; disarms 59th Regt. at Amritsar (9 July), ii. 478; marches on Gurdáspúr (10 July), ii. 480.

Ordered to Dehli, ii. 484; leads his Movable Column to Dehli, ii. 485; reaches Dehli Ridge (7 Aug), ii. 486; his victory at Najafgarh (25 Aug), vi. 1, ii. 492; leads first column of assault on Dehli, iv. 19; his critical position inside Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 81; mortally wounded in attack on Lahor

Nicholson, Gen. Sir John—*cont.*

Gate, Dehli, iv. 38; his death (22 Sept), iv. 58.

Nimach, a military station in Rájputána, iii. xii, 167; its garrison, iii. 169; a Sipáhi's opinion there, of annexation, i. 254; mutiny at (8 June), iii. 169; fugitives from, reach Mewar, iii. 169; and proceed to Udaipur in safety, iii. 169; mutineers from, go to Dehli, iii. 170; effect of news of mutiny at, on Gwáliar, iii. 113.

Attempted mutiny at (12 Aug), iv. 388; re-occupied, first by Native, afterwards by European troops, iii. 171; mutineer Brigade from, crushed by Nicholson at Najafgarh (25 Aug), ii. 498; Major Burton arrives there with Kotá Contingent (Sept), iv. 398; attacked and partly occupied by rebels (8 Nov), iv. 400; rebels from, cut off from Mandesar by Col. Durand (24 Nov), v. 54; Tántiá Topi hovers in neighbourhood of (Aug '58), v. 225.

Simar, a district of the Central Provinces, v. ix; *chapatí* distribution noticed there in January, i. 420a; Tántiá Topi captures some of Holkar's troops in (19 Nov '58), v. 241.

Nimbherá, a district of Tonk, v. 154.

Nija Kila, Tántiá Topi passes through, on his way to Sironj (Sep '58), v. 308.

Nipál, situation and description of, iii. xii, iv. xvii; its points of contact with British territory, iv. 221; Henry Lawrence appointed to, i. 5; ceded districts made over to Oudh (1845), i. 86; offers the assistance of troops in June, ii. 311; Jang Bahádur places military resources of, at disposal of the English, iv. 221; second arrangement with (May), iv. 225; nearly 50,000 rebels driven into (Jan '59), v. 206; last fragments of the rebels

Nipál—*cont.*

driven into, v. 205; English permitted to chase rebels into, v. 205.

Nipál, Rájah of, his name used in Dánápur plot of 1845, i. 225.

Nipáni, a fort near Belgáon, v. 19; the Desái of, a disaffected chief tain, v. 19.

Niráulí, strong position near Sagar, entrenched by Rájah of Bámput, v. 72; Col. Dallyell is repulsed there (15 Sept), v. 72.

Nirpat Singh, his character, iv. 353; description of his fort at Ruiyá, iv. 353; his intentions, iv. 354; bravely fights Brig. Walpole's column at Ruiyá, iv. 354; repulses Brig. Walpole's attack (15 Apr '54), iv. 355; he evacuates his fort after vindicating his honour, iv. 356.

Nisbán Singh, joins Kúnwar Singh on the Son (Aug), iv. 311.

Niwáj, river of Gwáliar, iv. xv.

Nixon, Capt., Agent at Bharatpúr, iii. 173; sent with Ját Infantry to protect A'gra, iii. 101; arrives at Mathurá with Bharatpúr army, vi. 89; puts Mathurá in state of defence, vi. 90; leaves Mathurá for Dehli, vi. 91; his detachment of Bharatpúr troops occupies Hódal, iii. 108; and there break into mutiny (31 May), vi. 93; he makes despairing appeal to Bharatpúr troops, vi. 93; after mutiny of his troops he starts for Dehli, vi. 93.

Nixon, Mr., Head Clerk, assists Mr. Fraser to close Calcutta Gate of Dehli (11 May), ii. 497.

Nizám, the, Mr. Bushby, Resident with, v. 81; Major Davidson succeeds Mr. Bushby (16 Apr), v. 81; the succession discussed in early May, i. 428; ascends the throne (18 May), v. 80; his wisdom and fortitude, v. 89; retains Sálar Jang as minister, v. 81; adheres firmly to the English alliance, ii. 311; his troops charge

- Nizám, the—*cont.*  
 some rioters (17 July), v. 83; his great difficulty in preserving order (Aug), v. 84; invites the presence of European troops (Sept), v. 84.
- Nizám A'li Khán, threatens Pírfbhí (July '58), v. 191; wounded at Sirpúrah (30 Aug '58), v. 193.
- Noá-hálí, a district of Chitrágón, iv. xv, vi. 3.
- Nonádi, scene of the destruction of Amar Singh's rear-guard (20 Oct '58), iv. 343.
- Norman, Capt., recommended for service against Dehlí, ii. 116; his description of the defences of Dehlí, ii. 392n; commends abandonment of attempt to surprise Dehlí (12 June), ii. 398n; testifies to the misinformation given to Col. Greathed before A'gra surprise (10 Oct), iv. 69n.
- North, Major, his description of the Bibígarh after the massacre, ii. 299n.
- North-West Provinces, its extent and description, iii. 95; origin of name, vi. 38; history and condition of the people, iii. 96; its political divisions, iii. 96; policy underlying settlement of, i. 111; settlement effected under Lord Bentinck, 1833, i. 114; resumption policy applied to, i. 125; disparity in numbers between Native and European troops on outbreak of Mutiny, iii. 4.
- Nott, Gen., his opinion of the Sipáhi, i. 202; his "beautiful regiments" at Kandahar, i. 363.
- Nurganj, rebels defeated at, by Brig. Jones (6 May '58), iv. 371.
- Núriah, threatened by A'li Khán Mewáti (26 Aug '58), v. 192; Lieut. Craigie sent to protect (28 Aug '58), v. 192; rebel attack on, repulsed (29 Aug '58), v. 192; Capt. S. Browne comes to reinforce Lieut. Craigie, v. 193; and drives rebels from the place, v. 194.
- Núrkot, Sialkot mutineers reach (11 July), ii. 481.
- Núrpúr, outbreak expected at (13 May), ii. 334.

## O.

- Oakes, Capt., engineer with party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), ii. 145.
- Oakes, Capt. W. H., operates energetically in Chutia Nágpúr, vii. 35; conveys news of mutiny at Hazáribágh, iv. 96; aids Capt. Dalton in restoring order in Hazáribágh, iv. 96.
- O'Brien, Capt., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 885; wounded at siege of Lakhnao (16 July), iii. 300.
- O'Brien, Col., appointed successor to Col. Neill at Allahábád, ii. 296n.
- O'Brien, Col., safely conducts his boat from Faizábád to Dánápur, iii. 269.
- O'Brien, Dr., driven from Lalitpúr by mutineers (18 June), v. 66n.
- Observatory on Ridge of Dehlí, ii. 390.
- O'Callaghan, Dr., his description of release of troopers from Míráth gaol, ii. 43n; his strictures on Col. Smyth, ii. 47n.
- Ochterlony, David, favours liberality to deposed rulers, i. 72.
- O'Donel, Dr., sheltered, in his flight from Sultánpúr, by Rústam Sah, iii. 272n.
- Ogilvie, Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii.

Ogilvy, Capt., clammers into Sháh

Najaf, iv. 187; intrenches British left in Lakhnao (20 Nov), iv. 151.

Oldfield, Capt., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov), iv. 140.

Oldfield, Ensign, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63n.

Oliphant, Col., objects to the annexation of Satárah (1849), i. 54n.

Ollivant, Ensign, acts as volunteer horseman at A'ligarh, vi. 138; defends a factory (June), iii. 198n.

Opherts, Capt. Henry, hurries with two guns to save Philúr (8 June), ii. 377; not permitted to pursue Jalandhar mutineers (9 June), ii. 381.

Opherts, Capt. William, proposes retreat from Banáras to Chanár, ii. 152; sweeps down Banáras Si-  
msh with grape (4 June), ii. 167, 169; his justification for prompt business at Banáras, ii. 172.

Joins Gen. Havelock with his half-battery (8 Aug), iii. 838; clears away mutineers on crossing into Oudh (19 Sept), iii. 355; wins the Victoria Cross (25 Sept), iii. 364; commands battery issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Commands Artillery at action of Badrúp (22 Dec), ii. 241; defeats rebel right attack on A'lambagh (12 Jan '58), iv. 243; defeats the Maulavi's attempt on Kánhpúr convoy (14 Jan '58), iv. 245; repels the Maulavi's attack on A'lambagh (15 Feb '58), iv. 247; drives rebel Cavalry from A'lambagh (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.

Marzal, point on Sawád frontier, ii. 373.

Miehrund, i. 6.

Ommaney, Col., summoned to council of emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321.

Ommaney, Mr., Law Commissioner of Oudh (1856), i. 298; insultingly struck by a clod of earth (18 Apr), i. 424; becomes member of Provisional Council at Lakhnao during illness of Sir H. Lawrence (9 June), iii. 278; mortally wounded at siege of Lakhnao (7 July), iii. 300.

Ommaney's Post, in the intrenchment at Lakhnao, iii. 298.

Oram, Col. James, commands 22nd Madras Regt. (1820), i. 341n; his unbounded influence over his troops, i. 341n.

Oraons, a people of Chútíá Nágpúr, iv. xiii, 95.

Orísá, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 8; description of, iv. xvi; last Hindú King, defeated by Kalápahár (1567), vi. 4; has nineteen Tributary Mahalls, vi. 4; subject to the Bhonsláas (1803), vi. 4; added to British territory by Marquess Wellesley (1803), vi. 4; perfect tranquillity in, during Mutiny, vi. 5.

Orr, Capt. Adolphus, Adjutant of infantry regiment under King of Oudh, iii. 257n; reports disaffection in his regiment in March, iii. 240n; escapes from his mutinous Police (12 June), iii. 279; joins in repulsing third attack on Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 310n; blown up at Lakhnao, but not hurt (18 Aug), iii. 381.

Orr, Capt. Alexander, Superintendent of Frontier Police, under King of Oudh, iii. 257n; procures the release of Rájah Mán Singh from arrest, iii. 267; Mán Singh offers to protect his wife and children, iii. 267; induces Mán Singh to receive many ladies from Faizábád, iii. 267; escapes from Faizábád to Dánápúr, iii. 271; his services at the A'lambagh, iv. 252.

Orr, Capt. Patrick, Assistant Commissioner at Muhamdí, iii. 256.

**Orr, Capt. Patriek—cont.**

commander of infantry regiment under King of Oudh, iii. 257n; removes treasure into Muhamdí fort, iii. 258; escapes from Muhamdí to the Mitalí Rájah, iii. 255; his account of the Aurangábád massacre, iii. 259n; sole survivor of Aurangábád massacre, iii. 259; joins his wife and child at Kachauna, iii. 260; compelled to live in jungles around Mitalí, iii. 260.

Orr, Major S., joins Col. Stuart's column with Haidarábád Contingent (28 July), v. 41; leads Haidarábád Contingent to join Col. Durand at Dhar (Oct), v. 51; attacks the right of rebel position at Dhár (22 Oct), v. 48; saves Mrs. Timmins at Mahídpúr (Nov), v. 51; catches retreating rebels at Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 51; placed in command of Mandesar (26 Nov), v. 56; specially commended by Col. Durand, v. 59.

Moves with Haidarábád Contingent from Sagar (26 Feb '58), v. 101; marches from Mandesar up A'gra road, v. 104; leads his little force to Gúnah and joins Brig. Stuart, v. 104; defeats Rájah of Bápúr at Kotrá (25 Apr '58), v. 121; occupies Umri at attack on Kunch (6 May '58), v. 122; drives rebels from the woods round Kunch, v. 123; called from Jhánsi to assist in recapture of Gwáliár (6 June '58), v. 150; moves to Paniar (8 June '58), v. 150; joins Brig. Smith at Antrí (14 June '58), v. 153.

Orr, Mr., murdered at Bareíí (31 May), iii. 212.

Orr, Mrs., escapes from Sítápúr to the Mitalí Rájah, iii. 255; sent to Kachauna (1 June), iii. 258; rescued from rebel hands, by Jang Bahádúr's troops (17 Mar '58), iii. 261n, iv. 281n.

Orr, Miss, feigning death, is conveyed

**Orr, Miss—cont.**

by Mán Singh to Bareíí up at Lakhnao, iii. 261n.

Orr, Sergeant, works his gun effectively at Indúr Residency (1 July), iii. 147.

Osborne, Lieut. Willoughby, political officer at Réwah, v. 75; his wise conduct in that place, vi. 167; gains the cordial assistance of the Rájah of Réwah, v. 76; by great activity keeps open postal road from Calcutta to Bombay, v. 73; defeats Bundelkhand rebels at Kanchanpúr, v. 76; and again at Zorah, v. 76; storms and secures Maihar (29 Dec), v. 76; clears a miles of road, by several successful combats, v. 76; his capture of Jakhání, v. 134; subsequent captures Bijérághúgarh, v. 77.

O'Shaughnessy, develops electric communication in India, i. 140.

Oudh, situation, and description, xvii.

*Historical Details.*—History of its independence, i. 81; the aid, i. 82; the Nawáb of, territory to the English to pay troops (1800), i. 84; Native disbanded, i. 84; terms of the with Lord Wellesley, i. 84; A'li's administration, i. 85; Governors-General remonstrates with Nawábs of, i. 83; the Nawáb of, frequently threatened with possession for misrule, i. threatened annexation of, in i. 87; Lord W. Bentinck recommends compulsory reforms (1833), i. 90; Col. Low recommends deposition of Nawáb (1833), i. 90.

The proposed Treaty of 1837, 91; flagrant breaches of the treaty by the kings of, i. 91; Court Directors disown supposed treaty of 1837, i. 92n; Col. Staines imagines treaty of 1837 to be forged, i. 92n.

*Real Title conferred.*—Nawáb

**Oudh—cont.**

of, created King (1845), i. 86; part of Nipal ceded to, i. 86; the Nawabs ever faithful to the English, i. 85.

Wajid A'li Shah becomes King of (1846), i. 94; nature of the King's rule in, v. 184; condition of the country before annexation, i. 82.

Two years of grace allowed by Lord Hardinge, i. 95; Col. Sleeman's tour through (1849-50), i. 97; Col. Sleeman recommends assumption of government of, i. 99; both Col. Sleeman and Sir H. Lawrence advise Government not to touch revenue of, i. 99 and n; Lord Dalhousie's method of dealing with, i. 105; Lord Dalhousie's famous Minute on annexation of (15 June '55), i. 104; Court of Directors order annexation of (19 Nov '56), i. 106; Col. Outram's report upon the bad condition of, i. 109.

**Annexation.**—Viscount Canning approves policy of annexation, before proceeding to India, i. 279; different methods proposed for assuming government of, i. 88; final act of annexation (4 Feb '56), i. 109; Col. Outram carries out order for annexation, i. 108; passes peacefully into British possession, i. 109; annexation of, the crowning act of English usurpation, i. 425 and n.

The King takes up a residence at Calcutta, i. 295; the Queen-Mother, brother of the King, and their Apparent, go to England, i. 295; members of Royal family deputed to "agitate in England, i. 110; the dismal failure of the "mission" to England, i. 296.

**Condition after Annexation.**—General discontent caused by the annexation, iii. 283; the withdrawal of Sipahis' privileges, a cause of discontent, i. 187; disas-

**Oudh—cont.**

trous effects of annexation on interests of the Sipahis, i. 254, iii. 234n, v. 286; the effect of its annexation on Sipahis at Káhnpur, v. 288.

Its condition when Lord Canning reached India, i. 290; the King suspected from the first by Lord Canning, i. 421; Mr. Jackson becomes Commissioner, and quarrels with Mr. Gubbins (1856), i. 294; gross personal wrongs committed by English officers in, i. 297; cause of the hatred felt towards the English, v. 184; the new settlement on annexation drove the people to revolt, v. 291; wholesale confiscations, after annexation, provoke disloyalty, iii. 235; irritating exactions, after annexation, spread discontent among the populace, iii. 235; Sipahis had lost all faith in the word of the British Government, iii. 235; stung to insurrection by the tyranny of British officials, v. 207; deficient garrisoning, provokes disturbance, i. 258; constitution of Military Police of, iii. 239n; the mysterious *chapatis* traced to conspirators of, v. 63.

**Symptoms of the Outbreak.**—Sir H. Lawrence becomes Chief Commissioner (20 Mar), iii. 234; he immediately perceives discontent in, and its cause, iii. 234; he begins to remove cause of discontent, iii. 234; Sir H. Lawrence recognises the dangerous excitement of the people in March, iii. 236; and tries to repair the faults of his predecessors, iii. 238; but fails to satisfy the late King's soldiery, iii. 238; the cartridge question first raised, in April, iii. 239; inadvertent act of surgeon in, reveals disaffection (Apr), iii. 239; Sir H. Lawrence checks, but cannot stop, mutiny, iii. 241.

**The Rebellion.**—Turbulent out-



**Oudh—cont.**

• break at Malihābād (27 May), iii. 248; its state during June, according to Mr. Gubbins, ii. 307; by 12 June every station, except Lakhnao, had been lost, iii. 275; state of the country at the time of Havelock's first advance to Lakhnao, ii. 306.

Náná Sahib crosses into, after his first defeats at Kānpūr (July), v. 306; mutineers in, attempt to cross Ganges (19 Aug), iii. 348; they cross Ganges at Kūndapātī, to harass English, iii. 350; annihilation of a party of mutineers at Kūndapātī (11 Sept), iii. 351; the rebellious army attempts to dispute Havelock's passage of the Ganges (17 Sept), iii. 354; an invading party from, defeated at Chanda (30 Oct), iv. 224.

Jang Bahādur's troops enter (19 Feb '58), iv. 227; Gen. Franks's division enters, iv. 231; rebels try to stop Gen. Franks at Chanda, iv. 231.

*The Famous Proclamation.*—Lord Canning's proclamation (8 Mar '58), v. 173; Sir J. Outram condemns the proclamation (8 Mar '58), v. 175; Mr. Edmonstone's explanation of the proclamation, v. 174; Lord Canning enlarges the power of mercy under proclamation (10 Mar '58), v. 176; Movable Column in, placed under command of Gen. Walpole, iv. 329; Sir J. Outram appointed to the Supreme Council (June '58), v. 183.

*Suppression of the Rebellion.*—Mr. R. Montgomery created Chief Commissioner (June '58), v. 183; desultory nature of operations in (Aug '58), v. 191; peculiar position of British in, during Sept. '58, v. 199; the eastern portion completely subdued by Lord Clyde (Dec '58), v. 208; Lord Clyde clears the province, and leaves it in charge of Sir Hope

**Oudh—cont.**

Grant (Jan '59), v. 205; cause of the difficulty in tranquillizing, v. 185; becomes British by right of conquest (May '59), v. 207.

Oudh, Begam of, strength of her forces (July '58), v. 189; joins the Maulavi in attack on Shāhjahānpūr (12 May '58), iv. 375; driven into Nipāl by Lord Clyde (Dec '58), v. 204.

Oudh, King of, his residence in Calcutta a source of danger, ii. 85; charged with complicity in plot to seize Calcutta on 10 March, i. 389; one of his spies arrested at Calcutta (13 June), vi. 19; his arrest at Calcutta (15 June), iii. 18.

Oudh, the Nawāb-Wazīr of, his nominal vassalage to the Mughal, i. 81; engages British soldiers, i. 82.

Outram, Mr. Francis, son of Sir J. Outram, sent from A'gharh by revolted Sipāhīs, iii. 103a; volunteer horseman of A'gharh, vi. 138; joins in brave retention of factory near A'gharh (June), iii. 198n.

Outram, Lady, sent to A'gharh unmolested by revolted Sipāhīs of A'gharh, iii. 103a.

Outram, Gen. Sir James, i. 6; his character, i. 101, iii. 349.

Appointed to Lakhnao Residency (1854), i. 100; carries out the order for annexing Oudh, i. 108; his report upon the condition of Oudh, i. 102; his disinclination to administer affairs in Oudh (1856), i. 290; warns Lord Canning before outbreak to make Al-lahābād secure, ii. 181 and n.

Recovers his health, i. 300; appointed in England to command Persian expedition, i. 310; selects Havelock for service in Persia, ii. 211; speedily ends the Persian war, i. 440; starts without orders for Calcutta (July), iii. 87; intention to employ him in Rājputānā,

**Outram, Gen. Sir James—cont.**

iii. 87; second thought to employ him in Central India (15 July), iii. 87.

Lands at Calcutta (1 Aug), iii. 87; receives command of Dánápúr and Kánhpúr divisions, iii. 88; appointed to chief command in Kánhpúr district (5 Aug), iii. 344; reaches Alláhábád (2 Sept), iii. 249; clears the Duáb from mutineer raids, iii. 351; arrives at Kánhpúr (15 Sept), iii. 349, 351; his great act of self-abnegation at Kánhpúr (16 Sept), iii. 352.

Advances with Gen. Havelock on Lakhnao, iii. 854; attacks Chárábágh bridge (25 Sept), iii. 361; assumes command of troops (27 Sept), iii. 367, forced to hold Residency, as relief was impossible, iv. 107; endeavours to extend Lakhnao intrenchment towards Kánhpúr road, iv. 112; his description of the mines at Lakhnao, iv. 113n; repairs and strengthens intrenchment (Oct), iv. 113; misled as to amount of provisions in Lakhnao, iv. 114; his letter of information to relieving force of Lakhnao, iv. 407; sends plan of city and suggestions to the A'lambágh, iv. 115; supplies basis of plan for Sir Colin Campbell's advance, iv. 119n; erects semaphore to communicate with A'lambágh, iv. 115; warns Kavanagh, but accepts his gallant offer (9 Nov), iv. 116; makes a diversion during Sir Colin Campbell's attack on Lakhnao (16 Nov), iv. 140; crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144; covers the return journey to the A'lambágh (24 Nov), iv. 155.

Left in command of A'lambágh (26 Nov), iv. 155; his position outside the A'lambágh (Dec), iv. 239; his defences at the A'lambágh, iv. 239; defeats first attempt

**Outram, Gen. Sir James—cont.**

of rebels on A'lambágh (22 Dec), iv. 241; sends strong party to Kánhpúr with convoy (8 Jan '58), iv. 242; rebels make determined attack on (12 Jan '58), iv. 242; defeats Maulavi's attempt on Jalálábád, iv. 243; defeats grand attack on A'lambágh (21 Feb '58), iv. 248; defeats last attack of rebels on A'lambágh (25 Feb '58), iv. 250; the great service rendered by his defence of the A'lambágh, iv. 251.

Advances with Sir Colin Campbell to final capture of Lakhnao, iv. 257; troops with which he crossed the Gúmí (6 Mar '58), iv. 260; reaches Chinhat with his force (6 Mar '58), iv. 261; throws up his first batteries (8 Mar '58), iv. 261; begins attack from north side of Lakhnao (9 Mar '58), iv. 261; captures the Chákar Kothí, iv. 262; captures rebel first line of defence, iv. 262; opens fire on Hazratganj and Kaisarábágh (10 Mar '58), iv. 265; secures command of iron and stone bridges, Lakhnao (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; asks leave to cut off rebel retreat from Lakhnao, but is prevented by Sir Colin Campbell (14 Mar '58), iv. 277; ordered to re-cross Gúmí and occupy the Kaisarábágh (16 Mar '58), iv. 278; ordered to advance through the Residency to the great Imámbarah, iv. 279; captures the Daulat Khána (17 Mar '58), iv. 281; captures Sharíf-ud-Daula's house, iv. 283; captures the Músábágh (19 Mar '58), iv. 283; pursues fugitives from Músábágh, and captures 10 guns, iv. 285.

Instructions given to him with respect to the Oudh proclamation, v. 175; condemns Lord Canning's Oudh proclamation, v. 175; his view of the Oudh proclamation

**Outram, Gen. Sir James—cont.**  
 also independently taken by Lord Ellenborough, v. 178; appointed to the Supreme Council, v. 183; his opinion as to the cause of the Mutiny, ii. 27n.  
**Ouvry, Col.,** his ready dash at surprise of A'gra (10 Oct), iv. 72.  
**Ouvry, Major,** his gallant manoeuvre with Cavalry at Balandshahr, iv. 68.  
**Owen, Col.,** penetrates into Gwáliar with his Lancers (19 June '58), v. 158.  
**Oxenham, Corporal,** his heroic act to save Mr. Casper's life, iii. 288.

## P.

**Pabná, a district of Rájsháhí,** iii. xii, vi. 3, 26.  
**Padmá,** main stream of the Ganges, passing through Nadiá, vi. 25.  
**Page, Lieut.,** wounded at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234.  
**Paget, Capt.,** assists in capture of Nárgúnd (2 June '58), v. 171.  
**Paget, Sir Edward,** his unfitness for commanding an Indian army, i. 195; his prompt action at Barrackpúr (1824), i. 196n.  
**Paháripúr,** suburb near Ridge at 'Dehlí, ii. 390.  
**Pahlawán Singh, Col.,** commander of Gurkhás, refuses to garrison Gorákhpúr, vi. 57; he repulses a rebel attack at Gaghá (20 Aug), vi. 59; occupies A'zamgarh, iv. 222; secures Jaunpúr, iv. 222; wins a battle at Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 228; captures Mubárákpúr (27

**Pahlawán Singh, Col.—cont.**  
 Sept), iv. 223; defeats the rebels at Kudya (19 Oct), iv. 224; and again at Chandá (30 Oct), iv. 224; returns to Gorákhpúr (6 Jan '58), iv. 226.  
**Pahúj, a river of Jaláun, &c. x.**  
**Paiwar Pass,** the route selected for British Mission to Kandahar, i. 323.  
**Paklí, people of,** join in hunting down mutineers (June), ii. 372.  
**Paláman, a town of Chutiá Nágpúr,** iv. xiii; Lieut. Graham blockaded in a large house in (Nov), iv. 305; Lieut. Graham seizes Dobi Bakkas Rái at (8 Dec), iv. 305; rebellion collapses on seizure of that conspirator, iv. 305; Lieut. Graham is relieved by Major Cotter, iv. 305; complete defeat of the rebels near, by Capt. Dalton (21 Jan '58), iv. 308.  
**Palási (Phassey), the famous battle-field near Santipúr,** vi. 26.  
**Páli, a town of Jodhpúr,** vi. 160; Jodhpúr troops entrench themselves there (28 Aug), iv. 394; defeat of the troops near (8 Sept), iv. 395.  
**Páli, near Mírzápúr, murder of Mr. Moore at,** vi. 48.  
**Pámiakottá, projected mutiny at, frustrated (1806),** i. 174, 175.  
**Palliser, Lieut.,** conveys treasure to A'zamgarh (3 June), ii. 160; stripped of Government treasure by A'zamgarh mutineers, ii. 162; shamefully deserted by his Irregular Horse, ii. 272n; his cowardly Irregular Cavalry disbanded (13 July), ii. 278.  
**Palmer, Mr. G., Joint Magistrate of Bijnaur, vi. 103; sent from Bijnaur to pursue gaol-birds (21 May), vi. 106; sent from Bijnaur to coerce marauders at Mandáwar (29 May), vi. 106; succeeds perfectly at Mandáwar, vi. 106; recalled to Bijnaur, with his troops (3 June), vi. 107.**

Palmerston, Lord, i. 272; becomes Prime Minister (1856), i. 273; his speech on Viscount Canning's departure for India, i. 278; selects Sir Colin Campbell to chief command in India, iii. 94.

Palpa, Gunkhās sent from, to Gorákhpūr (9 June), vi. 55.

Paltaoli, place at which Col. Seaton took command of Rewári expedition, iv. 83.

Paltú, a sweeper assists Capt. Holland to escape death, ii. 74n.

Pálwál, a town of Gurgāon, vi. 139.

Palwārs, a clan near A'zamgarh, attacked by Mr. Venables, vi. 66; completely crushed by Mr. H. Ross (Aug), vi. 68.

Pannah, Gen. Whitlock ordered to march on, v. 135, occupied by Gen. Whitlock (29 Mar '58), v. 135.

Pándi, Mangal, the first mutineer of the great outbreak (from whose name the subsequent mutineers were called "Pandie"), i. 397.

Pándi Nadí, near Kanhpūr, iv. 160; bridge on road to Kanhpūr, scene of Havelock's third victory, ib. 279.

Pándurang, the father of Tántiá Topi, v. 304.

Pandú Rang Ráo, grandson of Bájí Ráo, i. 78n.

Pangási, river of Nadí, vi. 25.

Panhat, the Maulavi attacks Sir Colin Campbell there (18 May '58), iv. 377.

Panis, the first in Calcutta (May), ii. 84; in Patná (7 June), iii. 28; the second in Calcutta (14 June), iii. 16; the third in Calcutta (8 Mar '58), iv. 291.

"Panis Sunday," the revulsion from optimism in Calcutta (14 June), iii. 16; eye-witnesses' account of, vi. 20n; pusillanimity of the higher officials, iii. 16; parts of the city completely deserted, iii. 17; Dr. Meade's testimony, iii. 17n; the mercantile and trading communi-

"Panis Sunday"—cont.

ties remain steadfast, iii. 17n, statements made are those of eye-witnesses, vi. 19n.

Pánipat, a district of Dehli division, vi. 88; description of district, ii. xvii, vi. 140; its occupation by Jhnd forces (May), ii. 112; Native Cavalry sent to, from Dehli Ridge (11 July), ii. 434n.

Panjáb, situation, ii. xvii; its description and history, i. 35; its chief strategic points, ii. 459; British Resident appointed, i. 5; description of popular government in, i. 40n.

Council of Regency established (1847), i. 7; H. Lawrence appointed Resident, i. 7; the Maháráni's conspiracy, i. 10; she is detected and banished to Shekopúr, i. 10, 21; H. Lawrence returns to England, i. 11; Sir F. Currie becomes Resident (1848), i. 11; origin of the Multán troubles, i. 13; murder of the English Agents there, i. 14; outbreak of the second Sikh war, i. 15; attempt to corrupt British Sipáhis at Lahor (1848), i. 21; the siege of Multán, i. 23; general war breaks out, i. 25, 96; Lord Gough takes command of troops, i. 26; forces a passage at the Chenáb, i. 26; H. Lawrence returns to the Panjáb (Dec '48), i. 28; capture of Multán (2 Jan '49), i. 28; battle of Chillianwálá (18 Jan '49), i. 29; battle of Gujráat (31 Feb '49), i. 32; annexation of the Panjáb, i. 33.

Board of Administration formed (1849), i. 36; duties of several members of Board of Administration, i. 38; mutiny of Bengal troops (1849), i. 227; attempts to preserve its independence, i. 2, 5; disaffiliation to annex, i. 2.

Its annexation drew the European troops from other places, i. 252; the able men whom Lord

## Panjab—cont.

Dalhousie placed there, ii. 317; anticipated revolt of troops (1850), i. 280; the rivalry of the Lawrences, i. 42.

Lord Canning's fears for its fidelity, ii. 314; danger arising from contiguity of Afghanistan, ii. 315; number of old Sikh forces remaining there, ii. 315n; unity and brotherly feeling of officers in, ii. 366; protection of treasure in, ii. 366; severity of orders against sedition, ii. 356; Sir J. Lawrence's plan for abandoning, ii. 465.

Strengthening of Police in (May), ii. 356; enlistment of Sikhs and Afghans in, ii. 355; troops sent from Sindh into, v. 3; Sir J. Lawrence's resolution to send help from, ii. 349; Guide Corps first troops despatched to Delhi from (13 May), ii. 349.

European garrison of, in July, ii. 460; Movable Column formed for its protection, v. 210; European garrison of, after departure of Gen. Nicholson, v. 210; danger of severance of Delhi Field Force from, ii. 426; reasons which induced Sir J. Lawrence to denude his province of Europeans, v. 209.

Projected rising at Derá Ishmaíl Khán suppressed (July '58), v. 212; people of Hazárah conspire to revolt on 10 Sept., v. 211.

Panjabis, their antagonism to Púrblahs, ii. 355.

Panjikauri Khán, his revelations as an orderly, i. 419n.

Pankabári, occupied by Mr. Yule and his Infantry (22 Dec), iv. 301.

Pannah, a state to the south of Bandah, vi. 78.

Pand, rebels driven from Sandéla to (6 Oct '58), v. 199.

Parbatí, Ajít Singh surprised and defeated on banks of (5 Sept '58), v. 234.

Parisáth, mountain of Chutíá Nagpúr, iv. *ant.*

Parke, Brig., commands Nímach brigade (Aug '58), v. 237; takes up pursuit of Tántiá Topí at Paná (18 Aug '58), v. 227; directed to cover Indur and Bhopál (5 Sept '58), v. 231; placed in charge of of Hoshangábád (7 Nov '58), v. 242; takes up position at Chárwah (10 Nov '58), v. 242; pursues Tántiá Topí to Chhotá Udaipur (1 Dec '58), v. 245; defeats Tántiá Topí at Chhotá Udaipur, v. 247; marches himself 2,000 miles in this famous pursuit, v. 268.

Parker, —, Magistrate, shows courageous example during excitement at Kánhpúr (May), ii. 228.

Parón, Ráo Sáhib and Tántiá Topí conducted there (Jan '58), v. 309; Tántiá Topí and Mán Singh occupy (8 Jan '59), v. 250; meeting of Tántiá Topí and Mán Singh at (25 Jan '59), v. 256.

Parry, Mr., Chairman of Court of Directors (1807), i. 183.

Parshadápúr, plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '58), v. 201.

Parsháwar, *see* Pesháwar.

Partab Singh, of Satárah, owes his throne to the British Government, i. 63.

Partabgarh, a state of Rájputáná, iii. 163n, iv. *ant.*, vi. 158; description of the state, vi. 158; other towns of the same name, vi. 158n; Dápat Singh rules loyally during Mutiny, vi. 158.

Occupied by Brig. Berkeley (Aug '58), v. 196; attacked by rebels from Mandesar (30 Nov), v. 55; the Chief drives away rebels, v. 55; Chitrágón mutineers chased to (17 Dec), iv. 395.

Sir Colin Campbell marches from, and compels submission of Rájah of A'methí (8 Nov '58), v. 202; Tántiá Topí's defeat at (16 Dec '58), v. 309; Tántiá Topí endeavours to seize (25 Dec '58), v. 248.

Partridge, Assist.-Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 886.

Pardilá, town of Chutlá Nágpúr, iv. xiii; a military station, iv. 95; mutiny at (5 Aug), iv. 96.

Párvatí, river of Gwálíar, iv. xv.

Parwán, a river of Jhaláwar, vi. 162.

Parwán-darah, Ponsonby and Fraser's famous charge at, ii. 151.

Pasháwar, see Pesháwar.

Pat, name of a desert in Sindh, vi. 144.

Patan, Lieut. MacGregor commands Sipáhis there, v. 71; Tahsilári to which Jabalpur Sipáhis withdraw (18 Sept), v. 70; they seize Lieut. MacGregor (19 Sept), v. 71; and Sipáhis offer to exchange him for nine Sipáhis left at Jabalpur, v. 71; Sipáhis ultimately murder Lieut. MacGregor (26 Sept), v. 71; Tántúá Topi's defeat at (14 Aug '58), v. 307.

Patan, Rajah of, his ill-treatment by Imám Ali (Aug '58), v. 307; his flight, v. 307.

Paterson, Capt., heroically stands by Capt. Mackenzie in his attempt to stop mutiny at Bareilly (31 May), iii. 310n.

Paterson, Major, brings troops and guns into Dehli, ii. 65; secures the Main Guard at Dehli (11 May), ii. 65.

Paterson, Mr., Magistrate and Collector of Gorákhpur, vi. 52; about to take leave, but stopped on hearing of Mirath outbreak, vi. 53.

Patháns, their eagerness to enlist under the English (June), ii. 505; placed in charge of Atak ferry, ii. 546; descendants from, reside in Eastern Bengal, vi. 4.

Patilá, Mahárajah of, Sir J. Lawrence advises trust in, ii. 116; acceptance of help from, authorized (May), i. 443; protects convoys of stores for Dehli troops, ii. 384n; his faithfulness, ii. 151; his ser-

Patilá, Mahárajah of—cont.

voies in protecting the Panjáb, v. 214.

Patilá, occupied by Brig. Seaton (17 Dec), iv. 203; action fought in front of (17 Dec), iv. 204.

Patná, a district of Western Bihár, vi. 8; its population, iii. 25; its out-lying stations, iii. 26; the wealth and isolation of the stations of, iii. 30; importance and delicate position of this district, vi. 32; Wahábís have their head-quarters at, vi. 32; treasonable conspiracy at (1845), i. 222; details of conspiracy of 1845, i. 224; the magistrate of, unwisely attempts a census (1845), i. 223; the seditious movement in (1845-46), i. 143n; prison disturbances at, in 1845, i. 144; conspiracy before the Mutiny at, v. 292; the conspiracy disclosed by Jámadar Moti Miar, i. 224n.

Mr. W. Tayler Commissioner at, iii. 27; character of the Commissioner, iii. 27; calls a council of European residents, iii. 28; the Judge counsels flight to Dánápur, iii. 28.

*Premonitory Symptoms.* — Evidence of the dangerous condition of the people in, iii. 31; Wahabí conspiracy at, subsequently proved, iii. 79n; effect of Mirath outbreak at, iii. 28; traitorous indications among military at, iii. 29; outrageous attempts to corrupt the fidelity of the Sikhs, iii. 31; secret meetings held by inhabitants in, iii. 32; Mr. Tayler converts his house into a fortress for the station, iii. 28; conspiracy of the Station Guards, iii. 29; timidity of Judge of, iii. 28; first crisis at (7 June), iii. 28; the Judge takes refuge in opium go-down, iii. 32; coin from Chaprá and A'rah brought into (15 June), iii. 32; effect of popular action at, Dánápur Sipáhis, iii. 33.

**Patná—cont.**

*Arrest of the Wāhābīs.*—Arrest of Wāhābī Maulavīs at, 19 June, iii. 34; arrest of Maulavī Mehdi, Magistrate (20 June), iii. 35; the people of, disarmed by Mr. Tayler, iii. 35; tranquillity partly restored, iii. 35; the Judge leaves the shelter of the go-down, iii. 35; arrest of Wāris A'li, iii. 35; implication of A'li Karīm, iii. 35; futile attempt to arrest A'li Karīm (23 June), iii. 36.

*The Outbreak.*—The rising at (8 July), iii. 36; murder of Dr. Lyall, iii. 36; Rattray's Sikhs suppress rising, iii. 36; arrest and execution of conspirators and rioters, iii. 37; arrest of Pīr A'li, the leader of the riot, and Shekh Ghasīta, iii. 37; trial and execution of these men, along with Wāris A'li, iii. 37; Lūtf A'li Khān arrested, tried, released, and honoured as a martyr, iii. 37; the conspirators confess that Mr. Tayler's prudent measures had defeated them, iii. 37.

Great danger of proximity of Dānāpūr Sīpāhīs, iii. 39; those Sīpāhīs at last mutiny (25 July), iii. 44; Mr. Tayler calls Patná residents to his house, iii. 48; he then sends party from, to cut off Dānāpūr mutineers, iii. 48; critical position of Patná through escape of these Sīpāhīs, iii. 68; Mr. Tayler calls in officers and treasure from two outlying stations, iii. 70; the eccentric manner in which Mr. A. Money complied with this order, iii. 72; Mr. Halliday seizes on this order to revenge himself on Mr. Tayler, iii. 76; he dismisses Mr. Tayler from the service, iii. 77; Sir John Kaye's summary of this scandal, iii. 78n; splendid conduct of Mr. Tayler during all the crises at Patná, iii. 82; his policy saves the district, iii. 89; subsequent history has

**Patná—cont.**

proved the wisdom of each of his acts, iii. 79.

Mr. Samuells succeeds Mr. Tayler as Commissioner, iv. 311; he flatters the conspirators whom Mr. Tayler kept from mischief, iii. 37; troops are sent to protect the town after Mr. Tayler's recall, iv. 311.

Paton, Sergeant, discovers the way into Shah Najaf, and causes its capture, iv. 137n; wins the Victoria Cross (16 Nov), iv. 137n.

Patthargarh, fort occupied, to dominate Najibābād (23 Apr '58), vi. 115.

Patwardhan, a family firmly supporting the Peshwā, v. 19.

Paul, Lieut., leads Sikhs to attack of Sikandarabāgh (16 Nov), iv. 128; his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarabāgh, iv. 140.

Pāuri, seized by Rājah Mān Singh (2 Aug '58), v. 232; the Rājah explains his grievance to Brig. Smith (7 Aug '58), v. 232; Mān Singh's desire to re-possess, which he thinks Sindhiā unfairly withholds from him, v. 233; Brig. Napier joins Brig. Smith and attacks the place (23 Aug '58), v. 233; Mān Singh skillfully evacuates the place, v. 233.

Peacock, Mr. Barnes, Law Member of the Supreme Council, his undesirable industry, i. 286; on interference with polygamy, i. 188n; assists the Hindu Widows' Remarriage Bill (1856), i. 349; inclined to pause before punishing disaffected Oudh regiments (11 May), i. 437.

Pearson, Cadet, escapes from mutineers at Allāhabād (6 June), ii. 190n.

Pearson, Capt., sent by Sindhiā, with Artillery, to protect A'gra, iii. 101; sent with battery to pacify A'ligarh district (June), iii. 196; his perilous position in front

Pearson, Capt.—*cont.*

of mutinous troops at Hâthras (3 July), iii. 197; commands three guns at battle of Sassiah (5 July), iii. 181; defeats Cavalry attack there, iii. 188; brings his Eurasian artillerymen into action at A'gra surprise (10 Oct), iv. 71.

Pearson, Mr. E. S., Judge of Dhâkah, vi. 28.

Peel, Capt. William, Captain of the *Shannon*, arrives at Calcutta (8 Aug), iii. 93; his character, iv. 90; commands the *Shannon* Brigade, iv. 91; forms Naval Brigade, and starts for Allâhâbâd (18 Aug), iii. 92, iv. 89.

Advances with Col. Powell's detachment on Kânbpûr (23 Oct), iv. 102; second, afterwards first, in command at action of Kajwâ (1 Nov), iv. 103; defeats the rebels at Kajwâ, iv. 104; leads detachment to Kânbpûr (2 Nov), iv. 104; strength of his Naval Brigade at Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 121; his cool daring in attack on the Sikan-darbagh (16 Nov), iv. 139; attacks the Kaisarbagh (20 Nov), iv. 152.

Drives rebel artillery from Kânbpûr bridge of boats, iv. 183; present with Naval Brigade, at attack on Tântiâ Topî (6 Dec), iv. 188; by a daring deed clears the bridge on Tântiâ Topî's left, iv. 190.

Created K.C.B., and Aide-de-Camp to the Queen (2 Mar '58), iv. 381; wounded at the Martinière (9 Mar '58), iv. 264; starts for Calcutta (1 Apr '58), iv. 381; dies of small-pox, at Kânbpûr (27 Apr '58), iv. 382; Lord Canning's general order on his death, iv. 382; statue to his memory in Eden Gardens, Calcutta, iv. 383.

Peel, Sir Robert, his Liberalism, i. 270; resigns (June 1846), i. 271.

Pelle, Capt., last to leave Dehli Cantonment (11 May), ii. 78.

Pelle, Mrs., nobly aids an officer to escape, ii. 78n.

Pegu, annexation of, 1849, i. 48; difficulty in procuring reliefs for garrison of, i. 337, 339.

Pemberton, Lieut., with second column at assault of Dehli, iv. 19.

Penny, Col., dies of heat-apoplexy in retreat from Nasirâbâd (28 May), iii. 169.

Penny, General, takes command at Dehli, when Gen. Wilson goes to Himâlayas, iv. 73; sends expedition into Rewârî district (Oct), iv. 76; directs Brig. Hope Grant to proceed to A'gra, iv. 74; ordered into Rohilkhand (Apr '58), iv. 349; force with which he advanced on Rohilkhand, iv. 351; moves out from Balandshahr, iv. 351; he is deluded into false security, iv. 351; killed at the ambuscade at Kakrâlâ (30 Apr '58), iv. 351.

Perâwâ, a district of Tonk, vi. 154.

Pereira, Lieut., enters Jabalpur with Irregulars (2 Aug), v. 70.

Perkins, Lieut., killed at battle of the Hindan (31 May), ii. 189.

Permanent Settlement in Bengal, resumption policy with respect to, i. 123.

Persia, sends friendly army to Herat (1852), i. 301; compelled diplomatically to acknowledge the independence of Herat, i. 302; again marches upon Herat (1855), i. 304; mistakes the issue of the Crimean War, i. 302; claims dominance at Kandahar, i. 303; Mr. Murray breaks off diplomatic relations with, i. 303; political relations with, previous to 1856, i. 300; captures Herat, i. 313; tries to influence Bokhâra and Kokhand against England, i. 317.

War with, decided on, in England, i. 305; undying hatred of Afghans against, i. 321; effect of conference with Dost Muhammad on, i. 327; effect of the war with,



**Persia—cont.**

on Indian imagination (Jan), v. 341; endeavours to stir up sedition in North-Western India, i. 354; Persians reported to be coming to Dehli (Apr), ii. 25n; extravagant rumours as to their speedy coming, ii. 26.

Lord Canning's terms for making peace with, i. 319; war with, ends at moment of Indian outbreak, i. 440; Treaty with, discussed between Lords Canning and Elphinstone, i. 428; European troops from, reach Calcutta in June, ii. 101.

Persia, Sháh of, King of Dehli asks aid from (1855), v. 339; aid believed to have been promised by (Mar), v. 339; his proposed expedition against Afghanistan, v. 341.

Peashwá, his great feudatories, i. 71; his attempts to corrupt the Native Army in Lord Hastings' time, i. 335n; Lord Hastings' campaign against (1818), vi. 148; Náná Sábhib, the representative of, i. 422; the family of, injured by Lord Dalhousie, i. 424.

Peasháwar, its situation, ii. xviii; its garrison, and critical condition, in May, ii. 336; Brig. Cotton commands at, ii. 340; importance of, in estimation of Herbert Edwardes, ii. 457; Sir J. Lawrence's disesteem of, ii. 349, 455; conference at, with Dost Muhammad (1 Jan '57), i. 318.

News of Míráth outbreak reaches (12 May), ii. 341; Edwardes' confidence in its continued safety, ii. 341; military conference at (18 May), ii. 344; resolutions of the military council, ii. 344; sanction of Movable Column at, ii. 344.

Sipáhi garrison at, ii. 357n; Sipáhis show signs of mutiny (21 May), ii. 357; resolution not to disarm the 21st Sipáhi regiment, ii. 359n; Sipáhi Commandants pro-

**Peasháwar—cont.**

test against disarmament, ii. 359; Sipáhis disarmed at (22 May), ii. 360; British officers insubordinately show sympathy with their Sipáhis, ii. 360; beneficial effect of disarmament on the district generally, ii. 361; desertions of disarmed Sipáhis punished heavily, ii. 362; forty mutineers blown from guns at (10 June), ii. 368; moral effect of fearful punishment at, ii. 369.

Dost Muhammad's desire to possess, i. 31, 316; its proposed cession to Dost Muhammad, ii. 458; Council held, as to cession of, to Dost Muhammad (26 July), ii. 460; its cession to Dost Muhammad opposed by Edwardes, Nicholson, and Sydney Cotton, ii. 459; Sir J. Lawrence again urges cession of ii. 460; almost orders the cession, ii. 461, officers again energetically protest against the fatal suggestion, ii. 461. Sir J. Lawrence clings to his notion, ii. 464; Lord Canning forbids the cession, ii. 466.

Phayre, Mr., first Commissioner of Pegu, i. 48.

Pheni, river of Eastern Bengal, iv. xiv.

Phillimore, Sir Robert, fellow-student with Viscount Canning, i. 268; gives anecdote of young Canning, i. 267n.

Phillips, Mr., his description of proclamation of King of Dehli at A'gra, iii. 186n.

Phillips, Mr. Alfred, Magistrate of I'tah, reaches Budáun in search of help, iii. 216; failing to get assistance, returns to I'tah (1 June), iii. 216.

Phillips, Mrs., with a few friends, remains in concealment for ten months, iii. 255.

Phillips, Capt., induces the Bengal Sipáhis to labour at Arakan, i. 197.

Phillips's Garden, Lakhnao, occupied as an outpost (8 Oct), iv. 112; extraordinary rescue of a soldier from rebels in, iv. 112.

Phildr, its situation, ii. xviii; its great importance, ii. 105n; its exposed condition on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 333; Sipáhís at, charged with joining in general conspiracy, ii. 323n; bold conduct of officers in Fort (12 May), ii. 334; arrival of European troops, saves Fort, ii. 335; Gen. Ansore secures protection of (13 May), ii. 104.

Siege-train prepared in seven days, and safely conveyed to Dehli Force, ii. 141; Sipáhís of 3rd Regt., volunteer to escort siege-train, ii. 141.

Methodical arrangement of rising at, ii. 376n; mutiny at (8 June), ii. 376; mutinous Sipáhís escape from, ii. 377; Col. Nicholson disarms the Natives of his Column (25 June), ii. 477.

Phulpur, rebels at, driven from by Col. R. Vercoft (22 Feb '58), iv. 227.

Phulwari, Mr. Tayler sends party to cut off Dánápur mutineers from, iii. 48.

Pigou, Mr., Collector of Rájsháhí, vi. 26.

Pilibhit, troops there commanded by Capt. R. Larkins, v. 192; place to which Khán Bahádúr Khán fell back from Baréli (6 May '58), iv. 370; threatened by Nizam Ali Khán (July '58), v. 191.

Pinekney, Brig., his part in the movement for finally crushing rebels (15 Oct '58), v. 201; invests south of Shankarpur (Nov '58), v. 202.

Pindaris, Lord Hastings' campaign against, vi. 148.

Pindí, in the Panjáb, ii. 342.

Pindí, see Ráwalpindí.

Pindí Gheb, Akhúnd of Sawád

Pindí Gheb—cont.

writes to Chief of, about intended outbreak in India (1856), ii. 378n.

Piplia, the zamíndára of, punished by Major Orr (Oct), v. 51.

Pir Ali, a bookseller of Patná, leads abortive outbreak (3 July), iii. 36; confesses conspiracy before execution, iii. 37; hanged at Patná (5 July), iii. 37.

Pirará, in Nipál, occupied by Mr. Yule (19 Jan '58), iv. 308.

Pirthí Singh, Mahárájah of Krishnagarh, vi. 152; remains loyal during Mutiny, vi. 152.

Pirí, point of junction of Sir E. Lugard and Col. Corfield (11 May '58), iv. 337; Amar Singh defeated at (17 Oct '58), iv. 341.

Plan of—

The Panjáb, North-West Provinces, &c., ii. 1.

City of Kánhpúr, ii. 217.

City of Dehli, ii. 384.

The House at A'rah, iii. 54.

The Intrenched Position covering the Lakhnao Residency, iii. 290.

The Operations of the British Army before Dehli in 1857, iv. 18.

The Operations for Relief and Withdrawal of Lakhnao Garrison, iv. 120.

Sketch of the City of Kánhpúr, iv. 160.

The Operations of the British Army before Lakhnao in Mar. '58, iv. 256.

The Southern Maráthá Country, v. 14.

The Central Indian Campaigns of Sir Hugh Rose, v. 162.

The final Campaign in Oudh, v. 186.

The pursuit of Tántiá Topi, v. 322.

Map of India, in pocket.

Plassey, the battle of, i. 146, 149; Lord Olive's promptitude wins, ii.

**Plassey—cont.**

115; the centenary of, fierce attack on Kánhpúr intrenchments, ii. 249; desperate fight on Dehli Ridge on that day, ii. 417.

**Platt, Col.**, commands troops at Máu, iii. 187; informed by Holkar of Indúr mutiny, iii. 154, murdered at Máu (1 July), iii. 156.

**Plowden, Mr. George**, Chief Commissioner of Nágpúr, v. 77; his true greatness, v. 79; converts Residency into a barrack (June), v. 78; creates a refuge on Sítá-baldí hills, v. 78; is informed of intended rising at Nágpúr, v. 78; directs disarmament of local corps (17 June), v. 78; urges Woodburn's force to march on Nágpúr, iii. 161; the dangerous character of his advice, v. 58; re-arms Nágpúr local force (Oct), v. 133; preserves tranquillity at Nágpúr, v. 78.

**Plowden, Mr. Trevor**, Judge of Ghází-púr, vi. 60.

**Plunkett, Capt.**, his confidence in his Sipáhs, ii. 187; murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

**Pogson, Lieut.**, killed at storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.

**Polehampton, Rev. Mr.**, severely wounded at siege of Lakhnao (7 July), iii. 300; dies of cholera at siege of Lakhnao (19 July), iii. 300, 306.

**Polehampton, Mrs.**, superintends nursing at Lakhnao, iii. 327.

**Pollock, General**, his retributory force, i. 5; discreetly induces Sipáhs to enter Afghanistan, i. 202.

**Pollock, Mr. Archibald**, Joint-Magistrate at Banáras, organizes service for transmission of troops, ii. 179, vi. 39; his character, vi. 41; assumes charge of A'zamgarh district (18 Aug), vi. 68.

**Polwhele, Brig.**, commands troops at A'gra, iii. 110; disarms the Sipáhs (31 May), iii. 110; mem-

**Polwhele Brig.—cont.**

ber of Council during Mr. Colvin's illness there, iii. 178; advances against mutineers near A'gra, iii. 180; force with which he began the battle of Sassiah, iii. 180; his fatal mistake at Sassiah (5 July), iii. 182; removed from command at A'gra after that battle (8 Aug), iii. 191.

**Ponsonby, Brig. George**, commands troops at Banáras, ii. 151; allows first succours to pass on to Kánhpúr, ii. 155; orders parade of Sipáhs at Banáras for disarmament (4 June), ii. 165; his illness on that day, ii. 165; resigns command to Col. Neill after disarmament, ii. 169; his narrative of disarmament at Banáras, ii. 169n.

**Poore, Capt.**, killed at Bijápúr (3 Sept '55), v. 234.

**Post Office**, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297.

**Pott, Col.**, commands at Mirzápúr, vi. 46; removes temptation from Sipáhs and saves the town, vi. 47.

**Potton**, in Bedfordshire, where young Canning was trained, i. 267.

**Powáin**, the Maulavi killed at the gate of (5 June '58), iv. 380.

**Powáin, Rájah of**, refuses shelter to fugitives from Sháhjahánpúr, iii. 215, 257; his killing the Maulavi resented by insurgents, v. 191; attacked by, but defeated, insurgents (8 Oct '58), v. 200; relieved by De Kantzow, v. 192.

**Powell, Mr.**, a Clerk, becomes Muhammadan to save his life, iii. 222.

**Powell, Col., C.B.**, leads a detachment from Alláhábád (23 Oct), iv. 102; advances against mutineers at Kajwá (1 Nov), iv. 102; fights action at Kajwá, and is killed (1 Nov), iv. 103.

**Power, Mr. J. N.**, Assistant Magistrate of Mainpúri, conducts non-

**Power, Mr. J. N.—cont.**

combatants to place of safety, and returns to his post of danger, iii. 104; anxious to support De Kantzow, but restrained from doing so, iii. 105n; renders much service in restoring order at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

**Powlett, Capt.**, takes part in capture of Mess House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 142.

**Powys, Lieut.**, escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; he is killed there (8 June), iii. 125.

**Prangar**, post to which Ajun Khán came, to communicate with disloyal Sipáhís (May), ii. 373.

**Pratt, Lieut.-Col.**, captures the head of iron-bridge, Lakhnao, and places battery there (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.

**Prayága**, Hindu name for Alláhábád; its etymology, ii. 194n, vi. 69; *See* Alláhábád.

**Prendergast, Major**, receives command of Agra Volunteers, iii. 175; his heroic charge at Sassiah, iii. 193.

**Prendergast, Lieut.**, wounded near Bári, in Oudh (13 Apr '58), iv. 348.

**Press**, the, European and Native, identity of views of, iii. 11; Native papers show distrust of English Government, iii. 12; the Gagging Act (18 June), iii. 13.

**Prettijohn, Capt.**, breaks the right of Tántiá Topi before Jhánsí (1 Apr '58), v. 113; pursues rebels from Kunch (6 May '58), v. 124; his gallant charge at Jánrá-Alipúr (21 June '58), v. 161; his brilliant charge at Ránód (17 Dec '58), v. 253; marches with Gen. Napier's force to Rámdí, v. 251n.

**Pribrhi Lal**, assists Capt. Meade in inducing Mán Singh to betray Tántiá Topi (7 Apr '58), v. 263.

**Priehard, Lieut.** Iludus Thomas, his account of mutiny at Erinpúram, iv. 391; his description of Ajmír arsenal, iii. 165.

**Pringle, Ensign**, murdered at Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 190.

**Prinsep, Mr. Thoby**, his personal kindness to Dost Muhammad, i. 325.

**Prior, Brig. H.**, commands Nágpúr Subsidiary Force, v. 77.

**Prithí Singh, Maháraj Ráná** of Jhaláwar, vi. 162; his unflinching loyalty, vi. 162; saves many European lives, vi. 162; attempts to resist Tántiá Topi (21 Aug '58), v. 228; his troops desert to Tántiá Topi, v. 228; escapes at night to Mau, v. 228.

**Probyn, Capt. Dighton**, heroically stands under fire with his Cavalry to divert attention from stormers at Dehli, iv. 34; pursues mutineers at battle of Balandshahr, iv. 63; leads Cavalry charge at surprise of Agra (10 Oct), iv. 72; defeats and chases rebels from Kanauj (23 Oct), iv. 74.

**Probyn, Mr.**, sheltered by Hardéo Bakhsh at Duarnpúr, iii. 225.

**Probyn, Mr.**, reaches Kánhpúr in safety (1 Sept), iii. 232n, 348.

**Probyn, Mrs.**, and children, sheltered for weeks at Dharnpúr, by Hardeo Bakhsh, iii. 217, 225.

**Probyn, Mr. Leslie**, renders great service to Brig. Douglas in his operations in Gházipúr (Mar '58), vi. 62, his gallant destruction of boats near Sháhábád (14 Oct '58), iv. 340.

**Proclamation**, the Queen's, its preparation, v. 272; text of the Queen's, v. 278; its publication in India (1 Nov '58), v. 276; its excellent effect throughout India, v. 277.

**Proctor, Lieut.**, murdered at Gwáráliár (14 June), iii. 116n.

**Protected Sikh States**, assist in keeping road to Dehli open, ii. 334.

**Púch**, its situation, v. 21; junction of Maj. Gall with Sir Hugh Rose there (1 May '58), v. 120.

**Púchar, Firdzásh** passes (18 Dec '58), v. 254.

**Púná**, dependency of the Peshwá, i. 71; its' description, v. xi; arrest of a leading conspirator in (Aug), v. 22; where Brig. Parke took up pursuit of Tántiá Topí (18 Aug '58), v. 227.

**Purahát**, Rájah of, proclaimed ruler of tribes in Singhbhúm, iv. 306.

**Púrbiah**, Chief of the, joins in the plot after annexation of Ondh, i. 425n.

**Púrbiah Sipáhís**, their antagonism to Panjábí races, ii. 355 and n.

**Purcell**, Mr., and his brother, escape to larger fort at Jhánsí, iii. 123; one murdered while negotiating surrender (7 June), iii. 124.

**Purcell**, Mr. (the brother), murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.

**Púrdasi**, Chief of the, joins in the plot after annexation of Ondh, i. 425n.

**Púrí**, a district of Orísá, iv. xvii, vi. 3.

**Purnell**, Col., clears the way for Gen. Havelock's guns to enter Residency (27 Sept), iii. 366; commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145; supports Capt. Havelock in turning third line of defence in Lakhnao (14 Mar '58), iv. 274; takes charge of Sir Hope Grant's baggage (12 June '58), v. 187.

**Púrníá**, a district of Eastern Bihár, iv. xiii, 91, vi. 3, 34; description of, iv. xvii; sailors sent from Calcutta to occupy (Nov), iv. 297; Jalpaigurí mutineers enter, but are driven out by Mr. Yule (Dec), iv. 299.

**Púrwá**, its situation on high road to Kánhpúr, iii. 274; Capt. Evans at, keeps open communication with Kánhpúr till surrender of Gen. Wheeler, iii. 274.

**Pym**, Lieut., leads Royal Marines at action at Sobanpúr (26 Dec), iv. 226; commands Marines in attack on A'mórha (9 June '58), v. 196.

## Q.

**Queen**, the, signs the Act transferring Government of India to the Crown (2 Aug '58), v. 272; her desire to place Indians on an equality with the English, v. 272.

**Queen's birthday** at Calcutta, danger at celebration of (25 May), ii. 88.

**Queen's Proclamation**, text of, v. 278; Lord Derby prepares the first draft, v. 272; personal attention of Queen and Prince Albert to preparation of, v. 272; places at which it was read in India (1 Nov '58), v. 276; enthusiasm with which it was received, v. 277.

## R.

**Raal**, Mr. Thornhill and party successfully pass through in their dangerous ride, vi. 95.

**Radcliffe**, Lieut., killed at Lakhnao, iii. 326.

**Radcliffe**, Mr. F., Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.

**Radclyffe**, Capt., his heroic charge at Chimbát, iii. 285, 277.

- Rághugarh, samfndárs of, punished by Major Orr (Oct), v. 51.
- Rágruji Bhonslá, Rájah of Nágpúr, dies (1843), i. 54; sale of his cattle and effects (1854), i. 60; his elder widow dies, and adopts heir to private estate, i. 62; he owed his throne to the British Government, i. 63.
- Ragunáth, the Leper, chosen to rule in Jhánsl, i. 65.
- Ragunáth Singh, Naná Sáhíb's letter of commendation to (27 June), ii. 500.
- Ráhatgarh, its situation, v. xi; the great strength of the place, v. 98; attacked by Sir Hugh Rose (24 Jan '58), v. 95; Rájah of Bám-púr attempts to relieve (28 Jan '58), v. 97; enemy escape from, at night, v. 97.
- Rái Bárelí, rebels cleared from (30 Nov '58), v. 203.
- Raikes, Mr., Judge, murdered at Bárelí (31 May), iii. 212.
- Raikes, Mr. Charles, Judge of Court of Appeal, A'gra, exposes the childish routine maintained in Fort, H. 193; his anecdotes on decline of discipline in Bengal Army, i. 199n; his description of the worn out appearance of Col. Greathed's troops on reaching A'gra, iv. 68n.
- Raikes, Mr. H. C., Deputy Collector in Bardwán, vi. 6.
- Raikes, Mr. R. C., Collector of Dhákah, vi. 28.
- Raikes, Mrs., escapes from the murders at Gwálíár (14 June), iii. 116n; superintends nursing in A'gra fort, iii. 190.
- Railways, introduced by Lord Dalhousie, i. 12; their effect on Brahmanic discontent, i. 138.
- Raines, Col., leads Infantry attack on Kotah-ki-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 153; attacks rebel right at capture of Gwálíár (19 June '58), v. 157; pushes with his troops into Gwálíár itself, v. 158.
- Rájpúr, its situation, v. xi; garrison of, v. 77.
- Rájah Ali, Munshí, his character as a spy, iv. 52; arranges the capture of the King of Dehlí, iv. 52; accompanies Capt. Hodson to capture secreted princes (21 Sept), iv. 55.
- Rájahkhérá, a town of Dholpúr, vi. 154.
- Rájahpúr, a town of Bandah, vi. 79.
- Rájá Rám, conveys intelligence to Europeans in A'gra fort, iii. 186.
- Rájgarh, a town of Alwar, vi. 153; occupied by Tántiá Topí (Aug '58), v. 229; Tántiá Topí driven from (Sept '58), v. 230; Firúzáháh endeavours to join Tántiá Topí at (30 Dec '58), v. 254; roads near, cleared of marauders (Feb '59), v. 259.
- Rájghát, a gate at Dehlí, ii. 393n; revolted Sipáhís admitted there on 11 May, ii. 58.
- Rájghát, point where Oudh mutineers collected boats to cross Ganges, iii. 348.
- Rájmahall, a town of Bhágalpúr, iv. xiii, vi. 34.
- Rájpúr, near Baksar, village plundered by defeated rebels (30 May '58), iv. 338; Tántiá Topí defeated at, with loss of his last guns (25 Nov '58), v. 244.
- Rájpúra, visited by Tántiá Topí (26 Nov '58), v. 309; plundered by Tántiá Topí (28 Nov '58), v. 345.
- Rájpútáná, situation and extent of, iii. xii; description of, iv. xvii, vi. 149; its rulers, iii. 163; antiquity of royal houses in, i. 67.
- Karaulí succession discussion, in, i. 67; Aurangzib's war against the princes of, iii. 237; terrible disorders in, from 1805 to 1813, vi. 164; dread of annexation spreads through the district (1852), i. 70; English charged with intention to annex (1856), i. 354.
- Only 20 European soldiers to

**Rājputānā—cont.**

guard 100,000 square miles (May), vii. 165; dangerously exposed condition of the fort of A'jmīr, iii. 166; saved by promptitude of Col. Dixon, iii. 166; Col. G. Lawrence created Brigadier-General of all troops in (1 June), iii. 170; he calls troops from Dīsa, iii. 166; rendered safe by Col. G. Lawrence, before the end of June, iii. 174; its calm condition during June, ii. 811.

The steady loyalty of both princes and people, vi. 164; cause of the tranquillity with which it passed through the Mutiny period, iv. 403; confidence of princes and people in the English, iv. 885; experience of British rule in, vi. 149; British justice secures loyalty of the people, vi. 165.

Mutiny at Erinpuram (22 Aug), iv. 391; rebellion at A'wah (29 Aug), iv. 395; mutiny at Kotā (23 Oct), iv. 398; attack on Nīmach by rebels (8 Nov), iv. 400.

Bombay troops arrive in (Jan '58), iv. 400; order completely restored (Apr '58), iv. 403; military command of, given to Gen. Michael (Aug '58), v. 229; Tantiā Topī re-enters (8 Dec '58), v. 247.

Rājputa, object to General Service in British Army, i. 345n.

Rājshāhi, a division of the Lower Provinces, vi. 8; divisions of, iii. 314.

Raleigh, Cornet, murdered at Lakhnao (30 May), iii. 251.

Rāmbakhsh, rebel leader in Oudh (July '58), v. 189.

Rām Bakhsh, Pay-Hawaldar, his account of the retirement of faithful Sipāhīs from Kānpūr, ii. 246n.

Rām Chand, created chief of Jhānsī, and afterwards Rājah, i. 65; his uncle, a leper, chosen to succeed him, i. 65.

Rām Chand Rāo, Subahdār of Jhānsī, accepts British protection, iii. 119.

Rāmchandar Pant, Subahdār, manages Bāji Rāo's estate, i. 73; his son resides at Kānpūr, i. 423n.

Ramchandra Bāpuji, Minister of Dhār, antagonistic to the English, v. 46; raises mercenary troops (June), v. 47.

Rām Chandra Rāo, guardian to the ruler of Kīrwī, v. 188; his frank and open loyalty, v. 308; his loyalty to the British Government, v. 189; saves the life of Mr. Cockerell (June), v. 308.

Rāmdīal, an escaped prisoner, murders his creditor at Bhopāl (10 May), ii. 129n.

Rāmdrug, the Rājah of Nagpur, half-brother at (May '58), v. 201.

Rāmgangā, stream near Murādābād, iii. 219; near Faithgarh, rebels destroy bridge near (Jan '58), iv. 218; Rohilkhand rebels cross, to annoy the English (24 Jan '58), iv. 219; rebels threaten Faithgarh from, iv. 850.

Rāmgangā, the Eastern, description of course of river, iv. xviii.

Rāmgangā, the Western, description of course of river, iv. xviii.

Rāmgarh, a town of Alwar, vi. 158; mutineers from battalion of, threaten road to Allāhabād, iv. 88; mutineers from, elude columns of search (Sept), iv. 99; but they are defeated at Chatrá (2 Oct), iv. 100.

Rāmgarh, Rājah of, his firm loyalty, vi. 36; loyally assists in restoring order in Chutīā Nāgpūr, iv. 96.

Rāmgarh Ghāt, a ferry crossed by Chitrāgōn mutineers (Nov), iv. 294.

Rām Ghulām Singh, owner of the fort of Rāmpūr Kasīā, v. 201; his fort captured by Brig. Wetherall (8 Nov '58), v. 202.

Rāmkót, Zamīndār of, assists party of fugitives to Lakhnao, iii. 255.

Rāmchān Rāi, envoy to England of Delhi Emperor (1838), ii. 8; fails as an envoy, ii. 8.

Ramgarh, an important town near Bikaner, vi. 36; battle of (22 Nov '58), i. 252; many missionaries from Bikaner fly to (4 June), ii. 172; occupied by Sir Hope Grant (19 Aug '59), iv. 348.

Ramgarh, Pandit, his gallantry at Bikaner, iii. 211a.

Ramgarh, Pandit, Bibal, captured by British at Bikaner (July '58), v. 155.

Rampur, fanatics from, threaten Murdabad (31 May), iii. 219; they are there attacked and dispersed (31 May), iii. 220; Amar Singh's men defeated at (9 Sept '58), iv. 340; Firanghi captures convey near (30 Dec '58), v. 254.

Rampur, Nawab of, his territory, iv. 207; his steady loyalty to the British, iv. 364; sends news to Murdabad of mutiny at Bikaner (3 June), iii. 221.

Rampur Kasia, description of this stronghold, v. 301; Oudh rebels congregate in (Sept '58), v. 191; captured by Brig. Wetherall (8 Nov '58), v. 202.

Rampur, in Oudh, occupied by Gen. Franks (19 Feb '58), iv. 221.

Rampur, a district of Tonk, vi. 154.

Ram Rao, a Pandit who accompanied Tantia Topi when he left the array (Feb '59), v. 310.

Ram Rao Govind, appointed Prime Minister of Gwalior by rebels (1 June '58), v. 147; joins Tantia Topi at Gwalior, v. 307; burns the body of Ran of Jhansi (16 June '58), v. 308.

Ramsey, Brig., in command of the Gwalior Contingent, iii. 112; recalls ladies to Gwalior Cantonment after they had retired for safety (28 May), iii. 112.

Ramsey, Capt., with third column, at assault of Delhi, iv. 19.

Ramsey, Major, Resident at Khatmandu, sends Gurkhas from Palpa to Gorakhpur (9 June), vi. 55.

Ramesh Lal, mutinous Native officer, i. 421a.

Ram Singh, Maharajah of Jaipur, boldly loyal to the British cause, iii. 171, vi. 158; places all the forces of Jaipur at the service of the British, vi. 158; labours earnestly for the British cause, vi. 159; carries Jaipur through the Mutiny, vi. 159; rewarded for his fidelity, vi. 159.

Ram Singh, Maharao of Kota, iv. 297, vi. 161; makes foolish communication to his troops, causing mutiny (14 Oct), iv. 398; reports mutiny at Kota, and pleads powerlessness (16 Oct), iv. 399; humours mutinous troops at Kota, but sends for assistance (Nov '58), iv. 402; released from his troops by Rajah of Karauli (Dec), iv. 402; fails to establish his loyalty, vi. 162; his salute reduced as mark of disfavour, iv. 399, vi. 162; salute restored after his death, vi. 162.

Ram Singh, Rao Rajah of Bhandi, v. 161; indisposed to help the British, vi. 161; shuts his gates on Tantia Topi, v. 223, vi. 161; his disloyalty forgiven (1860), vi. 161.

Ram, in Burma, British troops defeated at (1824), i. 194.

Rana Kika, his defeat at Gogandah (1576), vi. 155.

Rana Sarup Singh, his loyalty to the English, iii. 574.

Ranchi, large town of Orissa Nagpur, iv. 221, 22; mutiny near (31 July), iv. 22; mutineers at, threaten road to Allahabad, iv. 22.

Rangpur, a district of Bengal, iii. 22, iv. 22, vi. 2, 23; Indian Naval Brigade sent from Calcutta, to operate near (26 Nov), iv. 22; seamen from Calcutta arrive (15 Dec), iv. 22; the Collector conveys Government treasure into the jungle to save it from mutineers, iv. 22.

Ranga Sanyal, agent for Satara family, resident in England, i.



**Rangu Bepujs—cont.**

79; returns from England a rebel, i. 425.

Rangún, troops required for (1824), i. 193; Native guards handle greased cartridges without complaint in 1853, i. 380; 38th Bengal Regt. refuse to go to (1856), i. 338; English troops brought from, to disband Barhampur mutineers (Mar), i. 387; Queen's Proclamation published at (1 Nov '58), v. 276.

Raniganj, terminus of railway from Calcutta in 1857, ii. 101, iv. 85; a wing of 2nd Grenadiers stationed there (Jan '57), i. 363; incendiary fires break out (Jan), i. 365; Sir Colin Campbell organizes a bullock train at, iv. 87; guarded by Sikh soldiers, vi. 15.

Ranjit Singh, i. 2; character of his rule in the Panjáb, i. 39; Sikh States wrested from, ii. 121; the King of Dehli's letter to, v. 334.

Ranjit Singh, becomes Maharáwal of Jaisalmer (1856), vi. 151; remains loyal, vi. 151.

Ránód, Firúzshah arrives at (17 Dec '58), v. 251; he is driven from the place with great loss by Major Prettijohn, v. 253.

Ráo, village between Indur and Mau, iii. 155.

Ráo Bhara, the King of Dehli's letter to, v. 333.

Ráo Bhowání Singh, cousin of Rájah of Mainpuri, stands by the English, iii. 104; bravely assists De Kantzow, and leads Sipáhis from Mainpuri treasury, iii. 105.

Ráo Daisal, of Kachh, loyal to the British, vi. 168.

Ráo Ragunáth Ráo, created Rájah of Jhansi (1835), iii. 119.

Ráo Sahib, nephew of Náná Sahib, assists in rebellion, ii. 236; orders Tántia Topi to Kalpi (July), v. 111; commands Náná Sahib's troops at Pandu Nadi (15 July), ii. 279; goes to Chaudri Bhopal

**Ráo Sahib—cont.**

Singh at Fathpur in Oudh, v. 306; again orders Tántia Topi to Kalpi (Jan '58), v. 306; comes to Kalpi (Mar '58), v. 306; places Tántia Topi's army at service of Ráni of Jhansi (6 Apr '58), v. 307; sends Tántia Topi again to fight the English (9 Apr '58), v. 120; his defeat at Kalpi (May '58), v. 307; flies to Gópálpur after defeat at Galsuli, v. 143.

Named Governor of Gwalior by rebels (1 June '58), v. 147; retreats from Jaurá Alipur with Tántia Topi (22 June '58), v. 221; demands a fine of 25 lakhs from Ráná of Jhaláwar (21 Aug '58), v. 228; suggests the seizure of Indur (26 Aug '58), v. 228; orders Tántia Topi to Chandéri (Sept '58), v. 308; marches on Tal Bahat (26 Sept '58), v. 235; rejoins Tántia Topi at Sultánpur (11 Oct '58), v. 305; his fight at Jaklaun (12 Oct '58), v. 308; marches to Sindwáha, v. 237; joins Tántia Topi at Lalitpur, after defeat at Sindwáha (20 Oct '58), v. 237; encamps at Kajuria, v. 308; escapes from the defeat at Kurai (25 Oct '58), v. 238; alarm caused by his presence in Nagpur (27 Oct '58), v. 239.

Sends for Man Singh (Jan '59), v. 309; conducted by Man Singh to Paron, v. 309; almost captured at Dewasa (16 Jan '59), v. 256; quarrels with Tántia Topi (26 Jan '59), v. 310; moves his remaining troops from Sikar to Kushani (10 Feb '59), v. 257; defeated at Kushani flees to Chhatarbaj pass (15 Feb '59), v. 257; flies to Partabgarh (20 Feb '59), v. 257.

His army melts away by desertion and surrenders, v. 257; wanders from place to place till 1862, v. 257; arrested in Panjáb and hanged at Kanhpur (20 Aug '62), v. 258.

Ráptí, description of course of river, iv. xviii, 226n.

Rasulábád, head-quarters of Firúzsháh (Aug '58), v. 197.

Ratanbhúr, a celebrated fort of Jaipur, vi. 158.

Ratan Mán Singh, arranges with English to attack Dhákah mutineers (21 Jan '58), iv. 803.

Ratan Singh, Rájah of Bikánír, his death (1852), vi. 160.

Rátgarh, rebels from, defeated at Madanpúr (Jan '58), v. 74.

Ráth, a town of Hamírpur, vi. 83.

Ratlam, a State of Western Málwá, v. x.

Ratnagarh, perilous landing of troops near, vi. 172.

Rattray, Capt., his Sikhs, near Patná, iii. 29; angry reception of his Sikhs at Patná (7 June), iii. 81; with his Sikhs, suppresses rising at Patná (3 July), iii. 86; sent to protect Gayá (Sept), iv. 312; urged by Mr. A. Money, attacks Cavalry, who wheel round and sack Gayá (8 Sept), iv. 312; intrenched at Dehri (24 Sept), iv. 99; keeps order in Chútis Nágpúr with his Sikhs (Oct), iv. 100; defeats a body of rebels at Akbarpúr (7 Oct), iv. 312; overtakes and fights rebels at Danohua (6 Nov), iv. 312.

Rávi, river of the Panjáb, iv. xvi.

Rávi Varmá, Rájah of Kochin, his perfect loyalty, vi. 168.

Ráwal, Major Orr catches retreating rebels at (12 Nov), v. 51; desperate fight at, v. 51.

Ráwalpindí, situation, and description, ii. xviii; troops refuse reduced pay at (July '49), i. 227; discontent of troops subsides spontaneously (1849), i. 228.

Sir J. Lawrence hears of Míraṭh outbreak while at, i. 451; councils of war at, during May, ii. 347; Guide Corps arrive at (18 May), ii. 350; Col. Benson counsels disbanding troops, i. 228; Lord Dal-

Ráwalpindí—cont.

housie and Sir O. Napier counsel patience, i. 228; disarmament of Sipáhis at (7 July), ii. 478; Nicholson advises abandonment of, in preference to Pesháwar, ii. 465; Mr. Forsyth hears of treacherous correspondence with Akhúnd of Sawád at, ii. 378n; Hazárah conspirators arrested at (Aug), v. 211.

Raynor, Lieut., heroically aids in defence of Dehlí Magazine (11 May), ii. 66; escapes from explosion of that Magazine to Míraṭh, ii. 68.

Read, Lieut., killed in attack on Jíran (23 Oct), iv. 400.

Reade, Mr. E. A., senior member of Board of Revenue at A'gra, iii. 178; his character, iii. 178; Sir H. Lawrence tells him of the dangerous condition of the Sipáhis, i. 331; ascertains dislike of Rájputa to enlist for General Service, i. 345n; gives testimony as to prophecy of English downfall, i. 356n; member of Council during Mr. Colvin's illness in fort, iii. 178; saves Revenue accounts of A'gra (6 July), iii. 186; becomes senior civil officer at A'gra (9 Sept), iv. 66; offers to subordinate himself to military chief, iv. 66; has obstacles to defence of fort removed (19 Sept), iv. 67; his energy and devotion at A'gra, v. 217.

Redan, at Lakhnao, mutineers make ineffectual attempt to storm (20 July), iii. 302; attack on, repulsed, iii. 380.

Redmond, Capt., defends Firúzpur Magazine against attack of mutineers (13 May), ii. 330.

"Red Pamphlet," its description of "Panic Sunday" at Calcutta, iii. 16; the officials exposed still write under its true statements, vi. 7n; first tells the true story of the rising at A'samgarh, vi. 68; gives date for attack on Kánhpúr intrenchments, ii. 237n; the author's estimate of Gen. Anson,

"Red Pamphlet"—*cont.*

ii. 124n; the author of, cited, and his forecasts verified by the future, ii. 92 and n.

Reed, Gen., senior military officer in the Panjáb, ii. 345; his character, ii. 344; military conference held at his house in Pesháwar (18 May), ii. 344; invested with command of Panjáb forces, and reason why, ii. 344; goes to Ráwalpindí, ii. 346; holds court-martial on disarmed Sipáhís who desert (28 May), ii. 362.

Goes to Dehli Ridge (14 June), ii. 385, 399; his high opinion of Sir H. Barnard, ii. 428; holds Council of War at Dehli, ii. 399; delays to execute Col. Baird Smith's plan for assaulting Dehli, ii. 432; his reasons for postponing attack on Dehli, ii. 402; his account of attempted attack on rear of Dehli Ridge (4 July), ii. 426.

Assumes command of Dehli Field Force (5 July), ii. 431; his description of the Cavalry attack on Dehli Ridge (9 July), ii. 433n; his account of the flight of the Carabineers in that action, ii. 437n; resigns command of Dehli Field Force (17 July), ii. 441.

Regency, Council of, in the Panjáb, i. 5; placed under Sir H. Lawrence, i. 7.

Reid, Capt., Deputy Commissioner of Faizábád, iii. 265; induces Mán Singh to receive many ladies from that town, iii. 267; escapes from Faizábád to Dánápúr, iii. 271.

Reid, Capt., sends small force from Rurki to stop Bijnaur raiders (8 Jan '58), vi. 112.

Reid, Major Charles, commands Gurkhás at Dehrá Dún, vi. 116; marches from Dehrá Dún to Mí-rath (19 May), vi. 117; march of his Gurkhás to Mí-rath, ii. 183; reinforces Col. Wilson on the Hindan (1 June), ii. 140.

Establishes himself at Hindu

Reid, Major Charles—*cont.*

Ráo's House on the Ridge at Dehli (8 June), ii. 145n; his arrangement of troops on right of Ridge, ii. 410n; repulses attack on Hindu Ráo's House (12 June), ii. 410; defeats sortie from Dehli (17 June), ii. 405n; leads successful attack on mutineers at Dehli, ii. 412; his description of attack on Dehli Ridge (23 June), ii. 418n; repulses twentieth attack on Hindu Ráo's House (14 July), ii. 440; destruction of his pencil notes on meritorious officers, iv. 12n.

Commends abandonment of attempt to surprise Dehli on 12 June, ii. 398n; urges Gen. Wilson to hold on to Dehli, after first assault, iv. 40n; his account of the desertion of Native Cavalry from Ridge, ii. 411n; constructs light battery at Sámi' House (6 Sept), iv. 8.

Commands fourth column, at assault of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 19; varies Gen. Wilson's arrangements for fourth assaulting column, iv. 20n; receives four guns, but gunners for only one, iv. 27; committed to attack by precipitancy of Jammú troops, iv. 28; wounded in head at assault of Dehli, iv. 29; his former services, and stubborn defence of the Ridge, iv. 21.

Reid, Mr. H. M., Magistrate of Báleshwar, vi. 5.

Remington, Capt., commands light battery at Sámi' House, Dehli, iv. 8; placed in command of Artillery in Lieut.-Col. Greaded's column, iv. 61; takes part in battle at Balandshahr (26 Sept), iv. 63; greatly distinguished at Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 150; present with his guns at attack on Tántiá Topi (6 Dec), iv. 188; distinguishes himself at Sheorájpúr (8 Dec), iv. 195; arrives at A'lamhágh with his battery (20 Feb '58), iv. 248; present with

- Remington, Capt.—*conf.*  
battery at attack on Bareilly (5 May '58), iv. 367.
- Renaud, Major, starts from Allahabad with troops for Kanhpur (30 June), ii. 207, 214; severe punishments inflicted on his march to Kanhpur, ii. 215a; his advance column halted at Lohanga (1 July), ii. 269; hears of the loss of Kanhpur (8 July), ii. 215; tries to capture Fatehpur before overtaken by Havelock (12 July), ii. 271a; mortally wounded at battle of Aong (15 July), ii. 278.
- Renfray, Lieut., killed at storm of Delhi (14 Sept), iv. 38.
- Renny, Col., station ball given to him at Lahore (12 May), ii. 323; bravely assists in securing Lahore and surrounding country, ii. 325, 327.
- Renny, Lieut., his courageous act on roof of Magazine, Delhi (16 Sept), iv. 42; receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 42a.
- Renny, Major, heroic devotion of his Native gunners, ii. 437; his gallantry at Delhi Ridge (9 July), ii. 438a.
- Regt-Free Tenures, policy with respect to, i. 121.
- Re-organization of Army (6 May 1824) promotes discontent, i. 123.
- Residency, the, Lakhnao, evacuation of (20-23 Nov), iv. 151; subsequently re-captured by Gen. Sir J. Outram in about half an hour (16 Mar '58), iv. 279. *See* Lakhnao.
- Resumption, discussion of policy of, i. 122; its disastrous results, i. 124; as applied to N. W. Prov., i. 125.
- Reveley, Capt., murdered at Delhi (11 May), ii. 71.
- Revenue Department, its operation creates universal apprehension, i. 121-128.
- Rew, arrest of treasonable messenger sent there (25 Apr), iii. 135.
- Bewah, its description, v. xi, 75  
loyalty of Rajah of, vi. 167; Lieut. Osborne chief political officer at, v. 75; the Rajah places his troops at the service of the English (8 June), v. 76; troops of Rajah sent to co-operate with English, v. 76.
- Rewakant, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1.
- Rewari, a town of Gurgaon, vi. 139.
- Rewari district, overrun by Jodhpur mutineers (Oct), iv. 76; Brig. Showers tranquillizes, iv. 76.
- Rhotasgarh, mutineers of Chutia Nagpur congregate at (Sept), iv. 99.
- Rice, Capt. W., sent from Guna, to intercept Firuzshah (20 Dec '58), v. 254; reaches Barod (22 Dec '58), v. 254; catches Firuzshah at Sarpur, and drives him onwards, v. 254.
- Rich, Major, marches with Gen. Napier's force to Ranod (Dec '58), v. 251a.
- Richards, Mr., Naval Cadet, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 91a.
- Richardson, Major J. F., his former services, iv. 302; selected to command Yeomanry Corps, vi. 22; joins Mr. Yule, with his Yeomanry Cavalry (11 Jan '58), iv. 302, vi. 84; watches right bank of Kusi to catch Dhakah mutineers (14 Jan '58), iv. 303; Dhakah mutineers elude him, and escape into Oudh (19 Jan '58), iv. 304; hurries to Darbanga, to protect Tihut (20 Jan '58), iv. 304; charges with Yeomanry, and routs rebel force at A'morha (5 Mar '58), iv. 317; commands part of force attacking A'morha (June '58), v. 196; leads his Yeomanry Corps to good service in Gorakhpur and A'zamgarh, vi. 23.
- Richardson, Mr., killed by a prisoner with brass lotah (1834), i. 144a.
- Ricketts, Henry, a Bengali civilian of high repute, i. 291; engaged on

**Ricketts, Henry—cont.**

devising scheme for retrenchment of official salaries, i. 291; recommended as Chief Commissioner of Oudh (1856), i. 291.

**Ricketts, Mr.**, a young civilian, explains inconsistencies in conduct of Sipáhís, ii. 141*n*; his account of the methodical revolt of Sipáhís at Jálándhar (8 June), ii. 376*n*; his efforts to save Lodiáná, ii. 378; commands Native Contingent at Lodiáná, ii. 378; fights a battle with the Jálándhar mutineers, near Lodiáná, ii. 279; urges Brig. Johnstone to move forward to that place (9 June), ii. 381; his account of the second escape of the Jálándhar mutineers, ii. 381*n*; reason he assigns for speedy evacuation of the town by mutineers, ii. 382*n*; disarms the town of Lodiáná (10-15 June), ii. 383; preserves the military road to Dehli, ii. 384.

**Ricketts Mr.**, murdered at Sháh-jahánpúr (31 May), iii. 218.

**Riddell, Col.**, commands Infantry at battle of Sassiah (5 July), iii. 181; ordered to co-operate in recapture of Gwáliár, v. 150; scatters party of rebels escaping from Kalpi (25 May '58), v. 148*n*.

**Ridge, the**, at Dehli, its description, ii. 388; twenty-six attacks on, repulsed by Major Reid, iv. 21; arrival of siege-train at (6 Sept), iv. 7. *See* Dehli.

**Riley, Mr.**, attempts to blow up Káhpúr Magazine (June), ii. 233*n*.

**Ripley, Col.**, on hearing disturbance, instantly marches his men from the Ridge into Dehli, ii. 64; murdered by his own men at Dehli (11 May), ii. 64.

**Ritchie, Lieut.**, murdered near Mohádaba (June), iii. 269.

**Ritchie, Mr. William**, Advocate-General, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

**Roberts, Capt.**, leads detachment and

**Roberts, Capt.—cont.**

restores order near Narsingpúr (Nov), v. 78.

**Roberts, Lieut.**, his distinguished conduct at battle near Balandshahr (28 Sept), iv. 64; takes part in capture of Mess-House, Lakhnao (17 Nov), iv. 142; wins the Victoria Cross at Kálí Nadí bridge (2 Jan '58), iv. 214.

**Roberts, Maj.-Gen. H. G.**, commands Bombay troops sent into Rájputáná (Mar '58), iv. 401; his excellent Intelligence Department, v. 225*n*; marches on Kotá, iv. 402; drives the rebels from Kotá (29 Mar '58), iv. 403; marches on Nasirábád (Apr '58), iv. 403; detaches part of his force to operate with Sir Hugh Rose (May '58), v. 143; holds command in Nasirábád (June '58), v. 222; starts from Nasirábád to attack Tántiá Topi (28 June '58), v. 222; secures Jaipur before the arrival of Tántiá Topi (30 June '58), v. 222; defeats that leader at Sanganir (7 Aug '58), v. 224; pursues Tántiá Topi to Kankráuli (13 Aug '58), v. 225; defeats him again at Kankráuli (14 Aug '58), v. 226; at Puná, leaves the pursuit of Tántiá Topi to Brig. Parke (18 Aug '58), v. 227; transferred to Gujrat division, v. 229; cuts Tántiá Topi off from Gujrat (Nov '58), v. 241.

**Roberts, Mr.**, summoned to Council of Emergency at Láhor (12 May), ii. 321; present at disarming of Láhor Sipáhís, ii. 324.

**Robertson, Capt.**, conducts Engineering stores from Rurki to Dehli (3 July), ii. 424.

**Robertson, Major**, drives Dhár rebels into their fort with loss of their guns (22 Oct), v. 48; commands Cavalry at action of Badrúp (29 Dec), iv. 241.

Sent in pursuit of rebels from Kalpi (24 May '58), v. 143; pur-

**Robertson, Major—cont.**

sues rebels to Mohárár, then hears of their capture of Gwáliár (8 June '58), v. 148; joined by Brig. Stuart for an attack on Gwáliár (6 June '58), v. 149; sent in pursuit of Mán Singh (23 Aug '58), v. 238; surprises and defeats Ajít Singh at Bijápúr (3 Sept '58), v. 234; marches from Bijápúr to Gúnah, v. 235; his splendid services in Central India, v. 59.

**Robertson, Major**, commands one boat escaping from Fathgarh, iii. 230; his boat grounds on sand-bank at Singhirámpúr, iii. 230; while grounded his boat attacked by Sipáhs, iii. 230; he is wounded, and his boat-party dispersed, iii. 231; carried wounded to Kalbúr, and there dies, iii. 231a.

**Robertson, Mr., Judge**, murdered at Baréli (31 May), iii. 212.

**Robertson, Mr. Dundas**, Assistant Magistrate at Saháranpúr, iii. 120, his energy and coolness, iii. 200; disperses threatening villagers, and preserves authority around Saháranpúr, iii. 201; scours the district (June), vi. 118.

**Robertson, Mr. J. O.**, Assistant Superintendent of Dehrá Dún, vi. 116.

**Robertson, Mr. Thomas Campbell**, Lieut.-Governor of North-West Provinces, i. 120; his description of settlement operations in his province, i. 116; supports claims of Tálukdárs, i. 118; grants Badáwar Jaghír to adopted son of Rájah, i. 126.

**Robinson, Capt.**, leads escaladers at storming of Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 115.

**Robinson, Mr. F. H.**, his apt citation of native opinion of settlement operations, i. 119.

**Roche, Mr.**, Postmaster, negotiates Kánhpúr capitulation, ii. 252.

**Roche, Major**, cuts off Tántiá Topí

**Roche, Major—cont.**

from Nimach (Dec '58), v. 247; stops Tántiá Topí's advance on Udaipúr (12 Dec '58), v. 248; occupies Partábgarh (25 Dec '58), v. 249; too weak to stop Tántiá Topí, v. 249.

**Rolland, Major**, commands Sipáhs at Kolhápúr, v. 25.

**Rolleston, Capt.**, takes command of Mess-House, Lakhnao (18 Nov), iv. 143.

**Rohillas**, their massacre, i. 82; their obstinate defence of Gorariá (25 Nov), v. 55.

**Rohilkhand**, a division of the North-West Provinces, vi. 103; description of, iv. xriii; description of Tarai of, iv. 360a; rebellion breaks out in (May), iii. 206.

**Khán Bahádur Khán**, proclaimed Viceroy of (31 May), iii. 212; passes completely under Khán Bahádur Khán's rule, iii. 223; fearfully disorganized condition of, under that would-be ruler, iii. 223; the peasantry wish for the return of the English, iii. 224; progress of rebellion in, during June, iii. 198; effect of news of rising at, on Gwáliár, iii. 113; mutineers from, attack Dehlí Ridge (4 July), ii. 425; strength of mutineers reaching Dehlí from, ii. 425a.

**Sir Colin Campbell's plan** for the attack of, iv. 349; placed under military command of Brig. Walpole (10 May '58), iv. 376; Gen. Hope Grant's movements in, iv. 347; Brig. Seaton prevents irruption from, near Fathgarh, iv. 350; Gen. Penny's column in, iv. 351; Gen. Walpole's disastrous march through, iv. 352; Brig. Coke's skilful operations in, iv. 358; the Maulavi's clever tactics displayed in, iv. 347; the Maulavi driven from (24 May '58), iv. 378; disturbed state of the border during July and Aug. '58, v. 191.

- Rohmf, Major Macdonald commands at, iii. 24; attempt to assassinate Cavalry officers at (12 June), iii. 24; the murderers are seized and hanged in face of the Regiment, iii. 25; mutiny at, postponed, in consequence of Major Macdonald's courage, iii. 25; Major Macdonald's description of the hanging scene at, iii. 25a.
- Rohrf, a district of Sindh, vi. 145.
- Rohtak, a district of Dehli division, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 140; 60th Sipahí Regiment rebels at (June), ii. 441; tranquillized by Van Cortlandt (Sept), iv. 75; Játs sent from, to join Meade's Horse (Jan '58), v. 218.
- Rondu, place on the Upper Indus, v. 2.
- Roome, Lieut., drives in the extreme left of rebels at Gwáliar (19 June '58), v. 157.
- Roper, Lieut., killed in storm of Dehli (14 Sept), iv. 38.
- Roro, a river of Chutia Nágpúr, iv. xiii.
- Rose, Capt., goes to Udaipur to ask help for fugitives, iii. 169.
- Rose, Lieut., greatly distinguishes himself at attack on Gwáliar (16 June '58), v. 152; induces Lieut. Waller to join in his attempt to capture Gwáliar fort (20 June '58), v. 159; captures the fort of Gwáliar, but is killed, v. 160; opinions of Sir Hugh Rose, and Brig. Stuart, of his gallant conduct, v. 160a.
- Rose, Mr. John, of Satárah, Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300.
- Rose, Maj.-Gen. Sir Hugh, K.O.B., arrives at Indúr (16 Dec), v. 92; his high character, and previous services, v. 92; his boldness and prudence in Turkey (1858), v. 92; his bravery in the Crimea (1854), v. 93.
- Appointed to command Málwá force (Sept), v. 93; takes com-

Rose, Maj.-Gen.—cont.

mand of Central India Field Force (17 Dec), v. 94; starts from Mán (6 Jan '58), v. 95; arrives at Sihor (8 Jan '58), v. 95; attacks Ráhatgarh (24 Jan '58), v. 95; captures Ráhatgarh town, and drives rebels into fort (25 Jan '58), v. 96; effects breach in Ráhatgarh fort (28 Jan '58), v. 97; defeats attempt to relieve that place, v. 97; the rebels evacuate Ráhatgarh, v. 97; they are chased to the banks of the Biná, v. 98; Sir Hugh attacks their strong position at Barodiá, v. 98; and drives Rájah of Bápúr and the Ráhatgarh fugitives from Barodiá (30 Jan '58), v. 98.

He relieves Ságár (8 Feb '58), v. 99; destroys Sanoda fort (8 Feb '58), v. 99; invests Garhákótá (11 Feb '58), v. 99; drives rebels from Basá'í, v. 100; captures Garhákótá (12 Feb '58), v. 100; destroys western face of Garhákótá (14 Feb '58), v. 100; returns to Ságár, refits his army (Feb. '58), v. 101.

Again moves forward from Ságár (26 Feb '58), v. 101; captures fort of Barodiá (27 Feb '58), v. 101; avoids the strong pass of Málthón (8 Mar '58), v. 102; stoutly resisted, but forces Madanpúr pass, v. 102; drives rebels from Madanpúr town into jungle (8 Mar '58), v. 103; important results of capture of Madanpúr, v. 103.

Marches on Jhánsí (18 Mar '58), v. 106; he is ordered to march away from Jhánsí (20 Mar '58), v. 107; authorized to disobey the order of Government by Sir R. Hamilton, v. 108; he arrives before Jhánsí, v. 106; finds the neighbourhood stripped of resources by the clever Ránsí, v. 110; he completely invests the place, v. 110; begins the siege (23

Rose, Maj.-Gen.—cont.

Mar '58), v. 110; effects a breach (29 Mar '58), v. 111; Tántiá Topí advances to relieve Jhánsí, v. 111; Sir Hugh attacks him while still pressing the siege, v. 112; completely defeats Tántiá Topí, v. 118; captures every gun from that leader (1 Apr '58), v. 114; storms Jhánsí (3 Apr '58), v. 115; arrangements for the storming, v. 115; desperate resistance to the right attack, v. 116; heavy loss in scaling the wall, v. 117; capture of the wall and streets, v. 117; fearful struggle at the Rání's palace, v. 118; great slaughter of rebels in and near the town, v. 118; complete capture of the place (5 Apr '58), v. 119; the British loss in effecting this capture, v. 119; he leaves Col. Liddell in command there (22 Apr '58), v. 120.

Captures Lohárí fort (5 May '58), v. 121; pursues Tántiá Topí to the strong position of Kúrch, v. 121; disconcerts rebels at Kúrch by a flank march (6 May '58), v. 122; drives Tántiá Topí from Kúrch, v. 123; hurries from Kúrch to Gulsúf (15 May '58), v. 125; effects a junction with Col. Maxwell, v. 125; plan of Sipáhs to drive him from Kálpí, v. 127; repulses Sipáhs' attack, and captures Kálpí (22 May '58), v. 129; sends columns in pursuit of rebels from thence (24 May '58), v. 148.

Triumphantly completes the plan of Sir Robert Hamilton, v. 130; clears the way for Gen. Whitlock to reap the reward, v. 137; not permitted to share in the prize-money resulting from his campaign, v. 141; resigns command through ill-health (8 June '58), v. 149; sends Gen. Stuart to drive Tántiá Topí from Gwáliár, v. 149.

Hears of capture of Gwáliár,

Rose, Maj.-Gen.—cont.

and resumes command of army (4 June '58), v. 149; reprimanded by Sir Colin Campbell for violating etiquette by resuming command unbidden, v. 150n; overtakes Brig. Stuart at Indúrkí (12 June '58), v. 151; he is joined by Brig.-Gen. R. Napier (16 June '58), v. 151; reaches Bahádurpúr, v. 151; arrives at Gwáliár (16 June '58), v. 151; attacks the Morár Cantonment and drives rebels into the town, v. 152; desperate fight at nullah outside the town, v. 152; the fight at Kotah-kí-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 154; death of the heroic Ráni of Jhánsí, v. 154; receives reinforcements and marches to unite with Brig. Smith (18 June '58), v. 156; captures town of Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 158; the fort captured by sudden daring of Lieut. Rose, v. 160; his commendation of Lieut. Rose for this deed, v. 160n.

Leaves the command of Central India Army to Brig. Napier (29 June '58), v. 221; his farewell order to the Central India Field Force, v. 162n; takes command of Bombay Army (20 June '58), v. 162; covers Khándeash from Tántiá Topí (Nov '58), v. 241.

Recapitulation of his victories in Central India, v. 162; the secret of his great success, v. 181.

Ross, Mr., driven from Balandshahr by Sipáhs (21 May), vi. 185; returns to Balandshahr (25 May), vi. 185.

Ross, Mr. A., Magistrate and Collector of Gházípur, vi. 60; takes the lead at Gházípur, vi. 60; his character, and Mr. F. Gubbins' commendation of him, vi. 60; appoints a few Native constables to accompany Mr. Venables back to A'zamgarh, vi. 64; sends treasure by steamer to Banáras (10 June), vi. 61; proclaims martial law (10,



Ross, Mr. A.—*cont.*

June), vi. 61; secures the tranquillity of Ghāzīpūr (Aug '57–Mar '58), vi. 62.

Ross, Mr. Hercules, assists in permanently tranquillizing A'samgarh, vi. 68.

Rosser, Capt., offers to pursue Mīrath mutineers, but is not authorized to do so, ii. 50 and *n*.

Rothney, Capt., with second column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 19.

Rotton, Mr., his account of death of Capt. Knox (12 June), ii. 409*a*.

Rotton, Rev. Mr., warned of coming Mutiny at Mīrath (10 May), ii. 41; accuses mutineers of poisoning water for English troops (31 May), ii. 139.

Routine, its disastrous effects in troublous times, i. 374; destroys effect of punishment at Barrackpūr, i. 403*n*; its paralyzing effect on relief of Dehli, ii. 110.

Rowercroft, Col., formation of his column in Bihār (Nov), iv. 312; sent with troops from Tirhut to Gorākhpūr, iv. 225; his camp at Mirwā (Dec), iv. 225; drives rebels from Sobanpūr (26 Dec), iv. 226; ordered to march to Burhat Ghāt, on the Ghāghrā (28 Dec), iv. 226; proceeds in boats towards Gorākhpūr, iv. 227; he is joined by a body of Gurkhās (20 Feb '58), iv. 227; drives the rebels from Phulpūr, iv. 227; forms bridge of boats for Nipālese troops, iv. 227; left in command of Gorākhpūr, iv. 227; defeats rebels at that place, iv. 316.

Occupies ground near A'morha (4 Mar '58), iv. 316; is attacked by rebels, iv. 316; defeats rebels and drives them back to their intrenchment at Belwā (5 Mar '58), iv. 317; defeats rebels again near A'morha (17 and 25 Apr '58), iv. 317; falls back from A'morha on Captainganj, v. 196; defeats Mahammed Hussein at Harhā (18 June

Rowercroft, Col.—*cont.*

'58), v. 196; occupies Hīr in Gorākhpūr (July '58), v. 197; marches from Hīr against Tulsipūr (16 Dec '58), v. 204; defeats rebels at Tulsipūr, v. 204.

Rowercroft, Major, discovers conspiracy at Patnā (1845), i. 223; crushes plot at Patnā (1845), i. 225; attempt to poison, after suppression of Patnā plot, i. 226*n*.

Rubhu Lal, witnesses Tāntiā Topī's deposition, v. 311.

Ruiyā, a small mud-fort, occupied by Nirpat Singh, iv. 353; the Chief intends to evacuate, after a show of resistance, iv. 354; the place is foolishly attacked by Brig. Walpole (15 Apr '58), iv. 354; the Chief perceives Gen. Walpole's blundering, and makes a determined resistance, iv. 354; Gen. Walpole's attack on, repulsed, iv. 355; Col Adrian Hope killed during attack, iv. 356; upwards of a hundred men and many officers uselessly sacrificed in this miserable blunder, iv. 357; Nirpat Singh marches out at night, having vindicated his honour, iv. 356.

Rupell, Mr. K. H., Judge of Rājshāhī, vi. 26.

Rup Singh, escapes from Gwāliār (Jan '58), v. 214; occupies Ajītmāl (July '58), v. 215; defeated, but collects fresh followers, v. 215; seizes Barhī and levies exactions (Aug '58), v. 215; driven from Barhī by Lieut. Forbes, v. 215; reappears on the Kūārfī (Oct '58), v. 216; finally defeated by Capt. Allan at Kūārfī (Oct '58), v. 216.

Rurkī, its situation, ii. xvi*i*; dangerous insecurity of Sahāranpūr near, iii. 199; column starts from, to attack Rohilkhand (Apr '58), iv. 349; Sappers and Miners from, start for Mīrath (14 May), ii. 131; measures for the defence

**Rurki—cont.**

of (16 May), ii. 182; Sappers from, mutiny at Mirath (15 May), ii. 184; Sappers from, try to establish themselves at Bijnaur (20 May), vi. 104; and proceed to Murádsbád (21 May), vi. 105; stripped of their plunder at Murádsbád by other Sipáhs, vi. 105n; Major Baird Smith fortifies (June), vi. 121; Mr. Shakespear and party arrive at, from Bijnaur (11 June), vi. 109; small force sent from, to stop Bijnaur raiders (8 Jan '58), vi. 112.

Russell, Brig., commands fifth Infantry brigade at Lakchnao, iv. 122; attacks Hospital in front of British left (18 Nov), iv. 148; wounded in the course of this attack, iv. 149.

Russell, Capt., Engineer with party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Russell, Capt. C. W., killed at battle of Rudf-ki-Sarai (8 June), ii. 146n.

Russell, Dr., his description of the plunder of the Kaisarbagh, iv. 275; his description of the feeling at Lakchnao caused by the Oudh proclamation, iv. 286.

Russell, Lieut., of the Artillery, prepares to blow up Fort of Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 192.

Russell, Lieut., with Cavalry, chases enemy from field at Gangarí (Dec), iv. 203.

Russell, Lord John, becomes Foreign Secretary, i. 273n; becomes Prime Minister, i. 271.

Russell, William, his account of Renand's march to relieve Kánpúr, ii. 215n.

Russelpúr, near Alláhábád, cleared of insurgents by Col. Neill (18 June), ii. 201.

Russia, strange stories circulated concerning, during Crimean War, i. 251; Persia coquettes with

**Russia—cont.**

(1854), i. 302; charged by the Afghans with instigating the seizure of Herat, i. 328n; Indians ascribe a desire to attack Hindustan to, v. 342; extravagant rumours as to speedy coming of Russians to India (Apr), ii. 26.

Rústam Sháh, saves the lives of five English officers, iii. 272 and n.

**S.**

Saadat Ali, rules Oudh (1800), i. 83; character of his administration there, i. 85.

Saadat Ali II., builds the Bádsháh Manzil, Lakchnao, iv. xvi; builds part of Motí Mahall, in that town, iv. xvii.

Saadat Khán, incites Holkar's troops to mutiny, iii. 144; the question of his position and influence at Indúr, iii. 144n; wounded by Col. Travers (1 July), iii. 146; tells Holkar himself that he is attacking the Residency, iii. 152; his imprisonment and release, iii. 153; occupies Residency with his family (3 July), iii. 153.

Sabáthú, Gen. Anson orders troops from, to Ambáliah (18 May), ii. 104.

Sabí, a river of Jaipúr, vi. 158. — Sabzimandi, suburb near Ridge at Dehli, ii. 144, 390; desperate attack on Dehli Ridge from (23 June), ii. 417; attacked by Gen. Chamberlain (9 July), ii. 438; last attack from, on Dehli Ridge (18 July), ii. 446.

Sadā-Shēo Pant, Dādā, grandson of Bājī Rao, i. 78n.

Sadā, most easterly point of Lower Provinces, vi. 2.

Sādik Khān, his buildings at Dholpūr, iii. xi.

Sadik Khān, the mysterious Persian agent in Dehli, v. 344

Saduzai Family, at Lodiānā, contribute to disorder there (9 June), ii. 380

Sāgar, situation and description of, iii. xiii, v. xi; station for Native troops, iii. 136; its garrison, v. 65; Brig. Sage commands at, v. 65; superstition there, about *chappātis*, i. 420n; effect on Indūr of state of troops at, iii. 141.

Brig. Sage sends doubtful Sipāhīs against rebel Rājāh (June), v. 65; the Sipāhīs resolve to retain the fort and treasury (12 June), v. 66; the detachment sent from, is halted at Mālthān, for reinforcements (16 June), v. 67; the detachment from, openly transfers itself to service of Rājāh of Bānpūr, v. 67; commotion and threatened mutiny in the town (18 June), v. 67; Brig. Sage transfers treasure to fort (27 June), v. 67; he also gains possession of the fort (30 June), v. 68.

The anticipated mutiny breaks out (1 July), v. 68; the 31st N.I. remains loyal, v. 68; fight between loyal and disloyal Sipāhīs (7 July), v. 68; fort fully provisioned and armed (July), v. 69; the surrounding country passes into rebel hands, v. 70; Rājāh of Bānpūr entrenches himself near (Sept.), v. 72; Col. Dalyell attempts to drive away Rājāh of Bānpūr, but is himself killed (15 Sept.), v. 72; the fort is beleaguered for eight months (June-Jan '58), v. 98; relieved by Sir Hugh Rose (3 Feb '58), v. 99; entered by Gen. Whitlock, who increases its safety (5 Mar '58), v. 184.

Sāgar and Narbadā territories, description of, v. 60; historical sketch of, v. 60; united to North-West Provinces, v. 61; Mr. Colvin proposes violent changes in the administration of, v. 61; Capt. Ternan induces him to abstain from irritation, v. 61; restored to order by Lord Ellenborough, v. 60.

Sage, Brig., commands at Sāgar, v. 65; sends a detachment of doubtful Sipāhīs against a rebel Rājāh (June), v. 65; sends more Sipāhīs to reinforce detachment (19 June), v. 67; transfers treasure to fort of Sāgar (27 June), v. 67; gains possession of Sāgar fort (30 June), v. 68; receives adhesion of many loyal Sipāhīs (7 July), v. 69; fully provisions and arms Sāgar fort, and drills volunteers, v. 69; holds the fort against leaguer of the rebels, for eight months, v. 98.

Sago's House, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 297; mine exploded, and assault delivered there (10 Aug), iii. 307.

Sahar, village visited by Mr. Thornhill during his dangerous ride to A'gra, vi. 94.

Sahāranpūr, a district of Mīrāth, division, iii. xiii, vi. 38; description of district, vi. 120; population, iii. 198; garrison, and European population, iii. 109; its important position, and dangerously defenceless condition, iii. 199; dangerous state of fort of, on outbreak of mutiny, iii. 199.

Mr. Spankie resolves to hold station, but to send away women and children (May), iii. 200; Mr. Robertson, with assistance of landholders, disperses threatening villagers, iii. 200; its disturbed condition (June), vi. 118; partial mutiny at (8 June), iii. 201; second partial mutiny at (11 July), iii. 201; Native Cavalry sent to, from Dehli Ridge (11 July), ii.

**Sahāranpūr—cont.**

484a; authority preserved in, till the end, iii. 200.

**Sahāwar**, occupied by Brig. Seaton (16 Dec), iv. 208.

**Sāhibī**, a river of Rohtak, vi. 140.

**Sāh Mall**, Zamīndār of Bājruī, plunders district round Dehlī (July), vi. 129; his attempted attack on Dēolāh, vi. 129; evacuates Basānd on approach of Mr. Dunlop's force, vi. 180; almost captures Mr. Dunlop, vi. 181; he is defeated and slain at Barot, vi. 181; his death materially affects tranquillization of district near Dehlī, vi. 181.

**Sahson**, town near which Rūp Singh was finally defeated (Oct '58), v. 216.

**Sāi**, river near Sultānpūr, v. 190; intercepting road to Lakhnao, iii. 339; Gen. Havelock crosses with his troops (22 Sept), iii. 357.

**St. George**, Capt., of the Fusiliers, killed near Chākar Kothī (9 Mar '58), iv. 262.

**St. George**, Lieut., R.A., commands guns during attack on Bijnaur raiders (9 Jan '58), vi. 112.

**Saidābād**, toll-house on road to, plundered, ii. 199a.

**Saidarābād**, near Allāhābād, cleared of insurgents by Col. Neill (18 June), ii. 201.

**Saiad Mir Khān Sāhib**, an Afghan, his faithfulness and bravery at Mīrath, ii. 52a, 496.

**Sai'ud Muhammad**, ruler of Herat, sinks under Persian influence, i. 801; killed at Herat insurrection (1855), i. 803.

**Sai'ud Muhammad**, son of the last-named, i. 827.

**Saifulla Khān**, commands Karaulī matchlockmen at A'gra, iii. 177; places his levies four miles to west of A'gra (2 July), iii. 177; ordered to occupy magazine with his men (4 July), iii. 178; reports disaffection of his troops, iii. 178;

**Saifulla Khān—cont.**

ordered to return to Karaulī (5 July), iii. 179.

**Sālar Jang**, Minister of the Nizām, his character and opinions, v. 81; his wisdom and fortitude, v. 89; holds firmly to the English alliance, ii. 311; stops attempted rising at Haidarābād (June), v. 82; warns Maj. Davidson of intended rising (16 July), v. 82; firmly suppresses the insurrection, v. 82; his firmness checks all seditious aspirations, v. 83; his great difficulty in preserving order, v. 84; complete success of his policy, v. 85.

**Salder**, Mr., murdered at Kotā (15 Oct), iv. 398.

**Sale**, Capt., driven from Lalitpūr by mutineers (13 June), v. 66a.

**Sale**, Lady, her account of Vincent Eyre's heroic devotion, iii. 61a.

**Salia Dahār**, scene of final crush of Amar Singh's force (24 Nov '58), iv. 345.

**Salkeld**, Lieut., with third column, at assault of Dehlī, iv. 19; chosen to blow in Kashmīr Gate, iv. 22; wounded while accomplishing that object (14 Sept), iv. 25; dies of the wound he received, iv. 26a, 38.

**Salmon**, Lieut., sent with Gwālīar troops to pacify A'ligarh district, iii. 196; dismissed by his mutinous men at Hāthras (8 July), iii. 197.

**Salmon**, Lieut., R.N., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90a.

**Salomar**, Tāntiā Topī marches on (10 Dec '58), v. 309.

**Salónī**, its situation and garrison, iii. 278; Capt. L. Barrow, Deputy Commissioner of, iii. 278; mutiny at (10 June), iii. 278; officers escape from station to the noble-hearted Rājā Hamant Singh, of Kālā Kankar, iii. 278; he conducts them in safety to Allāhābād, iii. 278.

- Salúmba**, seized by Tántiá Topí, and requisitioned (12 Dec '58), v. 248.
- Salisbury**, Capt., offers to cross Gúmí into rebel works (9 Mar '58), iv. 268; greatly distinguishes himself at capture of great Imám-barah (16 Mar '58), iv. 280.
- Sambalpúr**, conferred on descendants of ancient rulers by the British, i. 70; continued to Native Rájahs till death of Narain Singh, i. 70; annexed in 1849, i. 70; Capt. Leigh chief civil authority in, iv. 306; mutinous disposition shows itself (Sept), iv. 306; two detachments of troops are brought from Katak, iv. 307; Shergáti pass stormed and captured, iv. 307; the murder of Dr. Moore, iv. 307; fresh troops are called for, and local levies are sent from Orísá, iv. 308; disorder combatted with energy (Oct), iv. 307; fever prevails in the district (Dec), iv. 307; Capt. Wood arrives with fresh troops (29 Dec), iv. 308; insurrectionists defeated, and several leaders captured or slain (30 Dec), iv. 308; leader of the revolt escapes capture, iv. 308.
- Sambhú Singh**, succeeds to the throne of Udaipur, vi. 156.
- Sámi' House**, on Dehlí Ridge, construction of battery at (6 Sept), iv. 8.
- Samptar**, a state of Central India, no disturbance in, vi. 167.
- Samuels**, Mr., succeeds Mr. Tayler as Commissioner in Western Bihár, iv. 311; he flatters the conspirators whom Mr. W. Tayler kept from mischief, iii. 37; unpatriotic conduct, iv. 310.
- Samwell**, Lieut., killed in gallant charge at Ráwal (12 Nov), v. 52.
- Sánand Khán**, leader of rebel forces in Jaipur, iv. 77; his military incompetence gives the position of Nárnál to the English, iv. 78; seeks to re-occupy his abandoned
- Sánand Khán—cont.**  
position, iv. 79; his complete defeat, iv. 81.
- Sandéla**, village not far from Lakhnao, iii. 249; dangerous Sipáhí marched to, from Lakhnao, iii. 249; the Chaudhári of, defeated with loss of his camp (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; captured by Mr. Kavanagh and Capt. Dawson (30 July '58), v. 198; Harichand advances to recapture (8 Oct '58), v. 199; Major Maynard advances to, and drives off Harichand (6 Oct '58), v. 199.
- Sanders**, Capt., commands at the Financial Garrison, Lakhnao, iii. 297; mutineers make a sudden rush on his post, but are repulsed (10 Aug), iii. 307.
- Sanders**, Mr., his evidence as to revenues of King of Dehlí, ii. 9a.
- Sandford**, Capt., commands Guides in Rewári expedition (Oct), iv. 76.
- Sandford**, Major, killed near Bádashábhagh (10 Mar '58), iv. 265.
- Sanganir**, Tántiá Topí is defeated near (7 Aug '58), v. 224.
- Sánglí**, state in Southern Marathá country, v. 14; its description, v. xi.
- Sangrámpúr**, Madras column occupies (25 Sept), v. 71.
- Sankhula**, place at which Chitrágom mutineers were stopped (2 Dec), iv. 294.
- Sanoda**, small fort destroyed by Sir Hugh Rose (8 Feb '58), v. 99.
- Sánsí**, mutiny at (2 July), iii. 197; English officers bravely ride with their mutinous troops to Háthras, iii. 197; officers at last compelled to leave their troops, iii. 197.
- Santálá**, district of Bhágálpúr, iv. 91.
- Santál insurrection**, Gen. Lloyd selected to suppress (1858), iii. 26.
- Santál Pargannah**, a district of Bhágálpúr, iv. xiii, vi. 3, 34.
- Santals**, their method of shooting burning arrows, i. 365.

Santipūr, a station of Nadiā, vi. 26.  
 Saekars of Lakhnao, join Nānā Sāhib's plot after annexation of Oudh, i. 425n.

Sapte, Mr. Brande, Magistrate of Bulandshahr, attempts to carry treasure to Mīrath (21 May), vi. 185; attacked by Gūjars and compelled to fly, vi. 184; returns to Bulandshahr and restores authority (25 May), vi. 185; moves to Bilaspūr and relieves Mr. Skinner (25 May), vi. 185; his brush with the rebels at Gelaūtī (28 May), vi. 186; compelled again to take refuge in Mīrath (30 May), vi. 186.

Becomes District Officer of Mīrath (Apr '58), vi. 187; tries to release a Christian girl, who will not be released (June), vi. 186; joins the Volunteer Horse, vi. 186; made Companion of the Bath, vi. 187.

Sarai Ghāt, bathing-place on the Ganges, 21 miles from Kānpūr, iv. 161.

Sāran, a district of Patnā division, iii. 25, vi. 3; prison disturbances at, in 1845, i. 144; abandoned by European officials, iii. 70.

Saragwati, a river disappearing in sands at Sirhind, vi. 69.

Sarāun, near Allāhabād, occupied by rebels (Dec), iv. 229; occupied by Gen. Franks (Jan '58), iv. 231.

Sarayan, a rivulet near Sītāpūr, iii. 255.

Sarāzan River, situation of, iii. *iii*.

Sardā, river west of Bahrāich, iii. 261.

Sārgū, river of Ghāzīpūr district, iv. *xv*.

Sargujā, small state of Chutīā Nāg-pūr, vi. 45.

Sarmathurā, spot at which Tāntiā Topī stopped his advance on Bhatpūr (22 June '58), v. 221.

Sarpūr, Firūzshāh's army scattered there, by Capt. Rice (22 Dec '58), v. 254.

Sarāna, village from which Lord Mark Kerr relieved A'zamgarh (5 Apr '58), iv. 322.

Sarūndā, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.

Sarup Singh, Mahārānā of Udaipūr, vi. 155; at variance with his subjects, iii. 178; his firm loyalty to the English, iii. 374; his active assistance, vi. 156; places his entire army at disposal of the British, vi. 156; shows great kindness to Nāmach fugitives, vi. 156; succeeded by his son Sambhū Singh (1861), vi. 156.

Sāsaram, place to which Kūnwar Singh first retreated (12 Aug), iii. 86; Lient. Stanton protects (Oct), iv. 312; troops sent from, to relieve Pālāmān (27 Nov), iv. 306; Col. Corfield fights his way from, to Jagdīpūr (5 May '58), iv. 336.

Sassiah, near A'gra, battle of (5 July), iii. 181; Brig. Polwhele's fatal mistake at, iii. 182; weakness of English Artillery fire, iii. 182; the Artillery officers urge a general advance, iii. 182; the General waits till every shot has been fired away, iii. 182; Capt. Pendergast's brave charge with 18 Volunteer horsemen, iii. 183; the Infantry advance and capture the village, iii. 183; retreat compulsory for lack of ammunition, iii. 184; defeat of Brig. Polwhele by over-caution, iii. 184.

Satārah, its situation, v. *xii*; its limited extent, i. 62; dependency of the Peshwā, i. 71; annexed by "right of lapse," (1849), i. 51; Sir George Clerk objects to annexation of, i. 52; Col. John Low presents from annexation, i. 58; nobles and people object to annexation, i. 58n.

Satārah, Rājah of, injured by Lord Dalhousie, i. 424; supposed to be in league with Nānā Sāhib, ii. 810.

Satí Chaorá Ghát, scene of the massacre of Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 264, v. 265n.

Sátkhírá, a subdivision of 24 Parganahs, vi. 25.

Satlaj, river of the Panjáb, iv. xvii; invasion from beyond, i. 94; Sikhs cross, to attack Hindustan (1845), i. 222.

Satwarpúr, Amar Singh driven into (9 May '58), iv. 337.

Saunders, Charles, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 89.

Saunders, Mr., destroys Government paper at Murádábád (2 June), iii. 221; saves Native treasurer from the mutineers, iii. 222.

Saunders, Mr., his evidence as to the status of the King of Dehli, v. 323.

Saunders, Mr. Pat., brave volunteer horseman of A'lígarh, vi. 138; joins in stubborn retention of factory near A'lígarh (June), iii. 198n.

Saváda Kotí, the quarters of Náná Sáhib during siege of Kánhpúr, ii. 253.

Savánúr, state in Southern Maráthá country, v. xii, 14.

Saven, a river of Bhopál, v. xii.

Saviell, Mr., murdered at Kotá (15 Oct), iv. 398.

Sawád, mutineers from Hoti-Mardán fly to (25 May), ii. 364.

Sawád, the Akhund of, has knowledge of intended outbreak in India (1856), ii. 373n; in communication with disloyal Sipáhís (May), ii. 373.

Sáwan Mall, shot at Multán (Sept 1844), i. 13.

Sáwant, rebels from, give much trouble along Goa frontier (1858), v. 172; they are ultimately driven to surrender to the Portuguese (20 Nov '58), v. 172.

Sáwantwári, Native state of Bombay Presidency, v. 1; the deposed princes generously assist the British, vi. 168.

Scamp, Midshipman, his good service in Dánápúr, vi. 172.

Schalch, Mr. P. H., Collector in Bardwán, vi. 6.

Schilling, Mr., commands the Thag gaol post at Lakhnáo, iii. 298.

Schneider, Capt., commands local corps at Kolhápúr, v. 25.

Schwabbe, Rev. Mr., driven mad, by heat and exertion, v. 131n.

Scott, Capt., accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 63n.

Scott, Capt., enters Náogáon, and re-asserts British authority for a few hours (12 June), iii. 129.

Scott, Major, Artillery officer, heroically fights mutineers at Dehli with Artillery only (18 June), ii. 414n; assists in attack on Sabzimandi (9 July), ii. 438; nearly killed by a shell on Dehli Ridge, ii. 449n; commands No. 3 battery at the siege, iv. 16; leads his field battery into Dehli after stormers (14 Sept), iv. 36.

Scott, Mr., escapes to larger fort at Jhánsi (6 June), iii. 123; murdered at Jhánsi (7 June), iii. 124.

Scott, Sergeant, bravely remains at Mainpúri during mutiny, iii. 104.

Scott, Surgeon, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnáo, iii. 386.

Scratchley, Lieut., blows up house at Itáwah, held by fanatics (29 Dec), iv. 201.

Seadamore, Major, conducts feigned attack on Malhón pass (8 Mar '58), v. 102; leads a small column to hem in Tántia Topí (Jan '59), v. 255n.

Scully, Conductor, fires the train, and blows up Dehli Magazine, ii. 68; killed in explosion of the Magazine (11 May), ii. 68.

Scully, Mrs., her visit to Dehli Royal Family in April, ii. 25n.

Seaton, Col., killed at Dehli (23 July), ii. 447.

Seaton, Lieut.-Col. Thomas, O.B., his Sipáhís rebel at Rohtak (June), ii. 411; takes command of Rewári

**Seaton, Lieut.-Col.—cont.**

expedition and leads it to Dehli, iv. 83; composition of his force, iv. 201; leads his force from Dehli (6 Dec), iv. 201; marches to relieve A'ligarh, iv. 201; attacked by rebels near Gangari, iv. 202; defeats rebels at Kásganj, iv. 202; occupies Saháwar (16 Dec), iv. 203; fights his way into Patialí (17 Dec) iv. 204; conducts his convoy to I'tah (24 Dec), iv. 206; attacks and defeats Rájah of Mainpurí (27 Dec), iv. 206; ordered to await the junction of Col. Walpole at Mainpurí, iv. 200; placid in command of Fathgarh (Jan '58), iv. 218.

Passes under command of Col. Walpole (3 Jan '58), iv. 209; threatened by rebels from Rám-gangá (Jan-Mar '58), iv. 350; joined by Col. Walpole's force (3 Feb '58), iv. 201; he is left with his few men at Fathgarh (23 Feb '58), iv. 220; attacks and defeats rebels at Kankar (7 Apr '58), iv. 351.

Appointed to command of Sháh-jahánpur (25 May '58), iv. 378; defeats rebels near Sháhjahánpur (8 Oct '58), v. 200.

His opinion of Capt. Hodson, iv. 207.

Sebastopol, i. 302.

Schwán, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

Selimgarh, Pathán Fort at Dehli, ii.

393; its gallant capture by Lieut.

Aikman (20 Sept), iv. 47.

Seoráj Singh, his gallantry at Lakhnao, iv. 111n; severely wounded

at Lakhnao (20 June), iv. 111a.

Serampore, *see* Srirámpur.

Seringapatam, i. 155n.

Serwá, the pass at which the rebels lost their last guns and became powerless (May '59), v. 206.

Shahs, the rich bankers of Mathurá, their hearty loyalty, vi. 96; provide every means for escape of Mr. Thornhill and others (July), vi.

**Seths—cont.**

99; defeat attempt to murder Mr. Thornhill and Mr. Joyce, vi. 122a.

Seton, Mr., his deference to the Royal Family at Dehli (1806), ii. 5.

Seton-Karr, Mr. George Berkeley, Collector and Magistrate of Belgáon, his character, v. 14; Lord Elphinstone's great confidence in him, v. 300; his efforts to tranquillize Maráthá country (1856), v. 17; his opinion of resumption policy, applied to Maráthá country, i. 128a.

He improves defences of Belgáon (May), v. 18; arrests a seditious emissary at Belgáon (June), v. 19; asks for and obtains enlarged powers (July), v. 21; skilfully prevents outbreak in Belgáon, v. 21; sends the disaffected Tákur Singh to Badámí (2 Aug), v. 22; has a conspirator blown from a gun (13 Aug), v. 22; begins to disarm his district (24 Aug), v. 23; gradually disarms people of Belgáon (Apr '58), v. 166.

Applies for assistance, and is relieved of political functions (Apr '58), v. 164; his removal from political charge, causes the rebellion of the Chief of Nargúnd (27 May '58), v. 167; greatly commended by Lord Elphinstone and the Indian Government, v. 24a; dies unrewarded, v. 24n.

"Settlement," its theory and practice, i. 113.

Sewell, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Seymour, H. D., his account of military executions at Alláhábád (June), ii. 203a.

Seymour, Major, greatly distinguishes himself at Pandú (7 Oct '58), v. 200.

Shabkhadr, Sipáhis at, disarmed (8 June), ii. 374.

Shádátganj, strong post at Lakhnao, which the Maulavi obstinately defends (21 Mar '58), iv. 203.



**Sháhábád**, a district of Patná division, iii. x, xiii, 26, vi. 3; prison disturbances at (1845), i. 144; defenceless condition of, at end of July, iii. 70; Mán Singh desires to possess (7 Apr '59), v. 263; district in disorder through defeated rebels (30 May '58), iv. 338; Mr. Probyn's gallant destruction of boats near (14 Oct '58), iv. 340.

**Sháh A'lam**, Emperor, rescued from Maráthás (1804), ii. 2; Lord Wellesley's object in protecting, ii. 3; the right to withdraw from successors privileges granted to him, ii. 15.

**Sháhganj**, stronghold of Mán Singh, its siege and relief, v. 189; the Rájah receives several ladies from Faizábád, iii. 267; Karaulí levies stationed there (2 July), iii. 177; native levies at, ordered away as untrustworthy (5 July), iii. 179; Volunteer Cavalry at, report approach of mutineers, iii. 179; battle with mutineers near (5 July), iii. 181; Brig. Polwhele advances from A'gra, iii. 181; he hesitates to charge, iii. 182; has an artillery duel with the enemy, iii. 182; weakness of the English fire, iii. 182; the Artillery officers urge a general advance, iii. 182; the enemy's Cavalry deliver a charge, iii. 183; Capt. Prendergast's brave charge with 18 Volunteer horsemen, iii. 183; the Infantry at last ordered to charge, and capture the village, iii. 183; compelled to retreat through exhaustion of artillery ammunition, iii. 184; defeat of Gen. Polwhele by over-caution, iii. 184.

Mán Singh besieged in, v. 188; Sir Hope Grant ordered to his assistance, v. 188; as the General advances the besiegers melt away, v. 189.

**Sháhgarh**, its situation, v. xii. 101n.

**Sháhgarh**, Rájah of, defeated at Kotrá (25 Apr '58), v. 121; joins

**Sháhgarh**, Rájah of—cont.

in attack on Chirkhárf, v. 306; invited to join rebel Government at Gwáliar (June '58), v. 147.

**Sháhjahánpur**, a district of Rohilkhand, iii. xiii, 213, iv. xiii, vi. 38; officers at, trust the Sipáhís, but fear the population, iii. 213; mutiny at (31 May), iii. 213; mutineers attack English in church, but run away on seeing a man with a gun, iii. 214; faithful servants hurry to the church with weapons for their masters, iii. 214; crowd of Sikh Sipáhís hurry to the church to protect the English, iii. 214.

Massacre of Europeans, ii. 807; effect of the massacre at, on Patná, iii. 36; fugitives from, go to Rájah of Powáin, iii. 214; and from Powáin to Muhamdí, iii. 215; they escape to Dhaurábrá Rájah, iii. 256.

Occupied by Sir Colin Campbell (30 Apr '58), iv. 365, rendered defensible by Col. Hale (2 May '58), iv. 372; Col. Hale blocked up in gaol of (7-11 May '58), iv. 373; town is skilfully penetrated by Brig. Jones (11 May '58), iv. 374; but Brig. Jones is placed on defensive also (11-14 May '58), iv. 373; the Maulavi sends the bulk of his troops to Muhamdí (16 May '58), iv. 377; Sir Colin Campbell joins Brig. Jones (18 May '58), iv. 377; head of the Maulavi brought to the magistrate of (5 June '58), iv. 380; rebels defeated at, by Sir Thos. Seaton (8 Oct '58), v. 200.

**Sháh Mamat-ullah**, a saint, prophecies downfall of English rāj, ii. 27n.

**Sháh-Manzil**, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 247.

**Sháh Najaf**, at Lakhnao, description of, iv. xiii; situation and meaning of, iv. 183 and n; Sir Colin Campbell's attempt to capture, iv. 186;

**Shah Najaf—cont.**

his critical position in front of (16 Nov), iv. 185; Sir Colin leads the desperate attack in person, iv. 183; he is unable to force an entrance, iv. 185-187; the army is saved by Sergeant Paton, iv. 187; who effects the capture of the place, iv. 187; and receives the Victoria Cross for so doing, iv. 137n; its audacious seizure by Lieut. Medley (11 Mar '58), iv. 268.

Shahpúr, Major Eyre reaches, with his expedition (31 July), iii. 64; partial disarming of (20 Aug), v. 23.

Shah Shujah, confers with British representatives at Pesháwar (1810), i. 318.

Shah Shujah, his route into Afghanistan (1839), i. 323.

Shah Zamán, Saduzai, annoys the English, i. 83.

Shakespear, Capt., storms Singhura pass (9 Jan '58), iv. 308.

Shakespear, Major, assists at disarming Sipáhs at Fort Mackeson (24 June), ii. 479n.

Shakespear, Mr. A., Magistrate and Collector of Bijnaur, vi. 103; hears of the Mfrath outbreak (13 May), vi. 104; calls on landowners and soldiers on leave to help (16 May), vi. 104; stops prisoners escaping from gaol (21 May), vi. 105; throws money in a well for security, vi. 105; receives military help (21-28 May), vi. 106; receives help from Chaudhárís of Haldar and Tájpúr (23 May), vi. 104; sends Mahmúd Khán to suppress Mewáti marauders (23 May), vi. 106; frees his district of mutinously disposed troops (3 June), vi. 107; sends away treasure safely from Bijnaur (3 June), vi. 107; isolated by the general revolt, vi. 107; troubled by sudden return of Mahmúd Khán (7 June), vi. 107; skillfully hands over district to care of Mahmúd Khán, vi. 108; Bahádúr

**Shakespear, Mr. A.—cont.**

Khán's rule at Bareílí makes retention of Bijnaur impossible, vi. 108; persuades Mahmúd Khán to keep from open revolt, vi. 108; conveys ladies, &c., from Bijnaur to Rurkí, vi. 109; finds it impossible to get troops with which to return to Bijnaur, vi. 109; commissions two Muhammadans to take charge of Bijnaur (16 Aug), vi. 111; returns to Bijnaur with Brig. Jones's force (17 Apr '58), vi. 114; makes Najfbábád his head-quarters, vi. 115; returns to Bijnaur and soon restores order (23 Apr '58), vi. 115.

Shakespear, Mrs., resides at Bijnaur, vi. 103.

Shakespear, Sir Richmond, assists in inducing Sipáhs to enter Afghanistan (1842), i. 202; Lord Canning discusses with him Gaikwar's financial condition, i. 428.

Shámli, town of Muzaffarnagar, eager for revolt (June), vi. 123; left in charge of faithful Muhammadan (14 Sept), vi. 124; he is attacked by people of Tháná Bhanwan, and defenders massacred, vi. 124; the place is afterwards occupied by detachment of Gurkhás, vi. 124; punishment inflicted by regular courts, vi. 125.

Shamsábád, Rohilkhand rebels occupy (25 Jan '58), iv. 219; rebels driven from, with great slaughter (27 Jan '58), iv. 219.

Shamshér Singh, with his Gurkhás, wins the battle of Mánduri (19 Sept), iv. 223.

Shankarpúr, Béní Mádhú, the Chief of, v. 203; his army about 15,000 strong, v. 203; combined operation for reduction of (Nov '58), v. 202; rebels escape from, through delay in Brig. Eveleigh's advance (10 Nov '58), v. 203; the place is occupied by Gen. Hope Grant, v. 203.

Shankar Shah, a Gond Rájah, and

**Shankah Sháh—cont.**

son, blown from guns at Jabalpur (18 Sept), v. 70.

Sharf-uddaulah, ordered by Náná Sáhíb to supply mutineers at Lakhnao (7 July), ii. 302; capture of (17 Mar '58), iv. 282.

Shawe, Mr. A. G., Judge of Dhákah, vi. 28.

Shekhopur, Dhulip Singh's mother banished to, i. 10.

Shekh Paltu, seizes the mutinous Mangal Pandí, i. 396.

Shéo Charn Dás, his evidence as to the Kánhpúr rising, ii. 232n.

Shéo Ghulam, Rájah Dubé, watches English interests after the outbreak, at Jaunpur, vi. 51.

Sheolí, village near Kánhpúr, iv. 161.

Sheopur Ghát, Kúnwar Singh crosses the Ganges at (20 Apr '58), iv. 384.

Sheorájpúr, village near Kánhpúr, iv. 161; mutineers at, ask Náná Sáhíb to head them (July), v. 306; Tántiá Topi loses 15 guns to Brig. Hope Grant near (8 Dec), iv. 195; Tántiá Topi's defeat at (9 Dec), v. 306.

Shéo Ráo Bháo, Maráthá ruler at Jhánsi, i. 64.

Shéo Singh, Maháráo of Sirohí, vi. 163; his friendly disposition, and its reward, vi. 163.

Shepherd, Lieut., killed at Lakhnao, iii. 326, 384.

Shepherd, Mr., objects to the annexation of Sataráh, i. 54.

Shér, regiment of Nipalese so named, their action at Mándurí (19 Sept), iv. 222.

Sherer, Lieut.-Col. G. M., commands Native Infantry at Jalpaiguri, iii. 91; detects treason among his Sipáhis (July), iii. 92; arrests and condemns four Sipáhis, iii. 92; ordered to dismiss four Sipáhis, blows them from guns (1 Aug), iii. 92, iv. 300; effect of blowing mutineers from guns, vi. 28;

**Sherer, Lieut.-Col. G. M.—cont.**

strengthened by troops from Darjiling (Dec), iv. 300; carries Jalpaiguri through the Mutiny, vi. 27; isolated condition of his district preserves tranquillity, vi. 27; created K.C.S.I., iii. 93n.

Sherer, Lieut., drives Chitrágón mutineers from Látú (18 Dec), iv. 296.

Sherer, Mr., Magistrate of Fathpúr, vi. 76; gives account of massacre of Mr. Tucker, ii. 276; his description of the flight from Fathpúr (9 June), ii. 275n; quits Fathpúr (9 June), vi. 76; reaches Bandah, and thence proceeds to Alláhábád, vi. 76.

Accompanies Havelock on his march to Kánhpúr, ii. 277; his account of the desolation on the march from Alláhábád (July), ii. 277; his account of Náná Sáhíb's flight from Dithúr, ii. 293n; his account of garrison at Kánhpúr, ii. 218; his account of massacre at Kánhpúr, ii. 281n; number of those who fell in defence of Kánhpúr, ii. 268n; proclaims the restoration of law at Kánhpúr (18 July), ii. 292.

Chief civil officer at Kánhpúr (Aug), iii. 348; attempts to resume magisterial functions in the town, vi. 76; his able service in restoring order at Kánhpúr, vi. 78.

Shergarh, a town of Mathurá, vi. 85. Shergáti, storm and capture of pass at (5 Nov), iv. 307; pass, forced by Major Bates (7 Jan '58), iv. 308.

Shergháti, Sir Colin Campbell nearly captured by mutineers at, iv. 101.

Sherkot, Chaudhári of, driven from Bijnaur by Mahmúd Khán (July), vi. 110.

Sherriff, Lieut., defeats party of rebels at Bhijalpur (May '58), v. 148n.

Sher Sháh, defeats Emperor Humáyun at Kanauj (1540), iv. xvi.

Sher Singh, his sister, wife to Mahá-rájah of Láhor (1848), i. 22; of doubtful loyalty, sent with troops against Multán, i. 22; traitorously joins Mulráj, i. 28; marches to join his father at Hazárah, i. 24; reinforced by Dost Muhammad (1849), i. 31; surrenders to the English (14 Mar '49), i. 32.

Shesh-Mahall, a strong building at Lakhnao, iv. 255.

Shiels, Mr., murdered at Aurangábád (5 June), iii. 264a.

Shikárpúr, a town of Sindh, vi. 144; 64th Regt. mutiny at (1844), i. 208, 210; mutiny ultimately subdued by Gen. Hunter, i. 211.

Shirreff, Major, murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.

Shorápur, Rájah inclined to murder English Agent (Jan '58), v. 86; hemmed in by Major Davidson, v. 86; exceptional for disloyalty in the Dakhan, vi. 168; recent history of Rájah of, v. 85; the Rájah becomes rebellious to mend his shattered fortunes, v. 86; Capt. Wyndham advances to attack, v. 87; Rájah tries to lead Capt. Wyndham into an ambush (7 Feb '58), v. 87; he falls upon Capt. Wyndham at night, v. 87; he is defeated, v. 87; the Rájah runs away to Haiderábád (8 Feb '58), v. 88; Rájah caught in Haiderábád bázár, v. 88; Rájah condemned to death, reprieved, but shoots himself, v. 88.

Shore, Mr., R. N., Magistrate of Katak, vi. 5.

Shore, Rev. John, tutor to young Canning, i. 267.

Shore, Sir John, afterwards Lord Teignmouth, i. 267; remonstrates with Nawáb of Oudh, i. 83.

Shortt, Brig.-Gen., commands at Bombay, his character, v. 30; his confidence in the Sipáhis, v. 32; wishes to distribute Bombay Police at the Muharram (Sept.), v. 32; his order disobeyed by Mr.

Shortt, Brig.-Gen.—cont.

Forjett, v. 32; Mr. Forjett's disobedience saves Bombay, v. 34; convinced by Mr. Forjett of the disloyalty of Sipáhis, v. 36.

Showers, Brigadier, leads night attack at Badli-kí-Sarai (8 June), ii. 143; leads flank attack on rebels from Hindu Ráo's House (14 July), ii. 440; drives rebels from Ludlow Castle (23 July), ii. 446; attacks and captures Ludlow Castle battery (12 Aug), ii. 489.

Leads column to west of Dehli, to tranquilize district, iv. 75; returns to Dehli with captured guns and booty (19 Oct), iv. 76.

Sent to command at A'gra (Mar '58), v. 216; surprises rebels at Kachrú, and captures ringleader (20 Mar '58), v. 216; covers Bharatpur from anticipated attack of Tántiá Topi (19 June '58), v. 219; foils Tántiá Topi's attempt on Bharatpur (22 June '58), v. 221; takes position at Kúshalgarh (Jan '59), v. 255.

Showers, Capt. Lionel, Agent at Udaipur, at Mount Abu when Mutiny breaks out, vi. 155; ordered to hasten to his post, but delays (19 May), iii. 173; hurries, with help from Udaipur, to Nimach fugitives (6 June), iii. 169; rescues fugitives from Nimach, vi. 156; supplies accurate information of Tántiá Topi (18 Aug '58), v. 227.

Removed from political employ for repeated acts of disobedience, iii. 173 and n; order of Governor-General dismissing him from political employ, iii. 174n; again trusted, and again fails (1864), iii. 174n.

Mr. A. J. Lawrence's exposure of his pretences, iii. 375; opinion of the Pioneer newspaper, as to his conduct in 1857, iii. 373; Lord Mayo refuses to have him in Legislative Council, iii. 375; his

- Showers, Capt. Lionel**—*cont.*  
tempt to rehabilitate his reputation exploded, iii. 371.
- Shute, Capt.**, leads sortie from Brigade Mess, Lakhnao (29 Sept), iv. 110; commands one party issuing from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.
- Siālkot**, its situation, ii. xviii; its garrison, ii. 472; stripped of European troops, ii. 471; Sipāhīs apparently contented in early May, i. 427; telegram to, authorizing Sipāhīs to grease their own cartridges (27 Jan), i. 378; mutiny at (9 July), ii. 472; personal servants join with mutineers against Europeans, ii. 474; Europeans seek refuge in Fort during mutiny (9 July), ii. 473; two British officers invited by mutineers to lead them to Dehli, ii. 473; boy McDouglas rides 80 miles to summon Nicholson to suppress mutineers, ii. 479n.
- Sibbald, Brigadier**, commands troops at Bareli, iii. 202; murdered at Bareli (31 May), iii. 206.
- Sibaśgar**, a district of A'sām, vi. 8, 31.
- Sidi Kambar**, sent by the King of Dehli to Persia, soliciting aid (1855), v. 338.
- Sidonia Ghāt**, Brig. Horsford crosses Rāptī into Nipāl at (Jan '59), v. 206.
- Sigaulī**, situation and garrison of, iii. 26; Major Holmes, proclaims martial law in, iii. 47; mutiny at (25 July), iii. 47; murder of Maj. Holmes and his wife, iii. 47; effect of the mutiny at, on Gorākhpūr, vi. 57; Gurkhās from, assist in driving rebels from Sobanpūr (26 Dec), iv. 225.
- Sihor**, its situation, v. xii; station of Bhopāl Contingent, iii. 136; the only place to which Col. Durand's escort will go, iii. 159; Col. Durand and party reach, safely (4 July), iii. 160; Col. Durand leaves
- Sihor**—*cont.*  
his party, and hurries to Hoshangābād, iii. 161.
- Sijistān**, Muīn-uddīn Chishtī of, his mausoleum, iii. x.
- Sikandarābād**, mutiny of troops at (1840), i. 212n; near Mirāth, sacked by Gūjars (May), iv. 62, vi. 135; entered by Col. Greathead's force (26 Sept), iv. 62.
- Sikandarābāgh**, its position at Lakhnao, iii. 247; attack on (16 Nov), iv. 127; heroic storm of the fort, iv. 129; Ensign Cooper the first man to enter, iv. 129; slaughter of entire garrison (16 Nov), iv. 133; causes for the difficulty in its capture (Mar '58), iv. 409; occupied without opposition (11 Mar '58), iv. 267.
- Sikandar Bēgam**, the loyal lady-ruler of Bhopāl, vi. 166; informs the English of intended outbreak (April), vi. 166; shelters English fugitives (July), vi. 166; supplies the Central India Field Force, vi. 166; rewards conferred on her, for loyalty, vi. 167n.
- Sikandarpur**, Kūnwar Singh retreats to (18 Apr '58), iv. 333.
- Sikandrā**, occupied by Brig. Carthew (Jan '58), iv. 314; occupied by Gen. Franks (21 Jan '58), iv. 230.
- Sikandrah**, Mr. Thornhill's critical position in, near Agra, vi. 101; Mr. Thornhill escapes the rebel army at, by accident, vi. 102n.
- Sikar**, the remnants of Tāntiā Top's army completely defeated at (21 Jan '59), v. 256.
- Sikhs**:—  
*Historical Details.*—Send emissaries to incite the mutineers at Firūzpur (1844), i. 204; called prime movers in Dānspūr plot of 1845, i. 225; cross the Satlaj (1845), i. 222; first war with, i. 94; first occupation of their country (1845), i. 2; opportunity for preserving their independence offered, i. 2.

## Sikhs—cont.

Plan the ejection of the English (1848), i. 22; rise against the English, i. 25; outbreak of the second Sikh war (1848), i. 15; invite Afghan co-operation, i. 25; second attempt to preserve independence of, i. 5; surrender after the battle of Gujrát (Mar 1849), i. 32; annexation of their country, i. 96; unjust treatment of Dhulip Singh, v. 290n; victory over, its great moral effect over Hindustan, i. 226; effect of their increased enlistment on Sipáhís (1856), i. 345.

*Conduct during the Mutiny.*—A Sikh police-officer reveals a general conspiracy among Panjáb Sipáhís (May), ii. 323n; Sirdárs who are prisoners at Banáras offer their services as body-guard to Commissioner, ii. 154; view with alarm and jealousy the revival of Muhammadan power in Northern India, ii. 316; their prophecy of the sack of Dehli, ii. 355; they long for the plunder of Dehli, ii. 355; their loyalty, and its importance, ii. 166; the unfaltering faithfulness of Patiálá, Nabhá, and Jhínd, ii. 121.

Enlisted freely by Sir J. Lawrence, ii. 355; fear of their outbreak at Banáras (4 June), ii. 178; they fire at their officers and are scattered by grape-shot, ii. 168; those at Jaunpúr revolt in consequence of Banáras disarmament (5 June), ii. 178; the formation of, into separate regiments, suggested by a Sikh at Calcutta (4 June), ii. 356n, vi. 15; Capt. Rattray's regiment of, iii. 29; nine from a mutinous regiment, ride to Miráth and help the English (June), vi. 127; prove troublesome at Alláhábád (14 June), ii. 200.

Sikh Square, Lakhnao, mine sprung and assault delivered at (18 Aug), iii. 309.

Sikh States, the Protected, assist in keeping road to Dehli open, ii. 384.

Sikrî, a criminal Gújar village, destroyed by Mr. Dunlop (9 July), vi. 129.

Sikroli, name of English quarter of Banáras, ii. 151.

Sikrorá, station of Bahráich, iii. 261; its garrison, iii. 261; mutiny at (9 June), iii. 263; raid made on by Gújádár Singh (Apr '59), v. 206.

Silhat, a district of Dhákah, iv. xiv, vi. 3, 28; description of, iv. xviii; district to which Chitrágón mutineers fled (Dec), iv. 295; remains tranquil, and supplies Infantry to put down Mutiny, vi. 31.

Silguri, occupied by Mr. Yule, and his Infantry (22 Dec), iv. 301.

Simlah, i. 228: Gen. Anson receives news of Mutiny at, ii. 103; shameful panic at (16-18 May), ii. 108.

Simmons, Major, killed in sortie from Redan, Lakhnao (29 Sept), ii. 110.

Simons, Capt., mortally wounded at Chinhat, iii. 326, 384.

Simpson, Col., commands troops at Alláhábád, ii. 182; his great trust in his Sipáhís, ii. 182; warned of mutinous disposition of his troops, ii. 186; disarms Sipáhís at Fort of Alláhábád (6 June), ii. 191; escapes from mutineers to Fort, ii. 189; his opinion of Brig. Cartwright's critical position at the Theatre, Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv. 178n.

Simpson, Major, his excellent service in Chutia Nágpúr, iv. 304, vi. 35.

Simpson, Quartermaster-Sergeant, wins the Victoria Cross at Ruiná (15 Apr '58), iv. 356.

Simrî, fort captured by Brig. Evelyn (9 Nov '58), v. 203.

Simrol Pass, Col. Durand desires to retreat from Indúr by, iii. 159; occupied by Holkar's mutinous troops, iii. 159; Col. Durand

**Simrol Pass—cont.**

crosses with Bombay column (1 Aug), iii. 162.

**Simson, Mr. Robert**, an Under-Secretary, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

**Simson, Mr.**, arrives at A'samgarh, en route for Nipál (18 July), vi. 66.

**Síma Ghat**, point at which Brig. Douglas crossed the Ganges (25 Apr '58), iv. 236.

**Sind**, river of Gwáliár, iv. xv; one boundary of Sindhiá territory, iii. 135.

**Sindh**, description of district, vi. 144; war with Amirs of (1843), i. 94, 202; annexation of, i. 203; the difficulty in garrisoning (1844), i. 212; Sipáhi feeling as to its annexation, i. 254; troops for garrison called from Madras, i. 215.

Sir C. Napier's wise administration of (1845), vi. 142; effect of annexation of, on Bengal Army, i. 203; increase of compensation-money granted in (1845), i. 231n; the just complaint of the Sipáhis in, v. 283.

Mr. Frere's active rule in (1857), vi. 143; troops sent to Panjab from (May), i. 442, v. 8; all local disturbances suppressed in, during Mutiny, vi. 147; causes of its tranquillity during the Mutiny, vi. 142.

**Sindh Amírs**, their retainers a danger to Dandamah, iii. 9.

**Sindhiá, Mahárájah Jaijái Ráo**, description of his territory, iii. 135; under care of Central Indian Agency, iii. 135; his visit to Calcutta (Mar), vi. 12; proposes to entertain English officers at Calcutta on 10 March, i. 368; generous treatment of, secures his fidelity, iii. 100; previous good faith secures his loyalty during the Mutiny, v. 294; his conspicuous loyalty, vi. 148; his many temptations during 1857-58, v. 144; his fidelity relied on, from the

**Sindhiá, Mahárájah—cont.**

first, i. 443; the great importance of his loyalty, v. 294.

Accurately gauges the gravity of the crisis, iii. 100; places his Contingent at the service of the English, iii. 111; sends support to Mr. Colvin, iii. 101; sends his body-guard to protect Agra, iii. 111; warns his Political Agent that his own Contingent will surely mutiny, iii. 101; advises removal of ladies and children from Gwáliár Cantonment, iii. 112; threats to dethrone him for not turning against the English (Sept), v. 146.

Pledges himself to restrain revolted Sipáhis, iii. 116; holds mutinous troops at Gwáliár for two months, iv. 66; his joy at the capture of Dehli causes his troops to mutiny, iv. 105; mutiny of his troops (22 Sept), ii. 309.

Supplies Sir Hugh Rose before Jhánai (Mar '58), v. 110; his loss of command over his people, v. 217; marches against Tántiá Topí at Morár (1 June '58), v. 146; his defeat by Tántiá Topí (1 June '58), v. 307; his troops go over to the rebels, v. 147; flies from Gwáliár to Dholpúr, v. 219; he is honourably escorted into A'gra, v. 219; effect of his defeat on A'gra, v. 219; he returns to Gwáliár (18 June '58), v. 219; quarrels with Mán Singh (2 Aug '58), v. 231.

**Sindh Ságar Duáb**, situation of, i. 20, iii. xii.

**Sindwáhá, Ráo Sáhib** defeated at (15 Oct '58), v. 237.

**Singár**, hill to which Chitrágad mutineers went (Dec), iv. 295.

**Singhbhám**, a district of Chutlá Nágpúr, iv. xiii, vi. 4; petty insurrection at, iv. 306; insurrection in, suppressed by Capt Hale, iv. 306; order restored in, by Col. Forster (Jan '58), iv. 306.

Singhirāmpūr, boats escaping from Fathgarh attacked there by villagers, iii. 280.  
 Singhpūr, owner of, captured and hanged (Nov), v. 74.  
 Singhura pass, stormed by Capt. Shakespear (9 Jan '58), iv. 308.  
 Singramāu, occupied by Gen. Franks (16 Feb '58), iv. 231.  
 Singrauli, Rājah of, his enmity to the English, vi. 49.  
 Singri, a river in the Central Provinces, near Narainhpūr, v. xi, 62.  
 Sioni, district of Sagar and Narbadā territories, v. 60.  
 Sipāhī Army, its history, i. 147, 148; its fidelity, i. 148; number of the troops, i. 250; its constitution, i. 149, 244, 245; its first mutiny in Bengal (1764), i. 150; its second mutiny, a year afterwards, i. 150; 24 Sipāhīs blown from guns, i. 150; mutiny of the British officers (1766), i. 152; English officers gradually supplant Native officers, i. 153; influence of caste in, i. 154, 242; reorganization of the Sipāhī Army (1796), i. 156; irritating changes in dress, equipment, and drill (1805), i. 158; grievances of, i. 160; mutiny in Madras (1806), i. 162; mutiny threatened in Haidarābād, Nandidrūg, and Pāliamkottā, i. 172; renewed confidence and comradeship between officers and men, i. 188; centralization saps the kindly influence of the English officer, i. 189; gradual estrangement between officers and men, i. 190; incitement to general mutiny (1822), i. 191; reorganization of the entire Army (6 May 1824), i. 193; troops refuse to cross the sea to Burmah, i. 195; the Half-Batta order (1830), i. 198; abolition of corporal punishment (1832), i. 199; great deterioration of the troops, i. 200; revival of corporal punishment (1842), i. 199; the Panjāb mutinies, i. 203; Madras

### Sipāhī Army—cont

mutinies, i. 218; solid foundation for Sipāhī discontent, i. 217, 221; the Patnā Conspiracy (1845), i. 222; Panjāb mutinies after annexation (1849), i. 227; contest between the Governor-General and the Commander-in-Chief, i. 232; its disastrous effect on the Army, i. 234; effect of the Crimean War on, i. 251; effect of the annexation of Oudh on, i. 253; general deterioration of, i. 255; various attempts to corrupt the Army, i. 257.

Sipāhīs, their good social position in India, i. 185; general character of, i. 239; D'Arcy Todd's opinion of them, v. 283; defects of system regulating, i. 241-249; their discipline undermined by introduction of the British system, v. 284; could at any time claim their discharge, v. 315; systematic attempts to corrupt, i. 258.

Volunteer for Mauritius and Java (1811), i. 338; their conduct in Afghanistan (1848), v. 283; their unjust treatment in Sindh (1843), v. 283; their conduct in the Panjāb campaigns, v. 284; failure of attempt to send them to Burmah destroys all discipline (1852), v. 286; handle greased cartridges, in 1853, without complaint, i. 380; the 38th Regt. refuse to serve in Burmah (1856), i. 338; General Order requiring foreign service (25 July '56), i. 343; their feeling as to the General Enlistment Order, i. 344, 346.

Their views of annexation, i. 254, 255n; show their antagonism to annexation of Oudh, at Kāñhpūr (1855), v. 288; their privileges in Oudh before annexation, i. 255; effect of annexation of Oudh upon, v. 286; establish superstitious relations with the King of Dehli, v. 346; the real bearing of the greased cartridges



**Sipahis—cont.**

on their revolt, v. 292; why both Hindu and Muhammadan were at one, iii. 237; the action of the British Government in Oudh had shattered their faith in the English, iii. 235; Lord Canning's opinion of their faithfulness, i. 334; Sir H. Lawrence's opinion of their dangerous condition (Feb '57), i. 331.

Their belief in a wish to destroy caste, i. 257; Gen. Hearsey addresses a convincing argument to them, at Barrackpūr, i. 386; disbelieve even Gen. Hearsey's assurances at Barrackpūr, i. 395; revolt at Mirath, 10 May, and seize Dehli, 11 May, ii. 43, ii. 57; 2nd Grenadiers prime agents in first outbreak, i. 389.

Inconsistencies in their conduct, ii. 141a; denounce an agent at Allāhābād for tampering with their fidelity (24 May), ii. 184; those at Allāhābād ask to be led against Dehli, ii. 185; those of the 6th Regt. from Allāhābād refuse to murder the women at Kānpūr, ii. 281a; rob the Treasury at Allāhābād, and disband themselves (6 June), ii. 194; offer commands in their army to two British officers, at Siālkot, ii. 473; rise at A'zamgarh for plunder only (8 June), ii. 161; spare the house and furniture of one European at Bijagarh, iv. 65; some faithful among them aid in defence of Kānpūr, ii. 245; General Proclamation to (May), i. 447.

Sipri, river near Mehidpūr, v. xi.  
Sipri, outpost of Gwāliar Contingent, iii. 112; under command of Brig. Smith (July '58), v. 222; roads near, cleared of marauders (Feb '59), v. 259.

Sipri, river of Gwāliar, iv. xv.

Sirāju 'd-daulah, i. 75, 164.

Sirauli, occupied by rebels (Mar '58), iv. 315; Col. Christie drives the rebels from, iv. 315.

Sirdār Khān, mutinous native officer, i. 421a.

Sirdārpūr, a station for Bñsi troops, iii. 138; plundered by mercenaries from Dhār and Amjhéra (July), v. 47.

Sirdār Singh, Mahārānā of Udaipūr, dies in 1842, vi. 155.

Sirdār Singh becomes Rājāh of Bikanār (1852), vi. 150; remains loyal, vi. 150; renders real assistance during Mutiny, vi. 151; rewarded for his loyalty, vi. 151.

Sirdhāna, visited by Mr. Dunlop's force, vi. 132.

Sirgūjā, a Tributary Mahall of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.

Sirhind, point where river Saraswatī disappears in the sand, vi. 69; cause of unpreparedness at, ii. 79.

Sirimuthiā, point at which Tāntiā Topi entered Tonk (July '58), v. 307.

Sirmūr Battalion, name of corps of Gurkhās, ii. 104.

Siro, name for Upper Sindh, vi. 144a.

Sirohi, a state of Rājputānā, iii. x, 163a, iv. xvii, vi. 162; description of the state, vi. 162; under British management at time of Mutiny, vi. 163; Shēo Singh, Mahārāo of, vi. 163; friendly disposition of Mahārāo rewarded, vi. 163.

Sironj, a district of Tonk, vi. 154; occupied by Tāntiā Topi (Sept '58), v. 230; Tāntiā Topi refits his army at (15-23 Sept '58), v. 235; Firdzabāh captures convoy near (20 Dec '58), v. 254; the irreconcilables of Rāo Sāhib's force hide themselves in jungles of (Feb '59), v. 257.

Sirpūrah, rebels defeated at Nūriah, fall back on (29 Aug '58), v. 192; rebel position captured by Capt. Browne (30 Aug '58), v. 193.

Sirsa, occupied by Brig. Walpole (22 Apr '58), iv. 357.

Sirsa, Capt. Meade reaches (3 Mar '59), v. 259.

Sirul, Thánadár of, urged by Náná Sahib to destroy Europeans, ii. 508.

Sítábalá, hilly ridge near Nágpúr, iii. xii, v. 77; Rájah of Nágpúr's cattle sold at, i. 60.

Sítákúnd, mutineers from Chitrágón make for (18 Nov), iv. 292.

Sítámán, a state of Western Málwá, v. x.

Sítápúr, situation of, iii. xiii, 252; its garrison, iii. 239, 252; burning of Military Police lines at (27 May), iii. 253; defences of Mr. Christian's house at, iii. 254; Mr. Christian sends conveyance to Muhamdí for fugitives, iii. 259; Sipáhís reject commissariat flour at (2 June), iii. 253; Sipáhís from, restrained from violence by Capt. Orr, iii. 259.

Open mutiny at (3 June), iii. 254; Sipáhís from, massacre Muhamdí fugitives (5 June), iii. 259; mutineers from, corrupt Fathgarh garrison, iii. 225; plan for finally crushing rebels in (15 Oct '53), v. 200.

Sítwálí Lieut., crosses under fire to meet Sir Colin Campbell (17 Nov), iv. 144.

Sivají, founder of the Maráthá empire, i. 51.

Sítwálík Range, situation and description, vi. 116 and n.

Skeene, Capt. Alexander, Political Agent at Jhánsí, iii. 121, v. 61; escapes to larger fort at Jhánsí (6 June), iii. 123; accepts delusive terms of Rání of Jhánsí, iii. 122, 125; murdered at Jhánsí (8 June), iii. 126.

Skinner, Mr. R. M., Judge of Nadiá, vi. 25; fortifies himself in his house at Biláspúr (May), vi. 135; relieved by Mr. Sapte's arrival (25 May), vi. 135.

Slade, Capt., wounded near Lakhnáo (19 Mar '58), iv. 284.

Sleeman, Col. Sir W. H., Resident at Lakhnáo, his character, i. 96;

Sleeman, Col. Sir W. H.—*cont.*

his opinion on the bonds of discipline in the Bengal Army, i. 245; on promotion in the Army, i. 246, 247n; relates superstitions of Metcalfe House, Delhi, ii. 409n; succeeds in pacifying Sagar and Narbadá territories (1844), v. 61.

His Tour through Oudh (1849–50), i. 97; on behaviour of British officers to Tálukdárs, i. 121; his opinion of the Oudh kings, i. 38n; recommends assumption of government of Oudh, i. 99; cites an imaginary treaty with Oudh, i. 93n; protests against a policy of annexation, i. 95 and n; dies on homeward voyage (1854), i. 100.

Smalley, Mrs., dies of sunstroke in escaping from Náógón (17 June), iii. 129.

Smith, Brig., ordered to co-operate from Rájputáná in re-capture of Gwálár (6 June '58), v. 150; moves from Chandéri to Kotah-ki-Sarai (8 June '58), v. 150; reaches A'ntrí (14 June '58), v. 153; captures Kotah-ki-Sarai (17 June '58), v. 154; crosses the Úmrá, near Gwáliár, v. 154; reinforced by Col. Robertson (18 June '58), v. 155; resumes attack, and captures the Phulbágh (19 June '58), v. 159; his brigade broken up (20 June '58), v. 163.

Sent to hold Sipri (July '58), v. 222; hears the grievance of Mán Singh (7 Aug '58), v. 232; cannot entertain it, v. 232; advances against Mán Singh at Páurí, v. 232; advances to Sironj in pursuit of Tántiá Topi (5 Sept '58), v. 231; watches left bank of the Betwá (Oct '58), v. 237; chases Firúzsháh to Indragarh (Jan '59), v. 255.

Smith, Capt., arrests conspirator, and suppresses projected rising at Derá Ishmáíl Khán (July '58), v. 213; marches with Gen. Napier's force to Ránód (Dec '58), v. 261a.

Smith, Capt., leads storming party at Tháná Bhawan (16 Sept), vi. 124; present with his battery at attack on Tántiá Topí (6 Dec), iv. 188.

Smith, Capt., murdered at Dehlí (11 May), ii. 64, 71.

Smith, Capt., sheltered, in his flight from Sultánpúr, by Rústam Sáh (June), iii. 272*n*.

Smith, Col., assists Olive to suppress mutiny in 1766, i. 152.

Smith, Col., secures the fort at Láhor (18 May), ii. 326.

Smith, Col., commands troops at Fathgarh, iii. 224; tries to secure treasure at Fathgarh (4 June), iii. 225; sends non-combatants from Fathgarh to Kánhpúr, iii. 225; his Sipáhis give up to him treasonable letter and protest loyalty (16 June), iii. 225; destroys boat-bridge at Fathgarh (17 June), iii. 225; tries to make fort at Fathgarh defensible (18 June), iii. 226; mutiny breaks out, iii. 226; by delay of mutineers provisions fort of Fathgarh (19-24 June), iii. 227; mutineers begin attack on fort (25 June), iii. 227; defeats many attacks on Fathgarh fort, iii. 228.

Attempts to convey his party away from Fathgarh in boats (3 July), iii. 229; commands one boat escaping from Fathgarh, iii. 230; many in his boats killed and wounded by Singhirámpúr villagers, iii. 231; his boat reaches Kúsúmchor, and his party is kindly treated, iii. 231; his entire party destroyed near Kánhpúr, iii. 232.

Smith, Lieut., his murder at Muzafarnagar (11 June), vi. 109*n*.

Smith, Major Baird, his character, iv. 3; his wound and two diseases, iv. 3; reports bone-dust scare (Apr), i. 418*n*.

Commands at Rúrki on outbreak of Mutiny, ii. 181, vi. 121; his

Smith, Major Baird—*cont.*

measures for defence of Rúrki (18 May), ii. 182; saves Rúrki from mutiny, ii. 183; fortifies Rúrki (June), vi. 121.

Improvises Pioneers and Engineer stores and hurries to Dehlí (8 July), ii. 428; his description of water-supply at Denlí Ridge, ii. 387*n*; explains Gen. Anson's first plan for conquering the outbreak, ii. 112*n*; recommends assault of Dehlí (4 July), ii. 431; earnestly deprecates proposed retirement from Dehlí (17 July), ii. 444; convinces Brig. Wilson of necessity for regular siege of Dehlí (17 July), ii. 445; directed to prepare plan of attack on Dehlí (20 Aug), iv. 4; his plan, iv. 6; counsels immediate action against Dehlí, iv. 4; Gen. Wilson's letter to him, iv. 2*n*; advises assault (18 Sept), iv. 18.

His description of the defences of Dehlí, ii. 392*n*; his commendation of the artillery attack on Dehlí, iv. 16*n*; urges Gen. Wilson to persevere in capture of Dehlí, iv. 39; decides Gen. Wilson to hold on to Dehlí (15 Sept), iv. 40.

His good opinion of Sir H. Barnard, ii. 428; his good opinion of Gen. Nicholson, ii. 488; his high appreciation of Mr. Spankie's services, vi. 122.

His description of Ghání-ud-dín Nagar, ii. 137*n*.

Smith, Major Percy, of the Queen's Bays, killed near the Gúmí (6 Mar '58), iv. 261.

Smith, Mr., a clerk, murdered at Sháhjahánpúr (31 May), iii. 218.

Smith, Mr. Vernon, Lord Canning's letter to him about the Persian war (1856), i. 304; his description of first defensive arrangements, i. 443*n*; Lord Canning's letter to, as to impossibility of disarming Sipáhis in Bengal, ii. 93; ceases to

Smith, Mr. Vernon—*cont.*

be President of Board of Control (15 Mar '58), v. 177.

Smith, Sergeant, one of explosion party at Kashmir Gate, Delhi, iv. 22; receives the Victoria Cross, iv. 26a.

Smyth, Col. Carmichael, his character, ii. 32; visits Masūrī and hears of coming Mutiny, ii. 32; visits Hardwar and hears of the coming Mutiny, ii. 32; examined at court-martial of the 85 troopers, ii. 36; his account of what he did on 10 May, ii. 48; blamed for not hastening to his regiment on its revolt, ii. 47.

Reproved by Gen. Hewitt for holding fatal parade of 24 April, ii. 33; believed to have saved the Empire by prematurely discovering the plot, ii. 81.

Sneyd, Capt., drives crowd of mutineers from church at Shāhjahānpūr, by approaching with a gun (31 May), iii. 214.

Sobanpūr, rebel encampment at (Dec), iv. 225; rebels driven from (26 Dec), iv. 226.

Solāna, a Rājput village of Mīrāth, v. 132; people of, defeat rebellious Dhāulāna folk, vi. 133; people of, receive Dhāulāna land as recompense for loyalty, vi. 133.

Som, a river of Dungaapūr, vi. 156.

Somerset, Col., in temporary command of column at Mān (Nov '58), v. 247; cuts off Tāntiā Topī from Mān (Dec '58), v. 247; advances from Ratlam, to destroy Tāntiā Topī (11 Dec '58), v. 248; overtakes and defeats Tāntiā Topī at Barod (2 Jan '59), v. 250; drives Rāo Sāhib from Chhatarbuj Pass (15 Feb '59), v. 257.

Somerset, Sir Henry, Commander-in-Chief of Bombay, v. 9; diverts Gen. Woodburn's column to Aurangābād (15 June), v. 9; persuades Lord Elphinstone to allow delay of Bombay column, v. 11.

Somnāt, famous Proclamation regarding gates of, i. 220.

Son, river near Patnā, iii. 26; description of course of river, iv. xviii; Dānapūr mutineers assisted across, by Kūnwar Singh's men, iii. 52; Amar Singh's boats on, destroyed (20 Sept '58), iv. 340.

Sonār, river near Sagar, v. 78, 99.

Sonār, valley in Nipāl, Brig. Horsford takes guns from fugitive rebels in (Jan '59), v. 206.

Sonpūr, town of Tirhūt, iv. xix; Native Cavalry sent to, from Delhi Ridge, ii. 434a.

Sophia, Princess, i. 265.

Sopsett, Lieut., successfully defeats third assault on Lakhnao (18 Aug), iii. 310a; blown up at Lakhnao, but not hurt (18 Aug), iii. 381.

Sorad I'san A'li, his immediate execution (17 June), ii. 202a.

Sotheby, Capt., R.N., commands the Pearl Brigade, iv. 91; arrives at Calcutta (11 Aug), iii. 93; with part of Naval Brigade, protects Patnā, iv. 312; operates with Col. Rowcroft on the Gandak (Dec), iv. 225; captures the fort of Chāndīpūr (17 Feb '58), iv. 316; takes part in the battle of A'mōrha (5 Mar '58), iv. 317; falls back from A'mōrha on Captainganj (Apr '58), v. 196.

Soutor, Mr. Frank, captures the Chief of Nārgūnd (3 June '58), v. 171.

Spankie, Mr. Robert, chief civil officer at Sahāranpūr, vi. 120; his bravery and prudence, iii. 200; helps Major Baird Smith to hold his position at Rūrkī, vi. 120; Major Baird Smith's high appreciation of his services, vi. 122; saves Masūrī from attack and massacre, vi. 122; carries his district through the crisis, vi. 123; inflicts punishment by regular courts, vi. 125; thanked, but unrewarded, vi. 121.

Speke, Capt. hurries from Himā

- Spoke, Capt.**—*cont.*  
 leads to Karnál (10 June), vi. 126;  
 struck down in attack on Láhor  
 Gate, Dehlí, iv. 33, vi. 125n;  
 killed in storm of Dehlí (14 Sept),  
 iv. 38.
- Spence, Private**, dies in heroic act  
 of gallantry (15 Apr '58), iv. 355.
- Spons, Ensign**, accidentally killed in  
 attack on Balábet (23 June), v.  
 67n.
- Spottiswoode, Capt.**, killed at Nasr-  
 ábád (28 May), iii. 168.
- Spottiswoode, Col.**, his account of  
 disarmament at Banáras, ii. 170n;  
 ordered to fire Native Lines at  
 Banáras (4 June), ii. 169; induces  
 his Sipáhs at Banáras to lay down  
 their arms, ii. 166.
- Spottiswoode, Col. Henry**, commits  
 suicide at Mardán, on ascertaining  
 the faithlessness of his Sipáhs  
 (24 May), ii. 364.
- Spring, Capt.**, murdered at Jhélum  
 (8 July), ii. 424n, 470.
- Spurgin, Capt.**, sent with detach-  
 ment up Ganges to relieve Kánhpúr  
 (30 June), ii. 207, 305.
- Srirámpúr**, situation, and descrip-  
 tion, ii. *xviii*; Baptist College at,  
 assisted by Lord Canning, i. 348;  
 order to bring troops from (18  
 June), vi. 19.
- Stack, Lieut.**, his convoy plundered  
 by Firúzsháh (20 Dec '58), v. 254.
- Stafford, Capt.**, leads Hariáná Field  
 Force to Kanáund (15 Nov), iv.  
 77.
- Stalker, General**, appointed in India  
 to command Persian expedition,  
 i. 309.
- Standen, Lieut.**, commands some  
 Native Infantry at Jabálpúr (Nov),  
 v. 133.
- Stanton, Lieut.**, protects Sásarám  
 (Oct), iv. 312; operates energeti-  
 cally in Chutíá Nágpúr, iv. 304;  
 his excellent service in that dis-  
 trict, vi. 35.
- Stanton, Rev., Assistant Clerk**, one  
 of Peel's Brigade, iv. 90n.
- Staples, Capt.**, murdered by his  
 Sipáhs (7 July), iii. 249.
- Steel, Capt.**, commands Sipáhs at  
 Gorákhpúr, vi. 54; dissuades  
 Sipáhs from first attempt to  
 plunder Gorákhpúr treasury (8  
 June), vi. 55.
- Stevens, Capt.**, killed at battle of  
 Chinhat (29 June), iii. 377.
- Stephenson, Macdonald**, predicts ex-  
 tensive railway communication in  
 India, i. 140.
- Stephenson, Major**, brings fresh  
 troops to Alláhábád (12 June), ii.  
 199; carries the bridge at Pándú  
 Nadi (15 July), ii. 279; recovers  
 much artillery at Bithúr Palace  
 (19 July), ii. 295; leads sortie  
 from Lakhnáo intrenchment (27  
 Sept), iv. 109; killed at Lakhnáo  
 (5 Oct), iv. 112.
- Sterling, Major**, leads final charge  
 on guns at capture of Kánhpúr  
 (16 July), ii. 286; dies fighting  
 bravely at Kánhpúr (28 Nov), iv.  
 177.
- Sterling, Subaltern**, his skilful  
 marksmanship at Kánhpúr, ii.  
 242.
- Stewart, Brig. G., C.B.**, commands  
 one brigade of Central India Field  
 Force (Dec), v. 94; commands re-  
 serve for escaladers at Jhánsí (3  
 Apr '58), v. 115; tries, but fails,  
 to cut off retreating rebels from  
 Kunch (6 May '58), v. 123; falls  
 sick after battle of Kunch, v.  
 130n.
- Stevens, Capt.**, drives Chitrágón  
 mutineers into jungle (12 Jan '58),  
 iv. 296; again attacks Chitrágón  
 mutineers, and captures all their  
 arms (22 Jan '58), iv. 296.
- Steward, Adjutant**, murdered at  
 Alláhábád (6 June), iii. 190.
- Stewart, Capt.**, tries to silence rebel  
 guns with musketry, at Kánhpúr  
 (28 Nov), iv. 174; wounded in  
 this encounter, iv. 176.
- Stewart, Capt. W. D.**, captures two  
 guns in attack on Lakhnáo (16

Stewart, Capt. W. D.—cont.  
(17), iv. 188; elected by his comrades for the Victoria Cross, iv. 188; wins the Victoria Cross for bravery at the Barracks, iv. 188.

Stewart, Capt. William, murdered at Gwáliár (14 June), iii. 115.

Stewart, Lieut., wounded at Bísápúr (8 Sept '58), v. 234; severely wounded at Shorápúr (8 Feb '58), v. 237.

Stewart, Mrs. Capt., murdered at Gwáliár with her son (14 June), iii. 115.

Stirling, Lieut., Royal Marines, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 30a.

Stisted, Brig., drives rebels from village of Badráp (22 Dec), iv. 241; commands a brigade at attack on Bareilly (8 May '58), iv. 267.

Stockley, Col., takes command of troops at Indré Residency, iii. 188.

Stonewall, Mr. J. H. reports that, in 1845, at Dáirgá, the outbreak of 1837 was threatened, i. 226a.

Stokes, Major, operates in Balad-shahr district with 2000 horse, vi. 127.

Stonhey, Major James, commandant of Calcutta India Company's forces, vi. 17; transferred to Calcutta to Central Province, vi. 17.

Stonhey, Quartermaster, distinguishes himself at battle of Akhnat, iii. 55a.

Stonhey, Mr., murdered at Gwáliár (9 June), iii. 115.

Stuart, Lieut., his distinguished services in Central India, v. 23; his good artillery practice at Mandla (20 Nov), v. 54a; fires a true shot into Garhákótá, which disperses rebels (12 Feb '58), v. 200.

Stuart, Col. S., takes command of Bombay Column (8 July), iii. 161, v. 19; advances with troops to A'sirgarh, iii. 161; Col. Durand

Stuart, Col. S.—cont.

joins his column at that place, v. 12; Capt. Orr joins him with Haidarabad Contingent (28 July), v. 41; crosses Simrol Pass, and enters Mau (1 Aug), v. 41; arrives with column at Mau (2 Aug), iii. 162.

Commands one brigade of Central India Field Force (Dec), v. 24; marches against Chandera (6 Mar '58), v. 105; clears neighbourhood of the town, v. 105; storms and captures Chandera (17 Mar '58), v. 106; matters the right of Tántiá Topi before Jháná (1 Apr '58), v. 114; his devoted bravery at Kálpí (22 May '58), v. 128; marches to Akakóna (3 June '58), v. 149.

Sent to drive Tántiá Topi from Gwáliár (4 June '58), v. 149, overtaken by Sir Hugh Rose at Indrá (12 June '58), v. 151, drives in rebel left at capture of Gwáliár (19 June '58), v. 157; his commendation of Lieut. Rose, capture of Gwáliár fort, v. 160a.

Stuart, Hon. Charlotte, becomes the wife of Viscount Canning, i. 270.

Stuart, Major, leads escalade of rocket-tower at Jháná (3 Apr '58), v. 115; captures rocket-tower at Jháná, v. 116.

Súbranrekha River, situation of, iii. 21; river on which Gwáliár stands, iv. 210.

Suburbs, near Ridge of Dehli, the key of English position, ii. 390.

Suchandí, a village near Kanhpúr iv. 60.

Sudhainan Singh, Talukdar of Gwáliár, joins in attack on English, iii. 161.

Sudhainan Kararání, defeats the Hindu King of Orísá (1567), v. 1.

Sullivan, Private, one of four survivors from Kanhpúr massacre, iii. 162.

Sultánpúr, situation of, iii. 201; 271; its garrison, iii. 239; attacked (9 June), iii. 272; Col. Stuart

## Sultānpūr—cont.

murdered at (9 June), iii. 272; Lieut Tucker allowed to attend to him unmolested, iii. 272, mutineers from march to Lakhnau, iii. 273

Occupied by Jang Bahādur (8 Mar '58), iv. 228, occupied by Sir F. Lizard (6 Apr '58), iv. 229

Oudh insurgents collect at (July '58), v. 189; Oudh rebels resolve to dispute advance of English at (24 Aug '58), v. 190; rebels compelled to abandon (28 Aug '58), v. 190

Occupied by Brig Berkeley (Aug '58), v. 196; Tāntia Topi goes there (11 Oct '58), v. 308

Sultānpūr, Nazim of, plunders district near Jaunpūr (Dec), iv. 229

Sundarban, a district of the Presidency division, vi. 6, meaning of the word, vi. 6a

Surāhi, rebels from Madanpūr driven to (3 Mar '58), v. 103, fort abandoned by rebels (4 Mar '58), v. 103

Surajghāt, Rohilkhand rebels cross Ganges near (25 Jan '58), iv. 249

Suraj-ul-Mulk, former minister of Haidarābād, v. 81

Surāsa, rebels seize Babu Ramparshad Singh in (July '58), v. 195

Sūrandar Sahi, leader of the revolt in Sambalpūr (Dec), iv. 308; hides and escapes capture (30 Dec), iv. 308

Surat, linked in Mandesar insurrection (Sept), v. 45

Surāt Singh, Sirdār, a political prisoner at Banāras, vi. 43; tranquillizes his enraged countrymen at Banāras (4 June), ii. 175; saves the lives of the English at Banāras, vi. 44; his great services Banāras, vi. 43 honoured and rewarded by Government, vi. 44

Surma, a river of Silhat, iv. 222

Sutanir, occupied by Col. Lockhart (Aug '58), v. 229

Sutiā, village near Shamsabad, where an action was fought (27 Jan '58), iv. 219

Sutherland, Major, sent to guard the road to Bombay (20 Nov '58), v. 242; marches through Thān Jilwānah (23 Nov '58), v. 243; hastily returns to Thān, and saves Tāntia Topi (26 Nov '58), v. 243; catches Tāntia Topi at Rānpūr, and captures his guns, v. 244; the daring nature of this attack, v. 247

Sweeny, Lieut., I.N., his dangerous service in landing troops near Kārachi, vi. 172; specially thanked by Lord Elphinstone, vi. 172

Sweetenham, Lieut., one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, iii. 280a

Sydenham, Capt., tells the Nizam that he cannot trust Sipāhis, i. 171

Sykes, Col., re-inspires Gen. Outram with health, i. 810

Sylhet, see Silhat

V.L.T.

Tāntia Hustā Khān, Nawab of Faizghābād, vi. 102; assumes sway at Faizgarh, iii. 232; eventually murders prisoners from Maj. Robertson's boat, iii. 233; pardoned by unauthorized action of a subordinate official, iii. 232; lives in contempt and disgust, iii. 233

Tamor, Sawant rebels transported to, by Portuguese (30 Nov '58), v. 172





## Tántia Topi—cont.

at Kanhpúr (6 Dec), v. 306; defeated by Sir Colin Campbell, but allowed to escape by Gen. Mansfield, iv. 198.

Overtaken by Brig. Hope Grant, loses fifteen guns (6 Dec), iv. 195; fights again at Sheorájpúr (9 Dec), v. 306; crosses the Ganges at Náná Mán Singh, v. 306; moves with his defeated troops to Kherá (10 Dec), v. 306; he is ordered to take charge of Kalpi (Jan '58), v. 306.

*The Chirkhári Episode.*—Ordered by Náná Sábhi to attack Chirkhári, v. 306; besieges Rájah of Chirkhári (Mar '58), v. 107; captures Chirkhári, v. 111, 306; joined by Mán Singh at Barna Sagar, v. 306.

*His Jhánai Campaign.*—Ordered to assist Rám of Jhánai, v. 306; marches to relieve Jhánai, v. 111; he is completely defeated by Sir Hugh Rose (1 Apr '58), v. 113, 306, and retreats from Jhánai through Bhándéri and Kunch, v. 306, retreats towards Kalpi, v. 114, gets the remnant of his army across the Betwá, v. 114.

Takes up a strong position at Kunch (20 Apr '58), v. 120; disconcerted at Kunch by flank march of Sir Hugh Rose (6 May '58), v. 123; his defeat at Kunch, v. 307; withdraws his troops from Kunch with much skill, v. 123; flies from Kunch to Chirkí (6 May '58), v. 123, 307; his admirable method of retreat, v. 124; concentrates at Gopalpúr, v. 307.

*The Seizure of Gwálár.*—Placed at service of Rám of Jhánai, v. 307; hurries to the energetic Rám at Gopalpúr, v. 143; marches on Gwálár by her advice (30 May '58), v. 144; his successful attack on Gwálár, v. 307. Sindhiá marches out, to drive him from Gwálár, v. 146; Sindhiá's troops

## Tántia Topi—cont.

join him, and he enters Gwálár (1 June '58), v. 147; appointed to command troops inside Gwálár (June '58), v. 147; but is defeated and driven from Gwálár, v. 160.

*His Rájpútána Operations.*—His retreat on Jáura-Alipúr (June '58), v. 307; his share of the battle at Jáura-Alipúr, 162n; retreats on Jáura-Alipúr (22 June '58), v. 221; forestalled at Jaipur by Roberts, turns towards Tonk (June '58), v. 222.

His retreat into Tonk (July '58), v. 307, joined by Tonk soldiers with Artillery, v. 223; marches from Tonk to Madhupúrá and Indragarh, v. 223; retreats from Indragarh to Kotra (11 Aug '58), v. 307; shut out of Búndi, v. 224; crosses from Búndi towards Násirabad, v. 223; takes up a position near Sanganir, v. 224; fully retires from Sanganir (Aug '58), v. 224; falls back, v. 225; and from there to Kankráuli (13 Aug '58), v. 225; troops refuse to march, v. 225; he is defeated at Kankráuli (14 Aug '58), v. 225; hurries from Kankráuli to Chámbhal (15 Aug '58), v. 225; worships at the shrine of Náná Sábhi, v. 225; his defeat at Náná Sábhi, v. 307; crosses Chámbhal and escapes (15 Aug '58), v. 227.

Hurries from the Chámbhal to Jhánai Pátan (20 Aug '58), v. 227; his account of the capture of Jhánai Pátan, v. 307; marches on Bhilwára, v. 307; retreats towards Bájgarh (23 Aug '58), v. 228; his account of the battle at that town (Sept '58), v. 230n; driven from Bájgarh, v. 230, 308; retreats from Bájgarh to Bérn, v. 230; his march to Bérn, v. 308.

**Tántia Topi—cont.**

resets at Sironj (15–23 Sept '58), v. 235.

Passes through Nija Kila, v. 308; storms and plunders Fasgarh (25 Sept '58), v. 235, 308; divides his force there, v. 235; marches from Fasgarh to Chandéri (26 Sept '58), v. 235; attempts Chandéri, v. 308; repulsed at that place turns to Mangráuli, v. 236; defeated at Mangráuli (9 Oct '58), v. 236; his account of the battle of Mangráuli, v. 308; retreats from thence to Jaklān (10 Oct '58), v. 237, 308; passes through the Jaklān jungles to Itawah and Kurai, v. 238; goes to Sultānpūr (11 Oct '58), v. 308; his defeat near Kajuriá (? Korai) (25 Oct '58), v. 308; escapes from Kurai with the loss of half his army (25 Oct '58), v. 238.

**His Attempt on Central India.**

—Boldly resolves to march southwards and raise the Marathá country, v. 238; crosses the Narbadá (Oct '58), v. 308; destroys Government stores at Kandulá, v. 308; attacked at Bagrod (28 Oct '58), v. 238; enters Nágpur territory, at Hoshangábád (27 Oct '58), v. 239; alarm caused by his presence in Nágpur, v. 239; penetrates Nágpur as far as Multái (Nov '58), v. 241.

Enters Holkar's possessions (18 Nov '58), v. 241; reaches Kargūn, and captures some of Holkar's troops (19 Nov '58), v. 241; reaches Thán, and plunders English convoy at (23 Nov '58), v. 241; again defeated, near the Narbadá (24 Nov '58), v. 309; plunders Chikla (26 Nov '58), v. 245, 309; reaches Rájpurá, v. 309; levies contribution from the Chief of Rájpurá (26 Nov '58), v. 245, 309; overtaken and defeated at Rájpur (25 Nov '58), v. 244; at last succeeds in recrossing

**Tántia Topi—cont.**

the Narbadá (26 Nov '58), v. 244, 309.

*Re-attempts Rájpútānd.*—Hurries towards Barodah (27 Nov '58), v. 245; enters Chhotá Udaipur (29 Nov '58), v. 245; defeated at Chhotá Udaipur (1 Dec '58), v. 247, 309; retreats from that town to Déogarh Bári, v. 309; flies into Banswára (2 Dec '58), v. 247, 309; reaches Déogarh Báriá almost destitute of troops (8 Dec '58), v. 248.

*Final Pursuit.*—Gets supplies from Kaiser Singh (10 Dec '58), v. 309; enters town of Banswára, v. 248; seizes and supplies himself at Salumba (12 Dec '58), v. 248, 309; his advance on Udaipur stopped by Major Roche, v. 248; retires to jungles near Bhilwára and contemplates surrender (13 Dec '58), v. 248, 309; moves towards Parthagarh, v. 248; his defeat at Parthagarh (16 Dec '58), v. 309; forces his way past Maj. Roche at Parthagarh (25 Dec '58), v. 249; marches to Zirápūr, south of Gwáhar, v. 249, 309; flies from Zirápūr to Barod (2 Jan '59), v. 249; defeated by Col. Somerset there (2 Jan '59), v. 250, 309; flies from Barod to Náhargarh (5 Jan '59), v. 250, 309.

He is joined by Mán Singh (6 Jan '59), v. 250; marches with Mán Singh to Parón, v. 250, 309; Mán Singh leaves him (12 Jan '59), v. 250; marches from Parón to Kilwári, v. 309; arrives at Indragarh (13-Jan '59), v. 250, 309; joined by Firúzsháh at Indragarh (15 Jan '59), v. 254; hurries from Indragarh to Dewásá, v. 255, 309; almost captured at Dewásá (16 Jan '59), v. 256; escapes from Dewásá into Márwár (17 Jan '59), v. 256, 309; reaches Sikar (21 Jan '59), v. 256; the remnants of his army completely defeated there;

Tántiá Topi—*cont.*

v. 256, the defeated troops surrender to Rajah of Bikanir (25 Jan '59), v. 256

He quarrels with Ráo Sáhib (26 Jan '59), v. 310, abandons Ráo Sáhib and the few remaining troops, v. 256, 310, rides to Paton and meets Man Singh, v. 256; hides in Narvár, Feb '59, v. 256

Plans for effecting his capture, v. 258 loses Nárá Sáhib's seal, and has another made (Mar '59), v. 310, trusts Man Singh even after his surrender v. 264, communicates with Man Singh after his surrender, v. 310, he is seized by party led by Man Singh (7 Apr '59), v. 264, his own account of his capture v. 310, he is carried to Sírí and tried by court-martial, v. 264 his voluntary deposition at his trial, v. 304 his straightforward defence, v. 264, condemned and hanged at Sírí (14 Apr '59), v. 264 the justice or injustice of his sentence discussed, v. 266

Tará Pargannah, a district of Rohilkhand, iv. xxi; its description, iv. 366a

Tará Kothí, the, Lakhnoo, observatory for stars, iv. xix, occupied by Gen Outram (26 Sept), iv. 108

Taráwálí Kothí, same as Tára Kothí, q.v.

Tattah or Thafah, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

Taylor Mr Skipwith repulses mutinous (cavalry at Gaya (8 Sept), iv. 312

Taylor, Mr William, Commissioner of Patná, his character, iii. 27; the great difficulty and responsibility of his position, iii. 33; reports to Lieut-Gov Halliday that Muslims were expecting attempts at forcible conversion (1856), i. 347

Effect of Mirath outbreak on, iii. 28 summons council at Patná, and receives support of Europeans, iii. 28; the guards at his house

Taylor, Mr. William—*cont.*

prove traitorous, iii. 29; he summons Sikhs to Patná, iii. 29; his conduct during the first crisis (7 June), iii. 28.

Arrests the Wahabí Maulavi (19 June), iii. 34; arrests a native magistrate of Patná (20 June), iii. 35, disarms the people of Patná, iii. 35, orders the arrest of A'li Karim (23 June), iii. 35, his splendid conduct during crises at Patná, iii. 32

His view of the mutual dependence of Patná and Danápur, iii. 33, urges Gen Lloyd to disarm Danápur Sipahis, iii. 33; suppresses rising at Patná (3 July), iii. 36, approves of Major Holmes's vigorous measures at Sigauli, iii. 47 on outbreak of Sigauli mutiny, withdraws his troops from Phulwari, iii. 48 begs Gen Lloyd to pursue mutineers, iii. 50; hears that Gen Lloyd proposes to trench Danápur (26 July), iii. 49; detaches small party to intercept Danápur mutineers iii. 48; urges, and at last induces, Gen Lloyd to do something to check mutineers, iii. 51; his just appreciation of the danger to Bihar of the defeat of Capt Dunbar's troops, iii. 55

Makes the defence of A'li responsible to his reluctance, iii. 55; his letter to Mr Dax (30 July), iii. 78a; he and Major Eyre save Bihar, iii. 68

Directs officials at Gaya and Muzaffarpur to retire on Patná, iii. 70, the best effects of his policy frustrated by the blundering of Mr Money, iii. 75; his policy compared with that of Mr. Halliday, iii. 38, his great services at Patná, vi. 37.

Becomes the victim of Mr. Halliday's revenge, iii. 75; dismissed from the service through the machinations of Mr. Halliday, iii. 77; Mr. Halliday driven to

Taylor, Mr. William—*cont.*

suppression and fabrication in order to make out a case against him, iii. 77; Mr. Halliday's mendacious account of his proceedings, iii. 77a; the charge of cruelty against him exploded, vi. 83a; unpatriotic conduct of his successors in authority in Bihār, iv. 810.

Subsequent justification by events of all Mr Taylor's acts at Patná, iii. 79; Members of Council, Governors, and Lieutenant-Governors admit that Mr. Taylor of Patná was unjustly condemned, iii. 80; his treatment compared with that of M. Dupleix in France, iii. 81; history and posterity will ever hold him to be the saviour of Bengal, vi. 33.

Taylor, Capt. Alexander, breaks the bridge at Nausaháthrá, and cuts off escaping mutineers (22 May), ii. 268; assists in preparing plan for attack on Dehli (20 Aug.), iv. 5; his plan for attack of Dehli, iv. 6; No. 1 battery, Dehli (7 Sept.), iv. 8; carries a sap to the Bura Bastion (18 Sept.), iv. 45.

Taylor, Col. Meadows, gives account of Rájah of Sherápur, v. 85a.

Taylor, Esau, murdered at Jhánáí (6 June), iii. 123.

Taylor, Mr., Joint-Magistrate, his account of discontent at Banáras during May, ii. 160a; his official report of disarmament of Banáras Bepáhis, ii. 164a; his Narrative of Banáras mutiny, ii. 174a; his official account of the disorder in A'zamgarh, vi. 45.

Taylor, Mr. P., Judge of Bardwán, vi. 6.

Taylor, Mr. R. J., Judge of Jaunpur, vi. 50; explains the reasons for the outbreak at that town (5 June), vi. 50.

Taylor, Mr. W. T., Collector of Rájshahi, vi. 28.

Teherán, British Mission at, disliked

Teherán—*cont.*

by Persia (1855), i. 302; Mr. Murray hauls down British flag at (1855), i. 308.

Tehri, its description, v. 21; European fugitives from Lalitpur sent to fort of (June), v. 67; Rájah of, supplies Sir Hugh Rose before Jhánáí (Mar '58), v. 110.

Teignmouth, Lord, Governor-General of India, i. 267.

Tej Singh, Rájah of Mampurí, tries to stop the march of Brig. Seaton (25 Dec), iv. 206; defeated by Brig. Seaton at Karauli (27 Dec), iv. 206; incites Rohilkhand rebels to invade the Durr (Mar '58), iv. 350.

Tej Singh, a Sikh chief, his fort at Sidkót, ii. 473.

Telegraphs, their effect on Brahmanic discontent, i. 138.

Teliágarhí, strong fort of Rájmahálí, once the key of Bengal, vi. 24.

Templer, Capt., marches with Gen. Napier's force to Ráinód (Dec '58), v. 251a.

Temple, Mr. Richard, appointed to the Panjáb (1849), i. 59, his despatch on the sentence on the King of Dehli (29 Apr '58), v. 250.

Tenasserim Provinces, general service regiments raised for service in (1850), v. 285.

Tennant, Capt., suggests the issue of paper money at Dehri Dún, vi. 119.

Tennant, Lieut., with fourth column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 20.

Ternan, Capt. A. H., Deputy Commissioner of Narsinhpur, v. 61; induces Mr. Colvin to abstain from changing procedure in Ságar (1855), v. 61; ordered to upgrade the inoffensive Rájah of Bihári, v. 64; endeavours to save the Dillhéri family from ruin, v. 64. Chapter sent for circulation brought to him (Ján), v. 62; reports his opinion of the mysterious chapter to Major Erskine, v. 62.

Ternan, Capt. A. H.

his opinion of the *chapdits* ridiculed by his superiors, v. 68; he is warned by friendly Natives to fly from Narsinhpur, v. 64; Dilhéri men, in gratitude for his kindness, protect and serve him through the Mutiny, v. 65.

Moves into district and restores order (Nov), v. 78; rapidly marches on Singhpur, captures, and hangs owner, v. 78; kills the rebel Ganjan Singh in single combat, v. 78; destroys rebels at Chirāpur (Dec), v. 74; defeats invading rebels at Madanpur (Jan '58), v. 74; clears Narsinhpur of rebels, v. 74.

Téz Ali Khān, escapes with officers from Faizābād, iii. 269; reaches Captaininganj in safety, iii. 269.

Tezpur, chief town of Durang, A'sām, vi. 81.

Thakur Nārāin, warns Col. Goldney of coming mutiny, iii. 267.

Thakur Singh, a disaffected officer at Belgaon, v. 22; sent with his company of Sipāhīs to Badāmi (2 Aug), v. 22.

Thackeray, Lieut., with reserve column, at assault of Dehli, iv. 20.

Thackwell, General, his first operation on the Chenāb, i. 27.

Thag gaol, a post at Lakhnao, iii. 298.

Thán, Tántis Topi plunders an English convoy at (28 Nov, '58), v. 241; Major Sutherland marches through, v. 242.

Tháná Bhawan, people of, capture Shāmli, and massacre defenders, vi. 124; stormed and captured, but stormers driven out again (16 Sept), vi. 124; captured by Mr. Dunlop (16 Sept), vi. 125, 133.

Thánah, roads near, cleared of marauders (Feb '59), v. 259.

Thánésvar, its unprotected condition in May, ii. 131a.

Thar, name of a desert in Sindh, xi. 144.

Thathah, or Tattah, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.

Thauba-Bazaar, at Dehli, the Muhammadans of, admit insurgents to city, ii. 58.

Thomas, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Thomas, Lieut., murdered near Mohādaba (June), iii. 269.

Thomason, Lieut., joins in attack on Bijnaur raiders (9 Jan '58), vi. 112.

Thomason, Mr., Deputy Commissioner at Muhamdi, iii. 256; sends conveyances to Powāin for Mr. Jenkins's party, iii. 215, 257; warned by Mr. Jenkins of coming outbreak, iii. 257; removes treasure into Muhamdi fort, iii. 258; murdered at Aurangābād (5 June), iii. 260a.

Thomason, Mr. James, becomes Lieut.-Gov. North-West Provinces (1844), i. 119; his administration of those Provinces, iii. 96; disgraces Rājāh at Dilhéri merely to discourage large landholders (1855), v. 64; deprives Rājāh of Mainpuri of much of his Tālnādarī, i. 119; advises rejection of Nānā Sahib's claim, i. 74; charged by Col. Sleeman with habitually insulting Native gentry, i. 121; his policy of dealing directly with the people, i. 111; his unfortunate land settlement, vi. 50; his revenue system, one cause of the Mutiny, vi. 107; his tomb at Barhī, destroyed by Khān Bahādur Khān, iii. 212.

Thompson, Capt., conducts Mr. Money and treasure from Gayā to Calcutta, iii. 78n.

Thompson, Capt., pursues rebels from Morār into Gwalīar (16 June '58), v. 152.

Thompson, Mr., Gunner, one of Pec.'s Brigade, iv. 90a.

Thompson, Mr. Apothecary, distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385.

Thompson, Mr. Fendall, his official account of Allahabad during May, ii. 184; his official account of the rising in the Duâb (June), ii. 196.

Thompson, Mr. George, a lecturer, becomes envoy for Dehli Emperor (1858), ii. 8.

Thomson, Capt., commands Cavalry at Saloni, ii. 273; ten of his Saloni Sipahis remain faithful, and never leave him, iii. 273.

Thomson, Capt. Mowbray, his account of garrison at Kanhpur (June), ii. 218; his date for attack on Kanhpur intrenchments, ii. 220; his account of Sipahi scare at Kanhpur, ii. 249a; his brilliant services at Kanhpur, ii. 241; his story of the escape from Kanhpur, ii. 259a; lands from escaping boat to drive away pursuers, ii. 261; ultimately escapes from general massacre, ii. 262.

Thomson, Col., requires 16 days to collect supplies for march on Dehli, ii. 117.

Thomson, Pri-ate, wins Victoria Cross at Ruyâ (15 Apr '58), iv. 275.

Thornhill, Mr., C.S., twice wounded in pursuit of mutineers (12 June), ii. 231, 233.

Thornhill, Mr., his account of massacre of Kanhpur, ii. 281a.

Thornhill, Mr., officer of Madh Commission, at Sitapur, iii. 252; murdered at Sitapur (3 June), iii. 255.

Thornhill, Mrs., murdered at Sitapur (3 June), iii. 255.

Thornhill, Mr. Mark, Magistrate and Collector of Mathurâ, vi. 85; sees the *châpâra* in circulation (Jan), vi. 86.

Goes to A'gra for change of air (May), vi. 87; at A'gra hears of Mirath mutiny (12 May), vi. 87; returns at once to Mathurâ, vi. 87; hears particulars of the Mirath and Dehli revolt, vi. 88; sends all ladies to A'gra, vi. 87.

Hears at Mathurâ of approach

Thornhill, Mr. Mark—*cont.*

of mutineers, vi. 87. Finds that his clerks and assistants know more about the outbreak than he does, vi. 89; wishes to send treasure to A'gra, vi. 90; Mr. Colvin will not allow treasure to be sent to him, vi. 91.

Hears of Mathurâ mutiny, at Chatâ (30 May), vi. 91; sends warning to Capt. Nixon of mutiny at Mathurâ, vi. 92; villagers at Chatâ swarm round him at night, vi. 92; villagers of Chatâ offer to defend him (30 May), vi. 92; hears of approach of mutineers to Chatâ (31 May), vi. 93; meets Capt. Nixon, and Bhartpur troops mutiny while they are together, vi. 93; proceeds, by circuitous route, from Chatâ to A'gra, vi. 91; his dangerous and fatiguing ride with his clerk, vi. 91; incidents in his dangerous ride from Chatâ to A'gra, vi. 93; Cavalry party from Mathurâ tries to intercept him, vi. 94; romantic adventure at Râal, vi. 95; ultimately reaches A'gra in safety (1 June), vi. 95.

Hears at A'gra that Mathurâ is free from Sipahis, vi. 96; asks European troops with which to return to Mathurâ, vi. 96; allowed to enlist volunteers for his return to Mathurâ, vi. 96; starts from A'gra with eight volunteers, vi. 96; at Farah sends his volunteers back, and proceeds to Mathurâ with his clerk, vi. 96.

Resides, with his clerk, with the Seths, at Mathurâ, vi. 96; his description of domestic comforts in a Hindû home, vi. 96a; disarms Bhartpur troops, and becomes their leader (July), vi. 97; disarms the mob at Mathurâ, vi. 97; after mutiny of Gwalior troops, goes boldly back to Mathurâ to save his subordinates, vi. 98; calls meeting of wealthy

**Thornhill, Mr Mark—cont.**

people at Mathurá, and gets dubious support, vi. 97; again returns from A'gra, and raises levies in Mathurá, vi. 98; attacks and captures Dabé Singh, vi. 98.

Capt. Dennys, with Kotá Contingent, joins him at Mathurá, vi. 98; the Kotá Contingent called to A'gra, vi. 98, goes with Kotá Contingent to A'gra and takes in revenue, vi. 98; the attempt to murder him and his clerk at Mathurá, vi. 98, 102n; incidents of his second escape from Mathurá to A'gra, vi. 100.

Remains in fort at A'gra till 10 Oct., vi. 102; returns to Mathurá with Gen. Cotton (15 Oct.), vi. 102; is established order in Mathurá, vi. 102.

Thornton, Assistant Surgeon, accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, li. 63a.

Thornton, Mr., a young civilian, cuts away the bridge of boats at Philúr (8 June), ii. 378.

Thornton, Mr. Edward, appointed to the Panjáb (1848), i. 39; arrests conspirators and stops Hanárah riang (Aug.), v. 211.

Thornton, Sir John, his letter on Settlement of North-West Provinces (1845), i. 114.

Thurburn, Capt., his house at Faizábád fortified (May), iii. 266; the project of defending his house abandoned, iii. 267; escapes from Faizábád to Dánápúr, iii. 271.

Thynne, Capt., killed in capture of iron bridge, Lakhnao (11 Mar '58), iv. 266.

Tibi, in the Panjáb, i. 207.

Tigra, Sir E. Lugard attacks and defeats rebels at (10 Apr '58), iv. 329.

Tiká Singh, Subahdar of 2nd Cavalry, conspires with Náná Sahib (1 June), ii. 231; commands rebel Cavalry at Fashpur (12 July), ii. 232; made General in Náná Sahib's army, ii. 236; ordered to massacre Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 257n; present at massacre of Kánhpúr garrison, ii. 256.

**Tiká Singh—cont.**

occupied by Sir Colin Campbell (16 May '58), iv. 377.

Timlí, a pass near Bádsháhábád, iii. 118.

Timmins, Major, defeated at Kánhpúr by hesitancy (8 Nov.), v. 200.

Tinnivelli, Col. Iyoo hastens from, to stop mutiny at Pálichakottá, i. 174.

Tiparah, district of Chitrágót, iv. 218; mutiny from Gáráon try to escape by (Nov.), iv. 233.

Tiparah, Rájah of, loyally cooperates with the English, iv. 233.

Tipá, Sultan, i. 155n.

Tirhut, a district of Patná division, iii. xii, 26, vi. 3; most northern part of Lower Provinces, vi. 2; description of, iv. xix; riots in, 1856, i. 145; arrest of Wáráh at (23 June), iii. 36; defended condition of, at end of July, ii. 20; column sent from, to march along Gandak (Nov.), iv. 233.

Tirdi, a strong fort captured by Brig. Berkeley (16 July '58), v. 200.

Tisá, river near Jalpaiguri, iii. 91, description of course of, iv. xix, river crossed by British mutineers to reach Darjiling, Dec., iv. 301.

Titagarh, near Calcutta, i. 343.

Titalá, occupied by Mr. Yule and his infantry (22 Dec), iv. 201.

Todd, D'Arur, opinion of, on Sipáhís, v. 200.

Todd, Mr., carries capitulation treaty to Náná Sahib for signature, ii. 253.

Told Narsingh, village near Jyoti, captured by Kanwar Singh, iii. 85; captured by Major Eyre (12 Aug), iii. 86.

Tomba, Major Henry, commands troop of Horse Artillery, ii. 127.

Major Henry—cont.

the left flank of mutineers  
the Hindan (30 May), ii. 133;  
successful attack on muti-  
at Dehli (17 June), ii. 412;  
sortie from Dehli, ii. 405;  
locally fights mutineers at Dehli,  
Artillery only (18 June), ii.  
caught in rush of mutineer  
ry (8 July), ii. 426; receives  
a Cross, for his bravery  
occasion, ii. 437n; com-  
No. 4 battery, Dehli, iv.  
Commanda Artillery to pro-  
anks of stormers at Dehli  
(1864), iv. 84; present, with  
attack on Bareilly (5  
(1865), iv. 867;  
son, Lieut., command  
of 68th N.I. at  
tent from Ural to  
treasure (4 June), vi.  
reaches Gwalhar (12 June),  
174; forbidden to enter that  
vi. 174; ordered to go to  
vi. 174; forbidden to enter  
vi. 174; his men leave him  
anger (July), vi. 175;  
up to villagers,  
red 11th October by a Mus-  
175; attempts to ex-  
communicated, vi. 175;  
the act and killed  
175.  
of Rajpūtānā, iii. c,  
vi. 154; description  
the state, vi. 154; Muhammad  
ān, Nawāb of, vi. 154; the Na-  
b actively assists the English,  
154; Tāntiā Topi compelled to  
towards, from Jaipur (July  
v. 223; the soldiers of, join  
Topi, v. 223; Tāntiā Topi's  
on, v. 307.  
by, Mr., 17th Bah Mall as  
v. 181.  
branch of the Ghaghra, pas-  
sage forced by Sir E. Lugard (14  
Apr '58), iv. 330.  
ham, Capt., saves two guns (18  
Apr '58), iv. 348.

Tarāb Alf, loyal official of Dhau-  
lāna, captured by rebels, vi. 133;  
released by people of Solānā, vi.  
133.

Tarāb Khān, insurrectionary  
leader at Haidarābād, shot (17  
July), v. 68.

Tottenham, Capt., enters Jabalpur  
with Madras Cavalry (2 Aug), v.  
70; killed while defeating rebels  
near Jabalpur (Nov), v. 71.

Townshend, Lieut., enters Nagāon,  
and re-asserts British authority  
for a few hours (12 June), iii.  
129; shot by bandits near Chha-  
tān (17 June), iii. 129.

Travancore, perfect loyalty of ruler  
of, 164.

Travancore, Col., arrives at Indur with  
ment of Bhopāl troops  
(1864), iii. 139; command of Indur  
Residency troops devolves on, iii.  
139; goes to Indur mu-  
ny (1864), iii. 139; bravely  
fights (1864), iii. 139; for-  
warded to Durand's post to Mān,  
cannot get Native Co-  
mmand at Residency, iii. 147;  
the Contingents to look for-  
ward, iii. 150; does not at-  
tempt to induce Durand to charge,  
iii. 156; his desperate position at  
Residency, iii. 160; agrees with  
Col. Durand to retreat on Mandlā-  
ur, iii. 168; sends messages to  
stop Capt. Hungerford's advances  
on Indur, iii. 168; his description  
of the method of withdrawing from  
Residency, iii. 160n; his account  
of reception of fugitives at Bho-  
pāl, iii. 159n; sends general he-  
lief in Bhopāl's safety until out-  
break, iii. 151; his daring at-  
tack on the Ghaghrah (1864-  
Nov), iv. 139.

Treasury Buildings, a battery at the  
Residency, Lakhnāo, iii. 297.

Travelynn, Mr. Otto, his date for at-  
tack on Kanpur fortifications,  
ii. 237n; his account of death in  
Bhopāl, ii. 237n.



- Trevelyananj, suburb near Ridge at Dehli, n. 390.
- Tributary Mahalls, included in Oriss, iv. xxi.
- Trichinápali, troops sent from, to stop mutiny at Paliamkotta, i. 175.
- Trimú Ghant, Siálkot mutineers cross the Ravi at (11 July), ii. 481, complete destruction of Siálkot mutineers at (16 July), ii. 486.
- Trinkomali, Collector of, charged with church-building for political purposes (1805), i. 181.
- Trotter, Capt., his description of Aláshád, n. 180; his testimony as to the esteem felt for the Venables, iv. 184.
- Troup, Col. Colin, commands Bareilly during absence of Brig. Baird (May), iii. 204; fails to appreciate the crisis, iii. 204; makes judicious preparations for possible mutiny at Bareilly, iii. 204; sends women and children to Nainí Tal (14 May), iii. 206; hears of intended mutiny of his troops (26 May), iii. 206; prepared to cause postponement of mutiny, iii. 206; abandons faith in British and starts for Nainí Tal, iii. 207; orders Irregulars to march from Bareilly (21 May), iii. 209; specially commends the gallant conduct of Mackenzie and Beecher at Bareilly, iii. 211a.
- In command of Bareilly column (Oct '56), v. 203; advances on Sitápúr, v. 203; captures Bitháuli (8 Oct '56), v. 204; defeats rebels at Méubdi (18 Nov '56), v. 204.
- Tucker, Capt., killed his attack on Jíran (23 Oct), iv. 400.
- Tucker, Col., killed at attack on Báthgarh fort (30 June), iii. 228.
- Tucker, Col. Henry, Adjutant-General, points out danger of greased cartridges in 1858, i. 379; his warnings about greased cartridges never forwarded to Military Secretary, i. 380a.
- Tucker, Lieut., tends Col. Fisher his last agony in face of mutiny, Sipáhís, iii. 272; rides from Sitápúr, and ultimately reaches náras in safety, iii. 272; shot by Rústam Sáh, in his flight from Sitápúr, iii. 272, commends mounted Infantry, with Franks (Dec), iv. 229.
- Tucker, Mr., Director, supports Lukdarái claims, i. 120; objects to the annexation of Satarah (1805), i. 53; vehemently dissents from removal of Royal Family from Sitápúr, ii. 17a.
- Tucker, Mr. Henry Carr, Commissioner at Banáras, ii. 151; despises material aid, iii. 157; his fervour, ii. 157; his energetic preserving order in Banáras (1805), ii. 158; his enthusiasm held in check, ii. 158; his abstinence, from excessive indulgence, vi. 59; urged to be more severe by pure-hearted Christians, ii. 302, his estimate of the Banáras population, ii. 150; compares himself daily as though he were a saint, ii. 157.
- Shows first succours to party to Kanhpúr, ii. 159; his commendation of his troops, ii. 158; receives a letter from Lord Cornwallis (May), ii. 159; his abandonment Banáras commended, Mr. Gubbins, vi. 41.
- Arranges with Col. Neill, the armament of Banáras Sipáhís (June), ii. 163; takes refuge in Mint, with other Europeans, 175 wisely rewards faithful with 10,000 rupees (6 June 178a; preferential civil pay to martial law, ii. 176; comes out-lying to the city, and brings into Banáras, ii. 160.
- Gives Mr. Wynyard full authority at Gerákhpúr, vi. 54; uses all his influence to prevent Gurkhas entering British territory, vi. 56.

Tucker, Mr. Henry Carre—*cont.*

his opposition to Gurkha aid the cause of much loss of life, vi. 56.

Directs evacuation of A'zamgarh (29 July), vi. 67; refuses to allow officers to accompany Mr. Venables back to A'zamgarh, vi. 64.

Tucker, Mr. Robert Tudor, Judge at Fathpur, his active proselytizing efforts, ii. 274, vi. 75; remains alone in Fathpur, and single-handed slays rebels in the street, ii. 275; fights desperately on the top of his house, but is slain, ii. 278.

Tucker, Mr. St. George, Magistrate and Collector of Mirzapur, vi. 46; his courage and energy at Mirzapur (June), vi. 47; chases the murderers of Mr. Moore, vi. 48.

Turkey, Asiatic, i. 302.

Turnbull, Col. Montagu, Commandant of Calcutta Cavalry Volunteers, vi. 17.

Turnbull, Lieut., receives the King of Delhi from Capt. Hodson (20 Sept.), ii. 44; carries despatches from Delhi to Calcutta (Oct.), iv. 101; on the losses before Delhi, iv. 60; states that army before Delhi was three times on the verge of surrender, ii. 44.

Turnbull, Lieut., murdered at Jhansi (Oct.), ii. 128.

Turnbull, Lieut.-Col., his estimate of Sir J. Lawrence's services with respect to siege of Delhi, iv. 405; his conspicuous bravery, iv. 406; justifies Gen. Wilson's timidity as to holding Delhi, iv. 38.

Turnbull, Mr. George, driven from Baladshahr by Sipahis (21 May), vi. 135.

Turner, Col., O.B., guards the trunk road through Bihar (July-Sept '58), iv. 340; defeats Amar Singh at Feroz (Oct '58), iv. 341; destroys the rear-guard of Amar Singh's army (20 Oct '58), iv. 343.

Turner, Lieut., Artillery officer, heroically fights mutineers at Delhi with Artillery only (18 June), ii. 414; commands Artillery at flank attack on rebels from Delhi Ridge (14 July), ii. 440; wounded at Ludlow Castle, Delhi (23 July), ii. 447.

Turner, Major Frank, acts under Major Brind in No. 1 battery, Delhi, iv. 9n; protects Col. Greathed's baggage during attack on Baladshahr (28 Sept.), iv. 62, 63.

Turnour, Lieut., R.N., commands sailors in attack on A'morha (9 June '58), v. 196.

Tuskerman, Mr., an American gentleman, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

Tulloch, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lucknow, iii. 385.

Tulsiapur, rebels try to establish themselves there (16 Dec '58), v. 204.

Tukaji Rao Holkar, see Holkar.

Tweedale, Marquis of, guarantees extra allowances to Madras troops going to Sindh, i. 215; allowances promised by him disallowed, and mutiny in consequence, i. 215.

Tweedale, Ensign, his account of disarmament at Banaras, ii. 170n.

Tyler, Major, commands rear-guard in Lord Mark Kerr's remarkable battle at A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 325.

Tyrwhitt, Lieut., Adjutant to Mirath Volunteers, vi. 128; goes to Baladshahr to restore order (25 May), vi. 135.

Tyler, Capt., his evidence at trial of King of Delhi, ii. 63; proves communication between Sipahis at Delhi and Mirath before outbreak, v. 313.

Tyler, Lieut.-Col. Fraser, Quarter-master-General of troops sent to retake Kanhpur, ii. 270; states the impossibility of Hawabek's

Tytler, Lieut.-Col. Fraser—*cont.*  
troops forcing their way to Lakhnao, iii. 334; his criticism on disobedience of officers at Kánpúr, ii. 305n; tells Lakhnao garrison that help will reach them in five days (25 July), ii. 312n; his opinion of the second battle at Bashirátganj (4 Aug), iii. 339.

## U.

Uchahará, a district of Central India, v. xi.

Udaipur or Mévár, the most ancient state of Rájputáná, vi. 155; situation of, iii. xiii, 163n, iv. xxi; description of the state, vi. 155; a Tributary Mahál of the Lower Provinces, vi. 4.

Sarup Singh. Maharáná of, vi. 155; the Maharáná places his army at the disposal of the British, vi. 156; effect of Nasirábád and Nimach mutinies on, vi. 156; promptly sends help to Nimach fugitives, iii. 169; great kindness shown to Nimach fugitives at, vi. 156.

Town through which Chitrágón mutineers pass (Nov), iv. 234; Tántiá Topi enters territory (Aug '58), v. 223; Tántiá Topi's advance on, stopped by Major Rooke (12 Dec '58), v. 248; remains loyal, vi. 156.

Udaipur, Pargannah of, annexed by Lord Dalhousie, i. 80.

Uddi Singh, son of the Thákur of Sahli, chosen as ruler of Dunga-púr, vi. 167.

Udrés Singh, warns Col. Goldney of coming mutiny, iii. 267.

Ujjan, its description, v. xii; linked in Mandesar insurrection (Sept), v. 45, Col. Lockhart posted to cover (Aug '58), v. 229.

Umjíd A'li Shah, King of Ondh, dies in 1847, i. 94n.

Umrah, a stream near Gwáliár, v. 154.

Umráo Singh, Chaudhári of Sherkot, driven from Bijnaur by Mahmúd Khán (July), vi. 110.

Umrí, village forming Sir Hugh Rose's right at attack on Kánpur (6 May '58), v. 122.

Unáo, its position and defences, iii. xiii, 330; battle fought there (29 July), iii. 331; Gen. Havelock drives enemy from (11 Aug), iii. 341; mutineers chased through, by Gen. Havelock (21 Sept), iii. 338; neighbourhood cleared of rebels by Sir Hope Grant (10 May '58), iv. 849; district cleared of rebels, by capture of Mohan (Aug '58), v. 198n.

Urál, the capital of Jalón, v. 174; Capt. Alexander commands at, v. 174; mutiny at (8 June), vi. 174; mutinous Sipahís sent away Capt. Alexander and his wife, vi. 174.

Urohá, Rájah of, his territories become Jháni, iii. 116.

Urúhán, another name for Tehri, its description, v. xii; Rájah of, vi. 167; the Rájah joins Gen. Whitlock (24 Feb '58), v. 134.

Uriyás, name of inhabitants of Orisá, vi. 4.

U'sehat, occupied by Gen. Penny (26 Apr '58), iv. 351.

U'tangham, river of Sherkot, vi. 160.

## Y.

- Van Cortlandt, Mr., assists Herbert Edwardes to defeat Mulráj, i. 20; raises Native levies, and restores order north-west of Dehli, iv. 75;
- Vans Agnew, Mr., sent to Multán, i. 14; murdered there, i. 15
- Vaughan, Lieut., R.N., one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 91n, fights his guns splendidly at Káti Nadi (2 Jan '58), iv. 211, 212 and n.
- Vaughan, Major, joins Col. Chnta in his advance on Hoti-Mardán (24 May), ii. 364; chases flying mutineers from Hoti-Mardán (26 May), ii. 365n.
- Vellur, residence of Tipu's representatives, i. 161; garrisoned by few European soldiers, i. 166; mutiny there (7 May 1806), i. 162; first outbreak of mutiny suppressed, i. 168; open mutiny at (10 July 1806), i. 165; mutiny crushed by Col. Gillespie, i. 168; reason for not despatching European troops from Bengal to suppress mutiny at, i. 249.
- Discussion of ultimate causes of mutiny of, i. 179, one cause for the mutiny of, i. 112; real causes of the outbreak at, i. 183; exposure of myths concerning mutiny, i. 169; effulcation of snakes precedes the mutiny at, vi. 87.
- Project to murder English at (1822), i. 191.
- Venables, Mr., indigo-planter of A'zamgarh, vi. 63; his noble character, vi. 66; driven from A'zamgarh by mutiny (3 June), vi. 64; returns to A'zamgarh to rescue hidden Europeans, vi. 64; persuades Sipáhs to leave A'zamgarh, vi. 64.

With a few Sipáhs takes the

## Venables, Mr. = cont.

field against rebels (10 July), vi. 65; at first pressed back by pumber of rebels, vi. 65; attacks the Palwár clan of Rájputa (16 July), vi. 65; he is driven back into A'zamgarh, but skilfully retreats, vi. 66; his skilful retreat terrifies the Palwars, vi. 66.

Fights and defeats the rebels at A'zamgarh (16 July), iv. 222; sends Sipáhs away from A'zamgarh (15 July), vi. 66; officers and gentlemen from Nipál arrive and strengthen his hands, vi. 66.

Marches out a third time against rebels (20 July), vi. 66; again unsuccessful, but inflicts fearful loss on rebels in retreating, vi. 66; the loss he inflicts in retreating makes rebels disappear from A'zamgarh (21 July), vi. 67; effect of Dánápur mutiny on his position (29 July), vi. 67; abandons A'zamgarh by direction of Mr. Tucker (30 July), vi. 67, forced to retreat on Ghazipur, iv. 222.

Leads the Cavalry at action of Mandurá (19 Sept.), iv. 223; fights under Lord Mark Kerr at battle of A'zamgarh (6 Apr '58), iv. 325; assists in forcing the passage of the Tons (15 Apr '58), iv. 331; wounded at the Tons, and dies (15 Apr '58), iv. 331.

His great services, iv. 383; rebels offer 500 rupees for his head, iv. 223n; Lord Canning's testimony as to his valuable services, iv. 388n.

Venákák Ráo, deposits trust-fund with Indian Government (1850), v. 139; his trust-fund appropriated by Indian Government, v. 139.

Verner, Major G., Superintendent of Kachhar, vi. 28.

Verney, Lieut., describes the grief felt at the death of Capt. Peel, iv. 382.

Verney, Mr. E. H., Mate, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 91n.

- Vibart, Capt. Edmund, one of five who charged successfully hundreds of armed villagers, iii. 280a.
- Vibart, Lieut., his narrative of Revelley's last moments, ii. 71a; his narrative of the escape of fugitives from Delhi, ii. 73.
- Vibart, Major, his conspicuous courage at Kánhpúr, ii. 241; closes the rear of retreating garrison from Kánhpúr, ii. 254.
- Vicharlo, name for Middle Sindh, vi. 144a.
- Victoria, Queen, supposed by Indians to have fled from Russian power, i. 251.
- Vigors, Major, with third column, at assault of Delhi, iv. 19.
- Viktevitch, Count, Dost Muhammad, offers to produce his letter, i. 328a.
- Vindhyá, the range passing through Bandah, vi. 78.
- Virávan, a town of Sindh, vi. 145.
- Vivian, Sir Robert, commands Turkish Contingent in Crimea, ii. 96a.
- Vizagpatan, mutiny of Madras troops at (1790), i. 341a.
- Vuri Gangá, river of Eastern Bengal, iv. xiv.
- Vyse, Lieut., his gallant charge, and death, near Gangari (Dec), iv. 203.

## W.

- Wagentreiber, Mr., his description of the Ridge at Itihí on 11 May, ii. 70a.
- Wahábís, their head-quarters at Patná, iii. 26, vi. 32; Sir W. Hun-

- Wahábís—cont.
- ter proves the existence of the conspiracy at Patná, iii. 79a.
- Wahábí Maulavis, arrest of, at Patná (19 June), iii. 84.
- Wahib Ali Khán, Náná Sahib's letter of commendation to (27 June), ii. 500.
- Waz-ul-Hakk, a Wahábí Maulavi arrested by Mr Tayler at Patná, iii. 34.
- Wájid Ali, the native from whose keeping Miss Jackson and Mrs. Orr were rescued at Lakhnao, iv. 281a.
- Wájid Ali Sháh, becomes King of Oudh (1846), i. 94; allowed two years of grace, i. 95; promises amendment, i. 95; openly disgraces himself in the streets, i. 96; builds the Kaisarbagh, Lakhnao (1846), iv. 201; complains of indignities offered by English officials, i. 294.
- His final appeals against deposition, i. 103, his object conduct at his deposition (4 Feb-1856), i. 109; refuses to receive pension, i. 110; goes to Calcutta to reside (1856), i. 295.
- His house at Calcutta, a centre of agitation, i. 362; charged with concern in plot to seize Calcutta on 10 March, i. 389; proclaimed King at Daryábad (9 June), iii. 274; suspected from the first by Lord Canning, i. 421.
- Wake, Mr. Herwald, Magistrate, reports to Patná the flight of railway officials from A'rah (11 June), iii. 32; one of the brave defenders of A'rah, iii. 58a.
- Walsajahábad, disaffection at (1806), i. 176.
- Waláyat Sháh, appears at the head of a small force (Aug '58), v. 181.
- Wale, Capt., his services with the Cavalry at the A'tambagh, iv. 252.
- Waleski, MM., two brothers who act with the English in Jampur, vi. 51.

Khán, landowner of Mala-  
clains jurisdiction in Bu-  
mahr district (25 May), vi.  
blocks Mirath road, vi. 135;  
Khurja (27 May), vi. 135;  
Malagarh for King of Delhi,

Col., pursues Gajádar  
from Silora, and de-  
feats him at Bimpon  
(29), v. 206.  
Lieut., his daring attack  
Bikandargh (10 Nov.), v.

Mr. P., Deputy Magistrate,  
troops to seize Gaurá vi.

Bergant, first among the  
of Water bastion, Delhi  
(17 Sept.), iv. 25

Capt., haysens Artillery  
oli (11 May), ii. 61

Lieut., joins with I  
his attempt to capture  
fort (20 June '58), v. 159,  
with Rose in capturing  
of Gajádar, v. 160

Brig., his character as a  
iv. 352; his disastrous in-  
iv. 353; rage of his  
at his obstinate stupidity,  
created a K. B. for his  
sentence, iv. 357n.

Commands left brigade at battle  
pur (27 Nov.), iv. 164,

to defend canal at Kánhpur  
(10), iv. 173; repulses rebel  
iv. 175

Leads sixth brigade at at  
Tantia Topi (6 Dec), iv.  
attacks the enemy's left in  
the, iv. 189.

led to march on Mainpurí  
Seaton (Dec), iv. 200;  
a few fanatics at Itáwah  
called to destroy them (29  
200; blows up the house  
fanatics, iv. 200; oc-  
Mainpurí (2 Feb '58), iv.  
joins Brig. Seaton's force (8  
, iv. 201.

Walpole, Brig.—cont.

Takes command of Brig., Sea-  
ton's detachment, iv. 209; rejoins  
Sir Colin Campbell with his de-  
tachment (4 Jan '58), iv. 214; de-  
ceives Rohilkhand rebels, iv. 218;  
marches with his brigade to Kánh-  
pur (Feb '58), iv. 220; turns  
rebel left at Lakhnau (9 Mar '58),  
iv. 261; secures command of iron  
bridge over Gumti (11 Mar '58), iv.  
266; repulses attack of rebels  
north of the Gumti (16 Mar '58),  
iv. 280

Commands movable column in  
Oudh (Mar '58), iv. 329; ordered  
to Rohilkhand (Apr '58), iv.  
341; force with which he ad-  
vanced, iv. 352, obliquely blun-  
ders in attacking Ru rá (15 Apr  
'58), iv. 354; he is repulsed by  
Nupat Singh, at Ru. ra, iv. 355;  
showing waste of life his blunder-  
ing career, iv. 357; he marches to  
Siráá (22 Apr '58), iv. 357; drives  
rebels from Siráá, but allows them  
to escape, iv. 357; joins the Com-  
mander in Chief at Kánhpur (27  
Apr '58), iv. 357; nearly killed at  
Bará, by the rebels (5 May '58), iv.  
369; given command of troops in  
Rohilkhand (10 May '58), iv.  
376.

Walter, Mr. W. T., Judge of Dhákah,  
vi. 28

Walters, Col., defeats a party of  
Amar Singh's men (9 Sept '58),  
iv. 340; allows rebels to escape  
from Jagdispúr (18 Oct '58), iv.  
341

Wan'muri, Death of, his weak cha-  
racter, v. 20.

Ward, Ensign, distinguishes himself  
at defence of Lakhnau, iii. 385.

Ward, Lieut., with reserve column  
at assault of Delhi, iv. 20.

Ward, Mr. J. J., Judge of Kátna,  
vi. 5.

Ward, Rev. W., on Hindúism, in  
Daily life, i. 182.

Wards, Lieut., accompanying

**Warde, Lieut.—cont.**

Mackenzie to recover guns at Barli, iii. 210n.

Wardlaw, Capt., commands Carabineers at battle of Narnul (16 Nov), iv. 80; his gallant charge, and death, near Gangari (Dec), iv. 203.

Wardlaw, Ensign, assists in restoring order in Chutia Nagpur, iv. 309.

Waris Ali, his arrest at Tirhut, with treasonable correspondence (23 June), iii. 35; hanged at Patna (5 July), iii. 37.

Warner, Lieut., distinguishes himself at defence of Lakhnao, iii. 385; commands a party at sortie from Lakhnao intrenchment (27 Sept), iv. 110.

Warner, Lieut., recaptures guns at battle of Narnul, iv. 82.

Warren, Capt., pursues mutinous Cavalry from Gorakhpur (1 Aug), vi. 58.

Warren, Lieut., gallantly pushes forward his guns at Sheorajpur (8 Dec), iv. 195.

Warwick, Lieut., murdered at Muradabad (2 June), iii. 222.

Water Gate, near the Residency, Lakhnao, iii. 297.

Waterfield, Capt., murdered at Delhi (11 May), ii. 64.

Waterfield, Mr., his description of the meeting of the Ganges and Jamnah, ii. 181n.

Watson, Brig., his capture of Garhakota fort in 1818, v. 39.

Watson, Capt., of Engineers, proposes retreat from Banaras to Ohanar (May), ii. 152.

Watson, Capt. John, heroically stands under fire with his Cavalry to divert attention from stormers at Delhi, iv. 34; falls into, but escapes from ambushade at Kantagi (26 Sept), v. 71; his distinguished conduct at battle near Balandshah (28 Sept), iv. 68; leads Cavalry charge at surprise of Agra (10 Oct), iv. 72; kills the

**Watson, Capt. John—cont.**

rebel leader at capture of Martinière (14 Nov), iv. 128.

Watson, Lieut.-Col., posted on British left at battle of Kanhpur (23 Nov), iv. 173.

Watson, Mr., Magistrate of Agra, vi. 138; assists in volunteer expeditions (June), iii. 198; leads party of Europeans from Agra, iii. 103n; joins in brave retention of factory near Agra, iii. 103; bravely charges and routs Agra rebels (30 June), vi. 131; dies of cholera in Agra fort, vi. 138.

Watson, Mr., Naval Cadet, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 20n.

Wauchops, Mr. Samuel, Commissioner of Police, Calcutta, vi. 23; his high character and ability, vi. 24.

Waugh, Col Scott, Director of Trigonometrical Survey, has his headquarters at Dehra Dun, vi. 117.

Way, Mr., Midshipman, one of Peel's Brigade, iv. 21n.

Wazirabad, mutiny at (1787), i. 23; chief mutineers sentenced to transportation (25 Jan 1860), i. 23.

Wazir Ali, rules Oudh before 1801, i. 83.

Wazir Muhammad Khan, Nawab of Tonk, prepares to resist Tantia Topi (July '58), v. 223.

Wazir Singh, faithful Sikh who accompanied Mr. Edwards in his flight from Budaan, iii. 217.

Webb, Lieut., killed at storm of Delhi (14 Sept), iv. 38.

Webster, Mr. H. B., leads Europeans from Bandah to Mirzapur (14 June), vi. 81.

Wellesley, Lord, i. 1; supports Indian Bible Society, i. 2; his policy towards Rajpoots, iv. 403; dissatisfied with the condition of Oudh, i. 83; takes territory from Oudh to pay for troops, i. 84; rescues Shah Alam (1801), ii. 2; settles position of King of Delhi, ii. 4; the right to withdraw

Wellesley, Lord.—cont.

from Dehli Family privileges granted to Shāh A'lam, ii. 15; conquers Orissā, vi. 8; his great efforts to secure British over-lordship in India, vi. 147.

Wellesley, Gen., i. 157; slander concerning, i. 161; his opinion of the disunion between Lord Dalhousie and Sir C. Napier, ii. 345n.

Welsh, Lieut., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbagh (16 Nov.), iv. 140.

Welsh, Major, frustrates projected mutiny at Palamkottā (1806), i. 174; reproved for preventing mutiny, i. 175.

Wemyss, Capt., struck down in attack of Lahor Gate, Dehli, iv. 33.

Wemyss, Gen., said to have marched his Sipāhis to church, i. 170.

Weston, Capt. Charles, wounded at Ohāndipūr (17 Feb '58), iv. 316.

Weston, Capt. Gould, accompanies Col. Untram to announce deposition to King of Oudh, i. 108; commands Oudh Military Police (Apr), ii. 239n.

Sent to suppress rising at Malihābād (27 May), iii. 248; his fitness overawes 3,000 fanatics, iii. 248n; by skill and daring returns safely to Malihābād, iii. 248; endeavours to stop mutiny of Cavalry at Lakhnao, iii. 279; risks his life a second time to stop mutiny, iii. 280; commands at Fayer's House, Lakhnao, iii. 297.

His great services at the A'lam-bagh, iv. 252; cuts off rebels from Makhanganj (11 Mar '58), iv. 266; guides successful advance to capture of great Imāmbārah (16 Mar '58), iv. 279.

Wetherall, Col., C.B., his dangerous illness by over-exertion, v. 131a; his part in the movement for finally crushing rebels (15 Oct '58), v. 201; ordered to advance against Rāmpūr Kasā (Nov '58), v. 201; captures Rāmpūr Kasā

Weatherall, Col., C.B.—cont.

(3 Nov '58), v. 202; invests the east of Shankarpūr, v. 202.

Wheatley, Capt., killed in attack on Lakhnao (14 Nov), iv. 125n.

Wheatly, Lieut., killed at Hindn Rāo's House, Dehli (9 June), ii. 413n.

Wheeler, Lieut., killed at Kānpūr, ii. 246.

Wheeler, Sir Hugh, his character, and services, ii. 219; warns Allāhābād of dangerous condition of Sikh troops, ii. 187n; sleeps in his house, with doors and windows open, during excitement, ii. 238; constructs entrenchment at Kānpūr (May), ii. 221; blamed by Col. Nall for not occupying Magazine, ii. 229n; his cogent reason for not securing the Magazine, ii. 222; said to have been ignorant of contents of Magazine, ii. 233n; satisfied with condition of Kānpūr (19 May), ii. 52; believed that he had made Kānpūr safe (1 June), ii. 229.

Anticipates outbreak of his Sipāhis, ii. 229; summons every man to intrenchments (6 June), ii. 237; asks for troops from Lakhnao, ii. 223; Sir H. Lawrence's inability to help him, iii. 282; warned by Mr. Gubbins of the doubtful fidelity of Nānā Sahib, i. 454, ii. 226n; appeals to Nānā Sahib for help, ii. 225; invites Nānā Sahib to secure Treasury and Magazine, ii. 226; Dehli Force directed to reinforce him (10 June), iii. 9n.

Strongly opposed to capitulation, ii. 251; his capitulation and death, ii. 215; account of his massacre at the Ghant, ii. 254.

Wheeler, Col. S. G., commands 34th Native Regt. i. 364; openly endeavours to convert to Christianity, i. 353; disbelieves early accusation of the King of Oudh, i. 421n.

Whish, Brigade-Major, calls Col. Wilson to the Mirāth outbreak, ii.



Whish, Brigade-Major—*cont.*

49; assists in formation of Volunteers at Mirath, vi. 127.

Whish, Capt., leads Sipahis against mutineers approaching Murádbád (23 May), iii. 220; overtakes, captures, strips of arms, and turns loose, party of mutineers, iii. 220.

Whish, General Samsón, sent with troops, against Multán, i. 23; captures Multán (1848), i. 28; marches on the Julliam (Jan 1849), i. 31.

Whiting, Capt., his indefatigability at Kánhpur, ii. 241; reluctantly favours capitulation, ii. 252, negotiates Kánhpur capitulation, ii. 252; murdered at Kánhpur (27 June), ii. 260a.

Whitlock, Brig.-Gen., appointed to command Mau column in Central India (Sept), v. 93; appointed to command Nagpúr column (16 Nov), v. 133; occupies Kámthi (10 Jan '58), v. 134; enters Jabalpur (6 Feb '58), v. 134; refuses to detach troops to clear rebels from forts in Jabalpur, v. 134; reaches Jakhánf (24 Feb '58), v. 134.

Joined by Rájah of Urcuah, v. 134; occupies Damoh (4 Mar '58), v. 134; enters Sagar, and increases its safety (8 Mar '58), v. 134.

Ordered to march into Bundelkhand (17 Mar '58), v. 135; his dilatory movements in Bundelkhand, v. 135; occupies Panah (29 Mar '58), v. 135; unwisely leads his force through Marwá Ghát, v. 135; halts to rest at Málalá (2-6 Apr '58), v. 135.

Ordered to march on Jhánst, but marches on Bandah (6 Apr '58), v. 135; reaches Chatpúr (9 Apr '58), v. 135; reaches Mahoba (13 Apr '58), v. 135; the Nawáb of Bandah tries to entrap him (13 Apr '58), v. 135; his entrance

Whitlock, Brig.-Gen.—*cont.*

into Bandah disputed, v. 136; enters Bandah (19 Apr '58), v. 135; remains at Bandah for six weeks, v. 137; reaps the reward which Sir Hugh Rose's battles give him, v. 138.

Ordered to march on Kirwí (29 May '58), v. 138; enters Kirwí without opposition, but treats the young Rao as an enemy (2 June '58), v. 140; his trumped-up case against Kirwí, v. 303; is decreed the prize-money, while Sir Hugh Rose did the fighting, v. 141; the break-up of his field force, v. 142.

Widow remarriage, influence of, on disaffection, i. 136.

Widowson, Mrs. Bridget, mounts guard over prisoners, sword in hand, ii. 244.

Wiggins, Judge Advocate-General, shows courageous example during excitement at Kánhpur (May), ii. 228.

Wilcox, Colonel, assistant to King of Oudh, iv. 112.

Wild, Lieut., accompanies Major Eyre to relief of A'rah, iii. 62a.

Wilde, Capt., with reserve column, at assault of Delhi, iv. 20.

Wilde's Brigade, its failure at the Khair (1843), i. 206.

William, Fort Calcutta, conspiracy to seize (26 Jan), vi. 11.

Williams, Col., his judicial inquiry into Kánhpur atrocities, vi. 78; his account of the rising at Kánhpur, ii. 231a; his date for attack on Kánhpur intrenchments, ii. 236a; his account of massacre of Kánhpur, ii. 281a; number of those who fell in defence of Kánhpur, ii. 268a; dies of apoplexy at siege of Kánhpur, ii. 247.

William, Dr., assists in barricading position at Shorapur (7 Feb '58), v. 137.

Williams, Lieut., commands Sikhs and guards the Satiaj at Lodhián

Williams, Lieut.—*cont.*

(8 June), ii. 378; killed in fight with Jalandhar mutineers (8 June), ii. 379.

Williams, Major G. W., his account of the imbecility at Mirath after the mutiny, ii. 180n; appointed commander of Mirath Volunteers (June), vi. 127.

Williams, Mr. Commissioner, his account of suspicious circumstances preceding outbreak at Mirath, i. 15n; his account of outbreak there, ii. 48n, 54n, 55n, 56n; his description of release of prisoners from Mirath gaol, ii. 43n; his account of Delhi outbreak, ii. 74n; his account of massacres at Delhi (11 May), ii. 62n.

Williams, Mrs. Col., killed at siege of Kanhpur, ii. 247.

Willock, Mr., Joint-Magistrate, his account of the excited feeling at Alkhatad in May, ii. 1c3n.

Willoughby, Lieut., murdered, near Meerut (12 May), ii. 180n.

Willoughby, Lieut., wounded in attack on Balahet (28 June), v. 67n.

Willoughby, Lieut. Edward, killed before Ruiya (15 Apr '58), iv. 355.

Willoughby, Lieut. George, prepares to defend, or explode, the Magazine, Delhi, ii. 67; his heroic destruction of the Magazine (11 May), ii. 66, 68, v. 322; escapes from the explosion, ii. 68.

Will, Capt., commands one party leaving from Residency to meet Sir Colin Campbell (16 Nov), iv. 145.

Wilkin, Lieut., charged while wounded and disperses rebel attack, near Lakhnao (19 Mar '58), iv. 284; twice recommended for the Victoria Cross, but the recommendation disregarded by Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 284.

Wilke, Major, recommends dismissal of officers who prevent mutiny (1806), i. 175n.

Wilke, Mark, his opinion of the Nan-

Wilke, Mark—*cont.*

did not mutiny (1806), i. 175n; ridiculous idea of premeditation in Madras mutinies, i. 175.

Wilmer, Mr., an American gentleman, serves in Calcutta Volunteers, vi. 18.

Wilson, Bishop, Lord Canning's letter to him in May, ii. 86n.

Wilson, Brig. N., left to defend intrenchment at Kanhpur (28 Nov), iv. 173, ordered to advance from intrenchment, iv. 176; repulsed in advance from intrenchment, iv. 176; dies fighting bravely at Kanhpur (28 Nov), iv. 177.

Wilson, Capt. Thomas Fourness, his character, and services at Lakhnao, iii. 323; staff officer at battle of Chibhat, iii. 323; distinguished at battle of Chibhat (29 June), iii. 377; his account of Sir H. Lawrence's death, iii. 292; visits each post at Lakhnao daily, iii. 312; his account of Lieut. S. Lawrence's daring at Johannes house, iii. 323n; his description of first relief of Lakhnao (Sept), iii. 321; his description of the manual labour demanded from garrison, iii. 316; his great services during defence of Lakhnao, iii. 387; his subsequent services, and death, iii. 324n.

Wilson, Col. Archdale, Brigadier of Artillery, commands at Mirath, ii. 48; his character, ii. 48; the guard at his house fire at passing officers, ii. 45n; on outbreak of mutiny instantly prepares European troops for action, ii. 49; protects principal places in the station, and marches to the Native Lines, ii. 49; but the mutineers had fled, ii. 50; defends himself from blame, for inaction of 11 May, ii. 76.

Leads troops from Mirath (27 May), ii. 127; reinforced at the Pandan, by Gurkhas (13 June), ii. 129; defeats mutineers, June, on

Wilson, Col. Archdale—cont.

the Hindan (30, 31 May), ii. 188, 189; his special commendation of Lodianā for forwarding supplies, ii. 384n

Attends Council of War at Dehli (14 June), ii. 399; his reasons for postponing attack on Dehli (16 June), ii. 401; writes despairingly to Sir H. Barnard, iv. 59n

Succeeds to command of Dehli Field Force (17 July), ii. 441; informs Sir J. Lawrence that unless he is reinforced he must shortly abandon Dehli, ii. 444n; convinced of necessity for regular siege of Dehli (17 July), ii. 445; despairs of taking Dehli with help from North-West Provinces, iv. 1; effect of his feared retirement from Dehli on Kānpūr (30 July), iii. 336; resolves to hold on to Dehli to the last, ii. 447.

Directs Major Baird Smith to prepare a plan of attack on Dehli (20 Aug), iv. 4; his letter to Maj. Baird Smith, iv. 2n; announces approach to assault in Order to troops (7 Sept), iv. 7; resolves to assault Dehli (13 Sept), iv. 18; his four assaulting columns, iv. 19; provides Cavalry and Artillery to protect flanks of storming columns at Dehli, iv. 34; his arrangements for fourth assaulting column varied by Major Reid, iv. 20n; stations himself at Ludlow Castle during assault, iv. 22n; leads attack on and capture of Magazine (16 Sept), iv. 41; again desponds (17 Sept), iv. 42; his increasing weakness of mind and body, iv. 43n; despondingly thinks of withdrawing successful troops from Dehli, iv. 38 and n; orders destruction of spirituous liquors, and in Dehli, iv. 41.

Orders King of Dehli to be brought in alive, iv. 52; considers the King of Dehli an outlaw (21 Sept), iv. 52; refuses to see him.

Wilson, Col. Archdale—cont.

when captured, iv. 54; gives Col. Hodson permission to hunt down the secreted Princes, iv. 54; refuses to utilize Major Reid's pencil notes on meritorious officers, iv. 12n.

Proceeds on sick certificate to Himalayas (Sept), iv. 73; leaves Dehli for the Himalayas (4 Oct), iv. 101n.

Wilson, Lieut., R.N., one of Peshawar Brigade, iv. 90n.

Wilson, Mr. Cracroft, Commissioner, describes plot for general massacre of the English, ii. 81; believes Col. Smyth saved the Empire by forcing on mutiny at Mirath, ii. 82; leads attack against Rāmpūr faratra (21 May), iii. 220; proposes to Sipahis march to Mirath (2 June), iii. 221; mutineers threaten to shoot him, iii. 220, unintentionally lose Gen. Penny's flag into an ambulance (30 Apr '56), iv. 391.

Wilson, Mr. James, Secretary of Board of Control (1848), ii. 14n.

Wilson, Mr. J. C., on the treaty with which Native women excite Sipahis at Mirath, ii. 42n.

Windham, Lieut. Charles, R.N., tried, but fails, to clear his father from charge of ungenerosity, iv. 179n.

Windham, Maj.-Gen. Charles C.F., suggested as Commander of Persian expedition (1856), iv. 11; left in command of Kānpūr (Nov), iv. 108, orders given to him on taking command of Kānpūr, iv. 106; Sir Colin Campbell's instructions, on leaving him at Kānpūr (9 Nov), iv. 150; strengthens entrenchments at Kānpūr, iv. 160; asks and obtains permission to detain troops at Kānpūr (14 Nov), iv. 162; warns Sir Colin Campbell of approach of Tantia Topi, iv. 162; suggests plan of aggressive defence.

Ham, Maj.-Gen.—*cont.*

Kānpūr (17 Nov), iv. 164; explains his position at Kānpūr, as ordered, iv. 162; finds his communication with Lakhnāo severed (19 Nov), iv. 163; guesses of Tántiā Topi's advance from Kānpūr, iv. 161; detaches troops to occupy Bannī Bridge (28 Nov), iv. 162.

Resolves to attack Tántiā Topi, iv. 165; his plan for striking a blow at that leader, iv. 164; marches to confront Tántiā Topi, iv. 165; attacks Tántiā Topi at Pānda rivulet (26 Nov), iv. 168; hears of approach of Sir Colin Campbell, iv. 166; driven back on the 16th, forced to withdraw his right (27 Nov), iv. 170.

Attacked by Tántiā Topi (27 Nov), iv. 168; his defective tactics, iv. 172; compelled to fall back on Brig. Kline, iv. 169; orders a retreat on intrenchment, iv. 170; orders the intrenchment to be strengthened, iv. 170.

28 Nov., his defective tactics, iv. 175; orders advance on right, iv. 175; repulsed, iv. 175; when he sends a few troops to support Brig. Carthew, iv. 180; unsuccessfully tries to cast blame on Brig. Carthew, iv. 179; unsuccessful attempt to clear him from imputation of ungenerous conduct towards Brig. Carthew, iv. 179.

Given command of intrenchment in attack on Tántiā Topi (6 Dec), iv. 188; begins attack on Tántiā Topi, iv. 189.

Major, Lieut., I.N., his excellent services in Chitā Nagpur, vi. 172; receives the thanks of Government, vi. 172.

Major, Mr. Charles, Commissioner of Bahraich, iii. 261; his character and sympathy with Native States, iii. 261; anticipates,

Wingfield, Mr. Charles—*cont.*

and prepares for, mutiny at Allahabad, iii. 263; goes from Sikrora to Gondah (9 June), iii. 273; flies from Gondah to Bahraich, iii. 264.

Wolsley, Capt., attacks and captures Moti Mahall, Lakhnāo (17 Nov), iv. 143.

Wood, Capt., marches into Samhalpur (20 Dec), iv. 308; defeats and scatters Samhalpur insurgents (30 Dec), iv. 308; wounded at Samhalpur, iv. 308.

Wood, Lieut., his gallantry during attack on the Sikandarbagh (10 Nov), iv. 140.

Wood, Mrs., nobly saves her injured husband, ii. 72a.

Woodburn, Maj.-Gen., leads expeditionary column from Puna (8 June), v. 7; ordered to march rapidly to Meerut, v. 7; the march of his column, the great hope of Indur, his column diverted to Aurangabad, and there halted, iii. 141; deviates from his course to suppress ill-feeling in that district (13 June), v. 8; delays his departure from Aurangabad (25 June), v. 10; Lord Elphinstone insists on his marching from that place, v. 10; incapacitated by ill-health (29 June), v. 11; returns in ill-health to Puna, iii. 161.

Woodcock, Lieut., struck down in attack on Labor Gate, Delhi, iv. 33.

Woodcock, Mr. E. E., Collector of Rajahmundry, vi. 26.

Woodford, Lieut.-Col., commands Rifle Brigade at Kānpūr (28 Nov), iv. 178.

Woodgate, Cadet, escapes from mutineers at Allahabad (6 June), ii. 190a.

Woodhouse, Lieut., chases the murderers of Mr. Moore, vi. 48.

Woodside, Rev. J., an American missionary, bravely brings cash

- Woodside, Rev. J.—*cont.*  
through the worst part of Sahá-  
rampur, vi. 119.
- Woolcombe, Capt., marches with bat-  
tery from Pána (8 June), v. 7;  
his distinguished services in Cen-  
tral India, v. 59; repulses centre  
of Dhár rebels with his battery  
(22 Oct.), v. 48.
- Woolley, Capt., commands at Nar-  
sinhpur, v. 62; leads detachment,  
and restores order near Narsinh-  
pur (Nov), v. 73; occupies Chirá-  
pur, and disperses rebels (Dec),  
v. 74.
- Worsley, Lieut., distinguishes him-  
self at defence of Lakhnau, iii.  
385.
- Worthington, Capt., sent to Philár  
to order preparation of siege-train,  
ii. 105n.
- Wratislaw, Lieut., ~~one of~~ one of  
Peel's Brigade, iv. 91n.
- Wray, Midshipman, ~~his good service~~  
in Dánápur, vi. 192.
- Wright, Lieut., reports greased-  
cartridge scare at Dámdamah (22  
Jan), i. 378.
- Wroughton, Lieut.-Col., sends Ne-  
palese from Jaunpur to relieve  
A'zamgarh (18 Sept), iv. 222,  
captures Mubdrakpur (31 Sept),  
iv. 223.
- Wyatt, Mr., Collector, murdered at  
Bareilly (31 May), iii. 212.
- Wyndham, Capt., leads Haidarabad  
troops against Shorápur (Jan '58),  
v. 66; advances to attack Shorá-  
pur (Feb '58), v. 67; Rájah of  
Shorápur tries to lead him into an  
ambuscade, v. 67; his troops at-  
tacked at night by Rájah of Shorá-  
pur, v. 67; whom he defeats, v. 67.
- Wynyard, Mr. William, Judge of  
Gorákhpur, vi. 52; his character,  
vi. 53; delays the departure of  
his Magistrate on hearing of Mi-  
rath outbreak, vi. 53; given civil  
charge of his district, with full  
authority, vi. 54; enlists local  
guards (June), vi. 54; sends part

Wynyard, Mr. William—*cont.*  
of his doubtful fidelity to B. with  
treasure, vi. 54; on the support of well-affected  
vi. 54; dissuades B. from  
attempt to plunder  
pur treasury (8 June), vi. 54.  
Hears that Gurkhas will  
him from Palpa (9 June);  
hears of the plunder of the  
he had sent to Banáras (11  
vi. 55; proclaims martial law  
district (12 June), vi. 55;  
troops, and for a time  
A'zamgarh, vi. 55; sends  
from Gorákhpur to Banáras  
June), vi. 56; Gurkhas  
Palpa come to his aid  
vi. 56.

Mr. Tucker approves  
acts (28 June), vi. 57; sends  
the tanks of Lord Canning  
57; authorized to abandon  
pur, if necessary, vi. 57.

The difficulties sur-  
in July, vi. 57; sends  
from Gorákhpur (11 Aug.)  
marches with his  
pur (Aug.)  
back at Gágua (10 Aug.)  
marches A'zamgarh (11 Aug.)  
58.

Created chief of  
A'zamgarh (17 Aug.)  
Judge at A'zamgarh;  
action of Mándari (18 Aug.)  
223; marches from  
recover Jaunpur, vi. 58;  
services not official  
vi. 60.

Y.

Yamad, Minister of Shāh  
desires Persian dominance  
301; becomes ruler of  
301; incompetence of his  
327.  
Yamase, building outside  
309.  
Yamash, Satarah, v. vi  
Corps, formed [at Cal-  
Aug.], vi. 22; its constitu-  
vi. 342; does good service  
Bakpur and Azamgarh, vi.  
Yamase's splendid charge at  
317.  
Yamase, Gen. Barnard's  
about Gen. Anson's  
423n.  
Yamase, Commissary of Ord-  
Yamase, Gen. Duff, during latter  
318n.  
Yamase, R. N., one of Peel's  
30n.  
Yamase, H. Judge of Bardwan,  
318.  
Yamase, leads Lancer charge  
at Badli-ki-Narai (8 June), ii. 144;  
killed at attack on Dehli Ridge (18  
June), ii. 415.  
Yamase, Mr. George, Commissioner of  
Bhagalpur, iv. 92, vi. 34; his  
32.  
Yamase, maintains his division without  
European troops, till end of July,  
318; detains 90 European  
at Bhagalpur (24 July),  
318; sends 50 European soldiers  
to Munger, iv. 93; by  
Bhagalpur and Munger  
conspiracy in Eastern  
93.  
Yamase, Eastern Bihar (Nov.),  
informs Col. Burney of

Yule, Mr. George—cont.

departure of deserters in his di-  
rection, iv. 94; proceeds with  
troops to Kishanganj (2 Dec), iv.  
298, 299; marches from Kishanganj  
to Purnia to catch Jhalpaiguri muti-  
neers, iv. 299; attacks and defeats  
mutineers, iv. 299; hurries from  
Purnia to Naltpur, iv. 299; com-  
pels mutineers to enter Nipal,  
iv. 299; hurries from Naltpur  
to protect Jhalpaiguri (18 Dec),  
iv. 300; re-enters Kishanganj by  
a forced march (20 Dec), iv.  
300.  
Directed to occupy Siliguri, iv.  
301; reaches Titania, iv. 301;  
again advances, and finds muti-  
neers at Chawā Ghat (26 Dec), iv.  
301; bars the road from the  
Chawā Ghat, iv. 301; Dhakah  
mutineers slip away from him  
to reach Darylung, iv. 301;  
again sees Dhakah mutineers,  
but they fly into the jungle  
and escape (27 Dec), iv. 302;  
drives Dhakah mutineer, also into  
Nipal, iv. 302; marches parallel  
to Dhakah mutineers, and keeps  
them in Nipal (28 Dec), iv. 302.  
Again crosses the Kusi, at  
Naltpur (8 Jan '58), iv. 302;  
strengthened by arrival of Ye-  
manry Cavalry (11 Jan '58), iv.  
302; crosses into Nipal to attack  
Dhakah mutineers (14 Jan '58), iv.  
303; reaches Purnia, and finds that  
Dhakah mutineers had fled from  
Chattri (19 Jan '58), iv. 303.  
Returns to his division (20 Jan  
'58), iv. 304; offers to fight in  
Western Bihar (May '58), iv. 304;  
his great services in pursuing and  
driving away mutineers, vi. 34.  
Yusuf Khan, becomes ruler of Herat  
(1855), i. 303; first invites Persia  
and then Afghanistan to support  
him at Herat, i. 304; seized and  
imprisoned, i. 304.  
Yusufzais, their dangerous proximity  
to Peshāwar, ii. 338

## Z.

Zalim Singh, his grandson rules  
Jhaláwar (Aug '58), v. 227  
Zamindari right, differs from Taluk-  
dari right, i. 115.  
Zenana, education in, a cause of dis-  
affection, i. 186  
Zirápúr, Tantia Topi occupies, v.

## Zirápúr—cont.

249; Col. Benson drives Tantia  
Topi from (30 Dec '58), v. 249  
Zinat-Mahal, Queen, intrigues as to  
succession to titular Empress  
ship (1850), ii. 10, disguised as  
intention of removing Royal Family  
from Delhi, ii. 20, her political in-  
trigues, ii. 18; her fresh intrigues  
after death of Fakir-ud-Din, ii.  
25; allowed to accompany King  
of Delhi in his transportation, ii.  
361.  
Zorah, insurgents defeated by  
Lieut. Osborne (Sept), v. 76.







